



# VEDIC BIBLIOGRAPHY

BY

~~R. N.~~ DANDEKAR M.A. PH.D

KARNATAK PUBLISHING HOUSE  
BOMBAY



# NEW INDIAN ANTIQUARY

A monthly Journal of Oriental Research in  
Archaeology, Art, Epigraphy, Folklore, Geogra-  
phy, History, Languages, Linguistics, Literature,  
Numismatics, Philosophy, Religion and all  
subjects connected with Indology.

EDITED BY

S. M. KATRE, M. A., Ph. D. ( London )

AND

P. K. GODE, M. A.

EXTRA SERIES VII

VEDIC BIBLIOGRAPHY

KARNATAK PUBLISHING HOUSE  
BOMBAY 2

# VEDIC BIBLIOGRAPHY

[An up-to-date, comprehensive, and analytically  
arranged register of all important work  
done since 1930 in the field of the  
Veda and allied antiquities  
including Indus Valley  
Civilisation.]

BY

R. N. DANDEKAR, M.A., Ph.D.,  
*Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, Poona*

KARNATAK PUBLISHING HOUSE

BOMBAY

1946



## PREFACE

On the occasion of the Silver Jubilee of the Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, which was celebrated in January 1943, I edited, on behalf of the Institute, two Volumes—*Progress of Indic Studies* and the *Silver Jubilee Volume of the Annals of the BORI*. The purpose of the first of these Volumes was to present an exhaustive survey of all important work done in several fields of Indology, in India and outside, during the period of twenty-five years from 1917 to 1942. I have written for that Volume a paper on "Twenty-five Years of Vedic Studies". While collecting material for that survey, I felt the most urgent need of a scientifically-planned analytical bibliography of Veda and allied antiquities. Professor Louis RENOU has, in his monumental *Bibliographie Védique* (Paris 1931), given almost a complete record of all that has been done about Veda in any country up to 1930. That remarkable work, which evinces colossal industry on the part of the compiler, contains about 6,500 entries and forms an exhaustive index of all published Vedic texts and the entire body of exegetical and critical literature connected with those texts directly or indirectly. A similar bibliography of all work done in this field, since 1930, was urgently needed. I therefore undertook to do that work myself and also announced, in my article in *Progress of Indic Studies*, my intention to publish my *Bibliography* at an early date. The present *Vedic Bibliography* is the fruit of my single-handed labour in that direction. I propose to prepare and publish, at suitable intervals, further volumes of this *Bibliography*. I continue to collect material for that work.

The present *Vedic Bibliography* may be regarded as the continuation of the great work which has been done by RENOU through his *Bibliographie Védique*. I have tried to present through my *Bibliography* an exhaustive analytical register of all significant writings, dealing with the Veda and allied antiquities, which have been produced between 1930 and 1945. Several writings on the subject belonging to the period before 1930, which have not been referred to in RENOU'S *Bibliographie*, have also been included in this work. This *Bibliography* contains about 3,500 entries which

are divided subjectwise in 21 chapters and are further subdivided in 168 sections. I have given the essential contents of a large number of important writings either in the words of the writers themselves or of the reviewers or in my own words. Important reviews on the works have also been mentioned. A detailed table of contents given at the beginning will clearly indicate the extent of the entire work. Special mention may however be made of the fact that a complete analytical bibliography of all work done up-to-date in the field of the Indus Valley Civilisation is given here for the first time. I have tried to make this *Bibliography* as complete and up-to-date as possible, and still I am conscious of its many deficiencies. In this connection, attention may be particularly drawn to the longish *Supplement* added to the *Bibliography*.

In my work I have generally followed RENOÛ'S plan. But the constant use, which I had to make of RENOÛ'S *Bibliographie* for my own Vedic researches, had persuaded me to think that the method of classification of entries adopted by RENOÛ could have been more practical and useful. I have therefore slightly modified that method in my *Bibliography*. A glance at the tables of contents in the two works would make this point clearer. While classifying the entries, greater consideration is shown to the contents of books and articles rather than to their titles. A complete list of periodicals etc., and indexes of authors and words, which are given in this *Bibliography*, will, it is hoped, be found useful.

My first word of thanks in connection with the publication of this *Bibliography* is due to Dr. S. M. KATRE, the Director of the Deccan College Research Institute, Poona, and the Editor of the *New Indian Antiquary*. All along he evinced a genuine personal interest in this my work and ultimately persuaded the Karnatak Publishing House to undertake its publication in the "New Indian Antiquary Extra Series". I must also thank my friend and colleague, Prof. P. K. GODE, the Joint Editor of the *New Indian Antiquary*, who has helped me *mit Rat und Tat* throughout the preparation of this *Bibliography*. The academic collaboration of Professors KATRE and GODE for the last several years has now become almost proverbial and has proved a very unique and fruitful phenomenon in Indology. Without their personal interest in my work, I wonder how this *Bibliography* could have been published so early. I am indeed very grateful to both these friends.

While compiling this work I had to write to several scholars doing Vedic research and I am thankful to all of them for their ready response. As usual Prof. C. R. DEVADHAR and Prof. R. D. VADEKAR, my colleagues in the Fergusson College, have given me great encouragement in my work, and so, even at the risk of appearing formal, I thank them. I also acknowledge my indebtedness to the University of Bombay for the grant-in-aid made towards the cost of the publication of this work.

*Bhandarkar Oriental  
Research Institute  
Poona  
1st May, 1946*

}

R. N. DANDEKAR

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

## I. R̥GVEDA (1—9).

	PAGE.		PAGE.
1. Text, Translation, Exe- gesis .. ..	1	5. Particular Hymns ..	7
2. Anukramaṇī etc. ..	3	6. Particular Mantras ..	11
3. Commentaries : Com- mentators ...	4	7. Groups of Hymns ..	12
4. Methods etc. of Exe- gesis .. ..	6	8. Selections ..	14
		9. General Study ..	15

## II. ATHARVAVEDA (10—13).

10. Texts : Exegesis ..	16	12. Hymns ..	18
11. Pariśiṣṭa etc. ..	17	13. General Study ..	19

## III. SĀMAVEDA (14—17).

14. Text : Exegesis ..	20	16. Commentary ..	21
15. Anukramaṇī etc. ..	21	17. General Study ..	22

## IV. YAJURVEDA (18—22).

18. Kapiṣṭhala : Kāṭha ..	22	21. Śukla Yajurveda ..	24
19. Maitrāyaṇīya ..	23	22. General Study ..	25
20. Taittirīya ..	24		

## V. BRAHMANAS (23—29).

23. Brāhmaṇas of R̥V ..	25	27. Brāhmaṇa of Śukla YV : Śatapatha ..	28
24. Brāhmaṇa of AV : Gopatha .. ..	26	28. General Study of the Brāhmaṇas ..	30
25. Brāhmaṇas of SV ..	26	29. Āraṇyakas ..	30
26. Brāhmaṇas of Kṛṣṇa YV .. ..	27		

## VI. UPAṆIṢADS (30—46).

30. Īśa .. ..	30	40. Śvetāśvatara ..	41
31. Kena .. ..	32	41. Collections of Princi- pal Up. ..	42
32. Kāṭha .. ..	33	42. Notes on Principal Up.	43
33. Praśna .. ..	36	43. Minor Up. : Single ..	44
34. Muṇḍaka .. ..	36	44. Collections of Minor Up. ..	45
35. Māṇḍūkya .. ..	37	45. Selections ..	48
36. Taittirīya .. ..	38	46. General Study ..	48
37. Aitareya .. ..	38		
38. Chāndogya .. ..	39		
39. Bṛhadāraṇyaka ..	40		

## VII. VEDĀNGAS (47—79).

	PAGE.		PAGE.
(A) Śikṣā.		62a. Kauśika	59
47. R̥k-Prātiśākhyā ..	51	62b. Kauṣītaki ..	59
48. Atharvaveda-Prātiśākhyā ..	51	63. Kauthuma ..	59
49. Sāmaveda-Prātiśākhyā ..	52	64. Khādira ..	59
50. Taittirīya-Prātiśākhyā ..	52	65. Lāṭyāyana ..	59
51. Śukla YV-Prātiśākhyā ..	52	66. Laugākṣi ..	59
52. General Study ..	53	66a. Paiṭhinasi ..	59
53. Śikṣā and Allied Literature ..	53	67. Pāraskara ..	59
(B) Sūtras : Śrauta, Gṛhya, Dharma, Śulba.		68. Śāṅkhāyana ..	60
54. Agniveśa ..	55	69. Satyāśadha ..	60
55. Āpastamba ..	55	69a. Śaunaka ..	60
56. Āśvalāyana ..	56	70. Sumantu ..	60
56a. Baijāvāpaṇi ..	57	71. Vaiṣṇānasa ..	60
57. Baudhāyana ..	57	72. Vārāha ..	60
58. Bhāradvāja ..	57	73. General Ritualistic Literature ..	61
59. Drāhyāyana ..	57	74. General Study of the Sūtras ..	61
60. Gobhila ..	58	75. Vyākaraṇa : Pāṇini ..	62
60a. Jaiminiya ..	58	76. Nirukta ..	67
61. Kāṭhaka ..	58	77. Chandas ..	68
62. Kātyāyana ..	58	78. Jyotiṣa ..	69
		79. General Study of the Vidāṅgas ..	69

## VIII. VEDIC LITERATURE (80—84).

80. Selections from Vedic Literature (as a whole) ..	69	82. Exegesis of Vedas ..	71
81. Commentaries ..	71	83. General Study of Vedas ..	73
		84. Vedic Personalities ..	77

## IX. VEDIC CHRONOLOGY (85).

85. Studies in Vedic Chronology ..	79
------------------------------------	----

## X. STUDY OF VEDIC RHETORIC, MUSIC, STYLE ETC. (86—92).

86. Figures of Speech ..	81	90. Accent ..	84
87. Style ..	82	91. Poetry ..	85
88. Music ..	82	92. Literary Forms and Criticism ..	86
89. Metre ..	83		

## XI. LEXICONS (93).

93. Lexicographical Works ..	86
------------------------------	----

## XII. STUDY OF VEDIC WORDS (94).

94. Study of Words : Grammatical, Etymological, Exegetic, etc...	89
--	----



## XIII. LINGUISTIC STUDIES (95--110).

	PAGE.		PAGE.
95. History and Problems of Indo-Aryan Linguistics .. ..	101	103. Linguistic Studies about Sanskrit .. ..	112
96. Linguistic Study of R̥gveda .. ..	103	104. Other Indian Languages .. ..	118
97. Linguistic Study of other Vedic Texts .. ..	103	105. Indo-Iranian .. ..	118
98. Vedic Prose .. ..	104	106. Hittite .. ..	120
99. Linguistic Types .. ..	106	107. Other Indogermanic Languages .. ..	121
100. Linguistic Study of the Veda in General .. ..	107	108. Study of Indo-Germanic Languages in General .. ..	123
101. Grammatical Works .. ..	110	109. Works on Comparative Philology .. ..	128
102. Grammatical Philosophy .. ..	111	110. Study of Language .. ..	133

## XIV. RELIGION (111-120).

111. Religion in General .. ..	131	saras, Asuras, Candra, Dyāvāprthivī, Gandharva, Gaṇeśa, Harikālī, Kāla, Kārttikeya, Kṛṣṇa, Kubera, Lakṣmī, Mitra, Nārāyaṇa, Parāśurāma, Prajāpati, Prāṇa, R̥bhus, Śakti, Sūrya, Trita, Uṣas, Vaiśvānara, Vāyu, Vena, Viśvarūpa, Vṛṣākapi, Yakṣa]	
112. Hindu Religion and Mythology (in General) .. ..	133	116. Vedic Gods in General .. ..	157
113. Vedic Religion and Mythology .. ..	139	117. Legends and Myths .. ..	159
114. Individual Vedic Gods :		118. Cults, Festivals, etc. .. ..	163
Principal .. ..	143	119. Ritual .. ..	165
(i) <i>Aditi</i> .. ..	143	120. Vedic Religion in Relation to Other Religions .. ..	171
(ii) <i>Agni</i> .. ..	143		
(iii) <i>Aśvinau</i> .. ..	144		
(iv) <i>Indra</i> .. ..	144		
(v) <i>Pūṣan</i> .. ..	146		
(vi) <i>Rudra-Śiva</i> .. ..	146		
(vii) <i>Savitṛ</i> .. ..	148		
(viii) <i>Soma</i> .. ..	148		
(ix) <i>Varuṇa</i> .. ..	148		
(x) <i>Viṣṇu</i> .. ..	149		
(xi) <i>Yama</i> .. ..	150		
115. Vedic Gods : Minor .. ..	151		
[Aja] Ekapāda, Ap-			

## XV. PHILOSOPHY (121--130).

121. Indian Philosophy in General .. ..	173	125. Cosmology .. ..	189
122. Vedic and Upaniṣadic Philosophy : General Study .. ..	180	126. Psychology and Epistemology .. ..	190
123. Brahman : Ātman .. ..	184	127. Ethics .. ..	193
124. Other Metaphysical Problems .. ..	186	128. Eschatology .. ..	195
		129. Yoga .. ..	196
		130. Miscellaneous Philosophical Topics .. ..	197

## XVI. STUDY OF VEDIC CONCEPTIONS (131).

	PAGE.	PAGE.
131. Vedic Conceptions : Philosophy, Ritual, Cult, Art, etc.	..	199

## XVII. SOCIOLOGICAL STUDY (132—141).

132. Anthropology and Eth- nology .. ..	207	137. Law and Justice ..	222.
133. General Sociological Studies .. ..	210	138. Education ... ..	224
134. Caste .. ..	212	139. Position of Woman ..	226
135. Polity .. ..	215	140. Samskāra, Gotra, Āśra- ma, etc. ... ..	229.
136. Economic Life ..	221	141. Miscellaneous Sociologi- cal Topics ..	231

## XVIII. ARTS AND SCIENCES (142—145).

142. Fine Arts and Writing	233	144. Mathematics .. ..	237
143. Astronomy .. ..	234	145. Natural and Other Scien- ces .. ..	237

## XIX. HISTORY (146—155).

146. Indo-Germans ...	239	151. History of Literature ..	266
147. Neighbours of India ..	243	152. Vedic History .. ..	267
148. Indo-Aryans .. ..	246	153. Vedic Civilisation ..	270
149. Indian History (General)	250	154. Vedic Peoples ..	275.
150. Indian Civilisation (General) .. ..	257	155. Vedic Geography ..	278

## XX. INDUS VALLEY CIVILISATION (156—162).

156. Indus Civilisation (General) .. ..	281	160. Religion .. ..	296.
157. Seals and Script ..	289	161. People .. ..	299
158. Pottery, Figurines, Arts and Crafts .. ..	294	162. Indus Valley Civilisa- tion in Relation to Other Civilisations ..	301
159. Agriculture, Cattle, etc.	296		

XXI. BIBLIOGRAPHY, BIOGRAPHY, COLLECTIONS, ETC.  
(163—168).

163. Catalogues of Manus- cripts .. ..	303	166. Indological Studies ..	307
164. Bibliographical Works..	305	167. Commemoration Volumes	309.
165. Proceedings of Conferences	307	168. Biographical .. ..	312.

SUPPLEMENT .. .. .	314
--------------------	-----

[The numbering of sections in the *Supplement* is the same as in the main *Bibliography*. The number of entries in the *Supplement* is 297 ; and they are distributed among 89 out of 168 sections. In order to facilitate reference, the letter S is prefixed to the number of each entry in the *Supplement*.]

INDEX OF AUTHORS .. .. .	369.
--------------------------	------

INDEX OF WORDS .. .. .	387.
------------------------	------

## LIST OF JOURNALS, PERIODICALS ETC. AND ABBREVIATIONS

- ABORI* : *Annals of the Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute*, Poona.  
*Actes du Congrès International des Orientalistes*.  
*AI* : *Ars Islamica*. Research Seminary of Islamic Art, University of Michigan, U. S. A.  
*AIOC* : All India Oriental Conference (Proceedings of or Summaries of Papers read at).  
*ALB* : *Adyar Library Bulletin (Brahmavidyā)*, Adyar.  
*All. Un. Mag.* : *Allahabad University Magazine*, Allahabad.  
*All. Un. Stud.* : *Allahabad University Studies*, Allahabad.  
*Am. Or. Soc.* : American Oriental Society, Connecticut, U. S. A.  
*Ampurias*, Barcelona.  
*Amritasiddhi*.  
*Andhra University Series*, Waltair.  
*Anekānta*, Saharanpur.  
*Annales de l'Université de Lyon*.  
*Annales du Musée Guimet*, Paris.  
*Annals of the American Schools of Oriental Research*.  
*Annamalai University Sanskrit Series*, Annamalai-nagar.  
*Annual Bibliography of Indian Archaeology*, Kern Institute, Leiden.  
*Annual Report of the Board of Regents of the Smithsonian Institute*, U.S.A.  
*Ani S. S.* : *Anandāsrama Sanskrit Series*, Poona.  
*Anthropos*, Mödling.  
*Antiquity* : A Quarterly Review of Archaeology, Gloucester, England.  
*AO* : *Acta Orientalia*, Ediderunt Societates Orientales Batava Danica Norvegica, Leiden.  
*AOR* : *Annals of Oriental Research*, Madras University.  
*AP* : *Aryan Path*. Arya Sangha, Malabar Hill, Bombay.  
*AR* : *Asiatic Review*. East India Association, London.  
*Arbeit der Notgemeinschaft der deutschen Wissenschaften*, Germany.  
*Archaeological Survey of India*, Annual Reports and Memoirs, Delhi.  
*Archiv für Keilschriftforschung*.  
*Archiv für Orientforschung*.  
*Arch Or* : *Archiv Orientalni*, Prague.  
*Arch. Rel.* : *Archiv für Religionswissenschaft*, Leipzig.  
*Arctos*, Helsinki, Finland.  
*Arya* : Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry.  
*Asia*, New York.  
*Asia Major*.  
*Bangiya Sahitya Parisat Series*, Calcutta.  
*BB* : *Bezenbergers Beiträge zur Kunde der indogermanischen Sprachen*, Germany.

- B. B. C. I. Railway Annual*, Bombay.
- BDCRI : Bulletin of the Deccan College Post-Graduate Research Institute*, Poona.
- BEFEO : Bulletin de l'Ecole Française d'Extrême-Orient*, Hanoi.
- Beiträge indogermanischer Sprachwissenschaft und Religion, Stuttgart.
- Ben. Sk. Series : Benares Sanskrit Series, Benares.
- Bhārati*, Nagpur.
- Bh. Or. Ser. : Bhandarkar Oriental Series, BORI, Poona.
- Bh. Vid. : Bhāratiya Vidyā*, Bhāratiya Vidyā Bhavan, Bombay.
- BI : Bibliotheca Indica, Royal Asiatic Society of Bengal, Calcutta.
- Bibliothèque du Museon, Université Louvain.
- Bijdragen tot de Taal-Land-en Volkenkunde van Nederl.-Indië*, The Hague, Holland.
- BORI : Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, Poona.
- BP : Buddha-prabhā*, Buddha Society, Bombay.
- BSL : Bulletin de la Société de Linguistique de Paris*, Paris.
- BSOS : Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies*, London.
- BSS : Bombay Sanskrit and Prakrit Series, Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, Poona.
- Bull Acad Polon : Bulletin international de l'Académie Polonaise des sciences et des lettres, classe d'histoire et de philosophie*, Krakau.
- Bull A C L S : Bulletin of the American Council of Learned Societies*, U. S. A.
- Bulletin des Musées Royaux d'Art et d'Histoire*, Bruxelles.
- Bulletino dell'Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente*, Italy.
- Bulletin of the International Committee of Historical Sciences*.
- Bull Mus Fine Arts : Bulletin of the Museum of Fine Arts*, Boston, U.S.A.
- Bull Phon Stud : Bulletin of Phonetic Studies*.
- Bull RVRI : Bulletin of the Rama Varma Research Institute*, Trichur, Cochin.
- Bull Soc Polon : Bulletin de la Société Linguistique Polonaise*, Krakau.
- Cahiers de la Société Asiatique*.
- Cal. Sk. Series : Calcutta Sanskrit Series, Calcutta.
- Ch. SS : Chowkhamba Sanskrit Series, Benares.
- Citramayajagat* : Marathi Monthly. Chitrashala Press, Poona.
- COJ : Calcutta Oriental Journal*, Calcutta.
- Comm. Vol. : Commemoration Volume*.
- CR : Calcutta Review*. Calcutta University, Calcutta.
- Dacca University Studies, Dacca.
- D. A. V. Coll. Pub. : Publications of the Dayananda Anglo-Vedic College, Lahore.
- Day. Sk. Gr. : Dayananda Sanskrit Granthamala, Lahore.
- Der alte Orient*.
- Der Türmer*.
- Deutsches Bibliographisches Jahrbuch*.
- Deutsche Vierteljahrsschrift* (Literaturwissenschaft und Geistesgeschichte), Berlin.
- Die Religion in Geschichte und Gegenwart.

*Die Sonne.*

*DLZ : Deutsche Literatur-Zeitung*, Leipzig.

*ER : Educational Review*, Madras.

*Ethnologischer Anzeiger*.

*Étud Trad : Etudes Traditionnelles*, Paris.

*Examiner* (The).

*FF : Forschungen und Fortschritte*, Berlin.

*FF Comm : Finnisch-ugrische Forschungen* (Communications of),  
Helsinki, Finland.

*Folklore*, pub., William Blisher, London.

*Gazette des Beaux-Arts*.

*Geistige Arbeit*, Berlin.

*GGA : Göttingische Gelehrte Anzeigen*, Berlin.

*Glasgow University Oriental Society Transactions*, Glasgow.

*GOS : Government Oriental Series*, Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, Poona.

*Govt. Or. Lib. : Government Oriental Library*, Madras.

*Haridāsa Sanskrit Series*, Benares.

*Hindoosthan* (The), Calcutta.

*Hind Rev : Hindustan Review*, Patna.

*Hindu*, Madras.

*Hindu Heritage*.

*HJAS : Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies*, Cambridge, Mass, U. S. A.

*HJOS : Harvard Journal of Oriental Studies*, Cambridge, Mass, U. S. A.

*Högskolas Arsskrift*, Göteborg.

*IA : Indian Antiquary*, Bombay.

*IC : Indian Culture*. Indian Research Institute, Calcutta.

*Ideal Home Magazine*, Amritsar.

*Idg. Jhb. : Indogermanisches Jahrbuch*, Berlin.

*IF : Indogermanische Forschungen*, Berlin.

*IHQ : Indian Historical Quarterly*. Calcutta Oriental Press, Calcutta.

*IL : Indian Linguistics*. Bulletin of the Linguistic Society of India,  
Lahore and Calcutta.

*Ill Lond News : Illustrated London News*, London.

*Illustrated Weekly of India*, Bombay.

*ILQ : Iran League Quarterly*. Iran League, Bombay.

*Ind. Hist. Cong.' : Indian History Congress* (Proceedings of or Summaries  
of Papers read at).

*India and the World*, Calcutta.

*Indian Arts and Letters*. India Society, London.

*Indian Journal of Psychology*, Calcutta.

*Ind. Phil. Cong : Indian Philosophical Congress* (Proceedings of or  
Summaries of Papers read at).

*Ind. Rev. : Indian Review*. G. A. Natesan and Co., Madras.

*Ind. Sc. Cong. : Indian Science Congress* (Proceedings of or Summaries  
of Papers read at).

*Isis*.

- Isl. Cult.* : *Islamic Culture*. The Nizam's Government Press, Hyderabad-Deccan.
- JA* : *Journal Asiatique*, Paris.
- JAHS* : *Journal of the Andhra Historical Research Society*, Rajahmundry.
- Jaina Gazette*, Lucknow.
- J Am Folk* : *Journal of the American Folklore*, Menasha, Wis., U. S. A.
- J Annam U* : *Journal of the Annamalai University*, Annamalainagar.
- J Ant* : *Jaina Antiquary* (The) *Jaina Siddhanta Bhavana*, Arrah.
- J Anthropol S* : *Journal of the Anthropological Society*, Bombay.
- JAOS* : *Journal of the American Oriental Society*, New Haven, U. S. A.
- JASBL* : *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal (Letters)*, Calcutta.
- J Assam Res Soc* : *Journal of the Assam Research Society*, Gauhati.
- Jaya Karnāḷaka*, Dharwar.
- JBBRAS* : *Journal of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society*, Bombay.
- JBHS* : *Journal of the Bombay Historical Society*, Bombay.
- JBHU* : *Journal of the Benares Hindu University*, Benares.
- J Bom U* : *Journal of the University of Bombay*, Bombay.
- JBORS* : *Journal of the Bihar and Orissa Research Society*, Patna.
- JBRS* : *Journal of the Bihar Research Society*, Patna.
- JCOI* : *Journal of the K. R. Cama Oriental Institute*, Bombay.
- JCRAS* : *Journal of the Ceylon Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society*, Colombo.
- J Dept Lett* : *Journal of the Department of Letters*, University, Calcutta.
- JGIS* : *Journal of the Greater India Society*, Calcutta.
- JGJRI* : *Journal of the Ganganath Jha Research Institute*, Allahabad.
- JGLS* : *Journal of the Gipsy Lore Society*, Liverpool.
- JGRS* : *Journal of the Gujarat Research Society*, Bombay.
- JIH* : *Journal of Indian History*. G. S. Press, Madras.
- J Ind Soc Art* : *Journal of the Indian Society of Arts*, Calcutta.
- J Mus Acad* : *Journal of the Music Academy*, Madras.
- J Mys U* : *Journal of the Mysore University* (also *H-YJMU*), Mysore.
- JOR* : *Journal of Oriental Research*, Madras.
- Journal of the Manchester University Egyptological and Oriental Society*, Manchester.
- J Nag U* : *Journal of the Nagpur University*, Nagpur.
- Journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland*, London.
- Journal of the Transactions of the Society for promoting Study of Religion*.
- J Pol Soc* : *Journal of the Polynesian Society*.
- JRAS* : *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland*, London.
- JRS Art* : *Journal of the Royal Society of Arts*, London.
- JSHS* : *Journal of the Sind Historical Society*, Karachi.
- J Soc Sc* : *Journal of Social Sciences*, Lucknow.
- JTSM* : *Journal of the S. M. Library*, Tanjore.
- J Univ Mad* : *Journal of the University of Madras*, Madras.
- JUPHS* : *Journal of the United Provinces Historical Society*, Lucknow.

- JVOI : Journal of the Śrī Veṅkaṭeśvara Oriental Research Institute.*  
Tirupati.
- JVS : Journal of Vedic Studies*, Lahore.
- Kalpaka*, Coimbatore.
- Kar Hist Rev : Karnatak Historical Review*, Dharwar.
- Kashmir Series of Texts and Studies, Srinagar.
- KB : Königsberger Beiträge*, Königsberg.
- KKT : Kalyāṇa-Kalpa-Taru*, Gorakhpore.
- Klio*, Leipzig.
- KPH : Karnatak Publishing House*, Bombay.
- KSPS : Kannada Sāhitya Pariṣat Patrike*. Kannada Literary Academy.  
Bangalore.
- KSS : Kashi Sanskrit Series*, Benares.
- KZ : Zeitschrift für vergleichende Sprachforschung begründet von A. Kuhn*  
Göttingen.
- Le Muséon*.
- Lg : Language*. Journal of the Linguistic Society of America, Philadelphia.
- Licht des Ostens*.
- Litt Or : Litteraturae Orientalae*, Leipzig.
- LSAm : Linguistic Society of America*, Philadelphia.
- LZB : Literarisches Zentralblatt*, Leipzig.
- Mahabodhi*. Mahabodhi Society, Calcutta.
- Man*, Royal Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland,  
London.
- Mem Arch Sur : Memoirs of the Archaeological Survey of India*, New  
Delhi.
- Mem Madras Lib Assn : Memoirs of the Madras Library Association*.  
Madras.
- Mémoires de la Commission Orientaliste*, Krakow.
- Mémoires de la Société Finno-Ougr.*, Helsinki, Finland.
- Memorias del Instituto Ibérico Oriental*, Barcelona.
- Memoire : Reale Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei*.
- Mīmāṃsā-Grantha-Prakāśaka-Samiti*, Poona.
- M in I : Man in India*, Ranchi.
- MKAW : Mededeel. der Kon. Akademie van Wetenschappen te Amsterdam*  
(Letterkunde).
- MO : Monde Orientale*, Paris.
- Monographie Archiva Orientalniho*, Prague.
- Motive*.
- MPO : Melanges de philologie orientale*, Louvain.
- MR : Modern Review (The)*, Calcutta.
- MSL : Mémoires de la Société de Linguistique de Paris*, Paris.
- Museum*.
- Nag Un J : Nagpur University Journal*, Nagpur.
- NGGW : Nachrichten Göttingischer Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften*.
- NIA : New Indian Antiquary*. Karnatak Publishing House, Bombay.
- NPP : Nāgarī Pracārīnī Patrikā*. Hindi Journal published by the Nagari  
Pracarini Sabha, Benares.

- NR : *New Review* (The), Calcutta.  
 NTS : *Norsk Tidsskrift for Sprogvidenskap*, Oslo.  
 OBA : Oriental Book Agency, Poona.  
 OLD : *Oriental Literary Digest*, Poona.  
 OLZ : *Orientalistische Literatur-Zeitung*, Leipzig.  
 Punjab University Publications, Lahore.  
 Phil. Quart : *Philosophical Quarterly*. Organ of the Institute of Philosophy and the Indian Philosophical Congress, Amalner and Calcutta.  
 PO : *Poona Orientalist*. Oriental Book Agency, Poona.  
 Pr. Bh. : *Prabuddha Bhārata* (Awakened India), Calcutta.  
 Proc. Am. Phil. Ass. : *Proceedings of the American Philological Association*.  
 Proc. Br. Ac. : *Proceedings of the British Academy*, London.  
 Pr V : *Prācya Vāṇī*, Calcutta.  
 Puruṣārtha (Marathi Monthly), Svādhyāya Maṇḍala, Aundh.  
 PWSB St. : *Prince of Wales Sarasvatī Bhavana Studies*, Benares.  
 PWSB Texts : *Prince of Wales Sarasvatī Bhavana Texts*, Benares.  
 QJMS : *Quarterly Journal of the Mythic Society*, Bangalore.  
 Razón y Fe, Madrid.  
 Religions.  
 Rendiconti : *Reale Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei*.  
 Research and Progress, Berlin.  
 Revista Asiatica.  
 Revista de Estudios Biblicos, Madrid.  
 Revista fundatilor regale, Bukarest.  
 Rev Phil Rel : *Review of Philosophy and Religion*. Academy of Philosophy and Religion, Poona.  
 Rev Rel : *Review of Religion*.  
 Revue d'assyriologie et d'archéologie orientale.  
 Revue d'histoire et de philosophie des religions.  
 RHA : *Revue Hittite et Asiatique*, Paris.  
 RHR : *Revue de l'histoire des religions*, Paris.  
 RIGI : *Rivista indo-greco-italica*, Naples.  
 RO : *Rocznik Orientalistyczny*, Lwow, Poland.  
 RSO : *Rivista degli studi orientali*, Rome.  
 Rūpam.  
 Sahyādrī : *Marathi Monthly* : Kesari-Maratha Office, Poona.  
 Samādhi, Bologna.  
 Samskṛta-Sāhitya-Pariṣat-Patrikā, Calcutta.  
 Samsodhaka, Marathi organ of the Rajawade Samsodhana Mandir, Dhulia.  
 S and C : *Science and Culture*. Indian Science News Association, Calcutta.  
 SBBAW : *Sitzungsberichte der bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften*, Munich.  
 SBH : *Sacred Books of the Hindus*.  
 SBPAW : *Sitzungsberichte der preussischen Akademie der Wissenschaften*, Berlin.  
 SBSAW : *Sitzungsberichte der sächsischen Akademie der Wissenschaften*.



- Science and Society*, New York.  
*Scientia*, Bologna.  
*Social Welfare* (The). An English Weekly, Bombay.  
*Speculum*. Journal of Mediaeval Studies, Cambridge, Mass, U. S. A.  
*Sprawozd Pol Akad : Sprawozdania z czynności i posiedzien Polskiej Akademii umiejtności*, Krakow, Poland.  
*Sri Aurobindo Mandir Annual*, Pondicherry.  
*St I F Cl : Studi italiani di Filologia Classica*, Florence.  
*Studia Orientalia*, Helsingfors.  
*St. Xavier's College Magazine*, Bombay. v  
*Sudhoffs Archiv für Geschichte der Medizin*.  
*TITLV : Tijdschrift voor Ind. Taal-Land-en Volkenkunde*. Royal Batavia Society of Arts and Sciences, Bandoeng.  
*Times* (Weekly), London.  
*TPN : Towarzystwa Przyjaciół Nauk w Wilnie* (Rozprawy i materiały wydziału), Wilno.  
*Tr : Triveni*, Bangalore City.  
*TSS : Trivandrum Sanskrit Series*, Trivandrum.  
*Ucenyje zapiski instituta jazyka i literatury*, Moscow.  
*University of California Publications in Linguistics*, Los Angeles.  
*University of Ceylon Review*, Colombo.  
*Uppsala Universitæt Arsskrift*, Uppsala.  
*Ūrmi*, Gujarati Monthly.  
*Urusvati Journal*. Roerich Museum, Himalayas.  
*Vaidika Dharma*, Hindi Monthly published by the Svādhyāya Maṇḍala, Aundh.  
*Ved. Kes. : Vedānta Kesari*, Ramakrishna Math, Madras.  
*Ved. Mag. : Vedic Magazine*, Kangri.  
*Vis. Bh. Quart. (VBQ) : Vishva Bharati Quarterly*, Santiniketan.  
*VOS : Śrī Venkaṭeśvara Oriental Series*, Tirupati.  
*VVR Inst : Vishveshvarananda Vedic Research Institute*, Lahore.  
*WBKL : Wiener Beiträge zur Kulturgeschichte und Linguistik*, Wien.  
*Welt der Religion*, Berlin.  
*Wiss. und Kult. : Wissenschaft und Kultur*.  
*W u S : Wörter und Sachen*. Kulturhistorische Zeitschrift für Sprach- und Sachforschung, Heidelberg.  
*WZKM : Wiener Zeitschrift für Kunde des Morgenlandes*, Wien.  
*ZDMG : Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft*, Leipzig.  
*ZE : Zeitschrift für Ethnologie*, Berlin.  
*Zeitschrift für Missionskunde und Religionswissenschaft*.  
*Zeitschrift für Rassenkunde*.  
*Zentralblatt für Bibliothekswesen*.  
*Z j d A : Zeitschrift für deutsches Altertum und deutsche Literatur*, Berlin.  
*ZII : Zeitschrift für Indologie und Iranistik*, Leipzig.

# I. R̥GVEDA

## 1. TEXT, TRANSLATION, EXEGESIS.

1. R̥gveda, with the commentary of Udgīthācārya. Ed. SASTRI, Visvabandhu ; pub. Dayananda Sanskrit Series 15, Lahore.

2. R̥ig-veda. Ed. HOOVEN, H. N., Athens-Ohio, 1933.

3. R̥gveda-Saṁhitā. Ed. by a Board of Editors ; pub. Indian Research Institute, Vedic Series 1, Calcutta 1933-36. (1) Text with accent-marks, padapāṭha of Śākalya, bhāṣya of Sāyaṇa, extracts from other ancient Indian commentaries, viz. those of Skandasvāmin, Veṅkaṭamādhava, Guṇaviṣṇu, Ānandatīrtha etc., explanatory and crit. notes in Sanskrit and variant readings. (2) English translation (in the light of Sāyaṇabhāṣya), crit. notes embodying different interpretations of European scholars and synopsis of results of historical, geological, archæological and philological researches. (3) Hindi and Bengali translations of the text and the Sāyaṇabhāṣya.

Part I, Aug. 1933 ; Part II, Sept. 1933 ; Part III, Oct.-Dec. 1933 ; Part IV, Jan.-Mar. 1934 ; Part V, Dec. 1934 ; Part VI, Aug. 1936. [The portion published so far comes up to I. 8.10].

Rev. : C. K. RAJA, *JOR* 7 (1933) ; A. B. KEITH, *JRAS* 1934 ; RAGHU VIRA, *JVS* I (1934) ; Ed. *M in I* 14 (1934) ; ANON, *India and the World* 3 (1934) ; W. WUEST, *OLZ* 38 (1935) ; H. D. VELANKAR, *JBRAS* 11 (1935) ; R. L. TURNER, *BSOS* 8 (1935) ; ANON, *Pr. Bh.*, 40 (1935) ; L. RENOU, *JA* 228 (1936).

4. R̥gveda-Saṁhitā, with R̥garthadīpikā of Veṅkaṭamādhava. Ed. SARUP, Lakshman ; pub. Motilal Banarasi Dass, Lahore, in 6 Volumes : Vols. 1 to 3 published. (1) Text with padapāṭha. (2) Hitherto unpublished pre-Sāyaṇa commentary of Veṅkaṭamādhava. (3) Critical apparatus containing all the different interpretations of R̥V—words, available from Indian sources.

[Veṅkaṭa offers a scientific explanation of most obscure passages of R̥V. ; crit. and comparative foot-notes by Ed.]

5. R̥gveda-Saṁhitā. Ed. SATVALEKAR, S. D. ; pub. Svādhyāya Maṇḍala, Aundh 1939 (2nd Ed. 1940). Text.

Rev. : H. D. VELANKAR, *J Bom U* 1941 ; B. K. GHOSH, *IC* 8 (1941).

6. Ṛgveda. pub. Shiva Sahitya Kutir, Jalpaiguri 1942 onwards.

[in 64 volumes : Sk. text : Sāyaṇa's paraphrase : poetic transl. in Bengali : a big essay on a Vedic theme in each Vol. : notes etc.]

7. Rk-Saṁhitā, with the bhāṣya of Skandasvāmin and the dīpikā of Venkaṭamādhava. Ed. RAVIVARMA, L. A. ; pub. TSS. Tri-vandrum.

Part I (1st adh. in 1st aṣṭ.) TSS 96, 1929 ; Part II (2nd adh. in 1st aṣṭ.) TSS 115, 1933 ; Part III, TSS 146, 1942.

8. Ṛgveda-Saṁhitā, critically edited with Sāyaṇa-bhāṣya ; pub. Vaidika Saṁśodhana Maṇḍala, Poona 1933-1941.

Vol. I (Maṇḍala 1) 1933 ; Vol. II (Maṇḍalas 2-5) 1936 ; Vol. III (Maṇḍalas 6-9) 1941.

[A standard edition of Sāyaṇa's monumental work.]

Rev. : Vol. I. RACHU VIRA, *JVS* 1 (1934) ; ANON ; *M in I* 17 (1937). Vol. I and II. S. M. KATRE, *ABORI* 18 (1937) ; E. H. JOHNSTON, *JRAS* 1938 ; C. K. RAJA, *ALB* 2 (1937) ; Vol. II. W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 92 (1938). Vol. III. C. S. V., *JIH* 21 (1942) ; M. M. GHOSH, *IHQ* 18 (1942) ; C. K. RAJA, *ALB* 6, (1942) ; H. D. VELANKAR, *J Bom U* (1942) ; R. D. LADDU, *PO* 7 (1942). Vol. I-III. B. K. GHOSH, *IC* 8 (1942).

9. Ṛgveda-Saṁhitā. Text. pub. Vaidika Yantrālaya. Ajmer 1926.

[Revised edition].

10. Ṛgveda. Marathi translation by CHITRAV, Siddheshvarashastri ; pub. Vaidika Vāṇmaya Prasāraka Maṇḍala, Poona 1928.

11. The Hymns of the Ṛgveda. English translation and popular commentary by GRIFFITH, R. T. H. ; pub. E. J. Lazarus & Co., Benares 1920-26.

[3rd edition : 2 volumes].

12. Śrutibodha. Text of ṚV. with padapāṭha. Marathi translation by PATWARDHAN, R. V. ; Bombay 1942.

[In three volumes].

13. Ṛgveda. Telugu translation by SASTRI, B. Mallayya ; pub. Vinayāshram, Guntur 1940.

Vol. I containing Aṣṭakas 1 and 2.

Rev. : P. S. SASTRI, *JASBL* 6 (1940).

14. R̥gveda. English translation with notes by WILSON H., Bangalore 1925-28.

[New edition in 6 volumes].

## 2. ANUKRAMAṆĪ ETC.

1. RAJA, C. Kunhan. The Anukramaṇī Literature. VI AIOC, Patna 1930.

[RV.-Sarvānukra. by Kātyāyana. TS-Sarvānukra. by Yāska. VS-Sarvānukra. by Kātyāyana].

2. R̥gvedānukramaṇī of Mādhavabhaṭṭa (son of Venkaṭārya). Ed. RAJA C. Kunhan. Madras Univ. Sanskrit Series 2, 1932. Appendix : Nāma and Ākhyāta Anukramaṇīs by another Mādhava.

[reconstructed by putting together all the Kārikās found in M.'s comm. on RV].

Rev. : P. V. KANE, *JBRAS* 1933 ; C. A. RYLANDS, *JRAS* 1933 ; P. S. Subrahmanya ŚĀSTRĪ, *JOR* 9 (1935).

3. Sarvānukramaṇī-Padya-Vivṛtti. Ed. RAJA C. Kunhan. AOR (Madras Univ.) 5, 1941.

[A new comm. on Kātyāyana's Sarvānukramaṇī].

4. Sarvānukramaṇīpadyavivṛtti. Ed. RAJA, C. Kunhan. ALB VII (4), Adyar, Dec. 1943.

The work is metrical version of Sarvānukramaṇī ; considerable additions, elaborations and annotations. Ref. AOR V (2), Madras.

5. RAJA, C. Kunhan. Comparison of Mādhava's Anukramaṇī and Yāska's Nighaṇṭu. AOR (Madras Univ.).

6. Sūktaslokaḥ. Ed. RAJA, C. Kunhan. JOR 8, Madras 1934.

[Small work of only 9 stanzas ; author is Nārāyaṇabhaṭṭa of Malabar ; first stanza introductory and the remaining 8 stanzas give the number of Vargas in the various sūktas of the 8 aṣṭakas].

7. R̥gvidhāna. Ed. SASTRĪ, Jagdish Lal. crit. edited for the first time in Devanāgarī.

8. Kauṣītaki-śoḍaśa-karma-saṁgraha. Ed. SURYAKANTA ; pub. Motilal Banarasi Dass, Lahore 1943.

9. R̥gveda Anukramaṇikā. pub. Vaidika Yantrālaya, Ajmer.

## 3. COMMENTARIES : COMMENTATORS.

1. *R̥gvedavyākhyā Mādhavakṛtā*. Ed. RAJA, C. Kunhan. pub. Adyar Library, Madras 1939.

Foreword by the Ed. Vol. I contains first 4 adhyāyas of the first aṣṭaka. Vol. II comprising adh. 5-8, which finishes the whole work, is being serially published in *ALB* 7 (1943) onwards.

Rev. : A. VENKATASUBBIAH, *OLD* 3 (Dec. 1939) ; S. S., *QJMS* 31 (1940) ; A. BANNERJI-SASTRI, *JBORS* 26 (1940) ; B. K. GHOSH, *IC* 6 (1940) ; B. K. GHOSH, *IHQ* 17 (1941).

2. *R̥gveda-Bhāṣya of Skandasvāmin*. Ed. RAJA, C. Kunhan. Madras Univ. Sanskrit Series 8, 1935.

First Aṣṭaka.

Rev. : K. B., *JOR* 10 (1936) ; L. RENOU, *JA* 228 (1936) ; E. FRAUWALDNER, *WZKM* 44 (1937).

3. RAJA, C. Kunhan. *R̥gvedabhāṣya of Skandasvāmin* (for 5th and 6th Maṇḍalas). *ALB* 1, 1937.

Description of the original palm-leaf manuscript in Malayalam script and its transcripts.

4. *R̥gvedabhāṣya of Udgīthācārya*. pub. D. A. V. College, Lahore 1935.

[a pre-Sāyaṇa comm.]

5. OERTEL, H. *Zur indischen Apologetik*. W. Kohlhammer, Stuttgart 1930.

[Sāyaṇa's introduction to his RV-comm.]

6. *Veda-bhāṣya-bhūmikā-saṃgraha*. Ed. UPADHYAYA, Baladev. Kashi Sanskrit Series, Benares 1934.

7. *R̥gveda-bhāṣyopakramaṇikā*. Sanskrit Sahitya Pariṣad, Calcutta.

[with English notes]

8. RADDI, G. R. *Index to Sāyaṇa's Bhāṣya on R̥gveda II*.

[M. A. thesis, London Univ. 1930 ; copy in Univ. Library]

9. GODE, P. K. A rare Manuscript of the Vedabhāṣyasāra of Bhaṭṭojī Dikṣita. *ALB* 5, 1941.

10. AYER, S. V. V. Errors and Imperfections of Sāyaṇa as a Bhāṣyakāra. II AIOC, Calcutta 1922.

11. GODE, P. K. The Chronology of the Works of Mahīdhara, author of the Vedadīpa and Mantramahodadhi—between A.D. 1530 and 1610. *ABORI* 21, 1939-40.

12. GUHA, D. N. Sāyaṇācārya. *COJ* 2, Sept. 1935.

13. JOSHI, S. J. The Problem of Mādhava in the Ṛgveda. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

.... no less than five Mādhavas known as Vedic commentators .... their identification ....

14. KASHIKAR, C. G. Sāyaṇa and the Text of Ṛgveda-Saṁhitā. *NIA* 1, 1938-39.

15. KASHIKAR, C. G. The new Commentary on Vālakhilya Hymns. XI AIOC, Hyderabad 1941.

[Sāyaṇa's comm. not to be found except in one MS. from Govt. Sanskrit College, Benares.]

16. KASHIKAR, C. G. Untraced Quotations in Sāyaṇa's Commentary on the Ṛgveda. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

17. NARAHARI, H. G. The Dates of Caturvedasvāmin and Rāyaṇa. *ALB* 5, 1941.

Catur. between 1477 and 1507 A.D. Rāv. earlier than middle of 15th cent. A.D.

18. RAJA, C. Kunhan. The Commentaries on Ṛgveda and Nirukta. V AIOC, Lahore 1928.

[chronology fixed]

19. RAJA C. Kunhan. The Valabhi School of Vedabhāṣyakāras. VI AIOC, Patna 1930.

[Skanda., Nārāyaṇa, Udgītha, Maheśvara, Mādhava, Harisvāmin.]

20. RAJA, C. Kunhan. The Mādhava Problem in the Vedabhāṣya. VI AIOC, Patna 1930.

[Sāyaṇa, Mādhava, Veṅkaṭamādhava]

21. RAJA, C. Kunhan. Date of Skandasvāmin. *JOR* 5, 1931.

[about 600 A.D.]

22. RAJA C. Kunhan. Mādhava : A new Bhāṣyakāra for the Ṛgveda. *JOR* 5, 1931.

23. RAJA, C. Kunhan. The Chronology of the Vedabhāṣyakāras. *JOR* 10, 1936.

Yāska—a few centuries B.C. ; Durga—long before 600 A.D. ; Skandasvāmin—about 600 A.D. ; Harisvāmin— wrote his comm. on SPB in 638 A.D. ; Maheśvara— contemporary of Hari. ; Mādhava—perhaps a disciple of Skanda. ; Udgītha—perhaps a contemporary of Skanda., earlier than Haradatta (12th cent. A.D.) ; Mādhava, son of Veṅkatārya—about 10th cent. A.D., decidedly earlier than Sāyaṇa ; Mādhava, author of Anukramāṇis, perhaps earlier than even Skanda., no definite evidence for date available ; Sāyaṇa—14th cent. A.D. ; Devarāja—later than Sāyaṇa.

24. SARUP, Lakshman. Date of Skandasvāmin. *Jha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1937.

Date of Harisvāmin, commentator of SPB is 538 A.D. ; that of Skanda., the teacher of Hari., end of 5th cent. A.D.

25. SHARMA, D. The Authorship of Vedabhāṣyas. *COJ* 2, July 1935.

Mādhava was at least a part author of the comm. whose authorship is now ascribed to his brother and coworker, Sāyaṇa.

26. VENKATASUBBIAH, A. Guṇaviṣṇu and Sāyaṇa. *JOR* 9, 1935.

[G. not earlier than S.]

27. VENKATASUBBIAH, A. On the Date of Skandasvāmin, Maheśvara and Mādhava. *JOR* 10, 1936.

28. VENKATASUBBIAH, A. Sāyaṇa, Mādhavabhaṭṭa and Veṅkaṭamādhava. *JOR* 10, 1936.

#### 4. METHODS ETC. OF EXEGESIS.

1. GARGE, D. V. The Contribution of the Śābarabhāṣya to Rgveda-Exegesis. XI AIOC, Hyderabad 1941.

[a definite original contribution to the interpretation of RV words and passages made by Śabara]

2. PATEL, Manilal. Principles of Translation and Interpretation of the Rgveda. VIII AIOC Mysore 1935.

3. PATEL, Manilal. Interpretation of the Rgveda. *Bh. Vid.* 1, Nov. 1939.

4. RAJWADE, V. K. On the Possibility of Corruptions in the Ṛgveda. *K. B. Pathak Comm. Vol.*, Poona 1934.

5. SARUP, Lakshman. Is Yāska an infallible Guide in the Interpretation of the Ṛgveda? *Woolner Comm. Vol.*, Lahore 1940.

[Y. should be critically studied and not blindly followed]

6. SHASTRI, P. D. Exegesis of the Ṛgveda with special reference to the critical traditional Method of Interpretation. V AIOC, Lahore 1928.

### 5. PARTICULAR HYMNS.

1. Puruṣa-Sūktam. ASS 3, Poona. 4th Ed., 1922.

2. APTE, V. M. The Akṣa-sūkta of the Ṛgveda (X. 34). *Sahyādri*, Poona, Oct. 1941.

[translation into Marathi.]

3. APTE, V. M. The Bhikṣu-sūkta (Ṛgveda X. 117). *Sahyādri*, Poona, April 1942.

[Marathi translation.]

4. APTE, V. M. The Sūrya-sūkta in the Ṛgveda (I. 50). *Puruṣārtha*, Aundh, Nov. 1942.

[rendered into classical Sanskrit verse in identical metre ; translated into Marathi.]

5. APTE, V. M. The Hymn to Araṇyānī (RV X. 146) *Chitramayajagat*, Poona, Nov. 1942.

6. ATKINS, S. D. A Vedic Hymn to the Sun-god Sūrya. *JAOS* 58, 1938.

Translation and exegesis of RV I. 115.

7. BROWN, W. Norman. The sources and Nature of Puruṣa in the Puruṣasūkta. *JAOS* 51, 1931.

.... The hymn contains a number of lexical and mythological integers drawn from the sphere of the related deities, Agni-Sūrya-Viṣṇu .... Puruṣa is a blend of these derivative elements treated with a rudimentary personification faintly echoing an old folk-notion ....



8. CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. C. The *Vṛṣākapi Hymn*. *All. Univ. Stud.* Vol. I, 1925.

‘Erotic Mysticism’ .... the cult of *Vṛṣākapi* not necessarily originated from Dravidian culture .... the Sun-worship was supplanting the Indra-worship in the *Parśu-Yādava* community .... Persians of Iran may have come from the *Yādava* community of India ....

9. DATTA, Dvijadas. *Puruṣa-Sūkta : Ṛgvedic Hymn to the Supernatural Self*. pub. Sarva-dharma-samanvaya-āśrama, Comilla 1933.

[Text and comm. in English] .... No caste in true Hinduism ....

Rev. : E. J. THOMAS, *IHQ* 9 (1934); ANON, *M in I* 15 (1935).

10. GHOSE, Aurobindo. The Colloquy of Indra and Agastya. *Arya I*, Pondicherry 1914.

[RV I. 170 : Transl. and Comm. in English.]

11. GHOSE, Aurobindo. Indra, Giver of Light. *Arya I*, 1914.

[RV I. 4 : Transl. and Comm. in English.]

12. GHOSE, Aurobindo. Indra and the Thought-forces. *Arya I*, 1914.

[RV I. 171 : Transl. and Comm. in English.]

13. GHOSE, Aurobindo. Agni, the Illumined Will. *Arya I*, 1914.

[RV I. 77 : Trans. and Comm. in English.]

14. GHOSE, Aurobindo. Surya Savitri, Creator and Increaser. *Arya I*, 1914.

[RV V. 81 : Transl. and Comm. in English.]

15. GHOSE, Aurobindo. The Divine Dawn. *Arya I*, 1944-15.

[Translation and Comm. in English of RV III. 61] .... *Uṣas* is the first condition of the Vedic realisation ....

16. GHOSE, Aurobindo. To Bhaga Savitri, the Enjoyer. *Arya I*, 1914-15.

[RV, 82 : Translation and Comm.]

17. GHOSE, Aurobindo. Vayu, the Master of the Life Energies. *Arya* I, 1914-15.

[RV IV. 48 : Translation and Comm.]

18. GHOSE, Aurobindo. The God of Mystic Wine. *Arya* III, 1916-17.

[RV IX. 75 and 42 : Translation and Comm.]

19. GHOSE, Aurobindo. A Vedic Hymn to the Fire. *Arya* VI, 1920.

[RV I. 59 : A Hymn of the Universal Divine Force and Will. Translation]

20. HALL, F. E. The Śrī-Sūkta. *JASBL* 28, 1932.

Litany to Fortune : Text, translation, comm.

21. HERTEL, Johannes. Nachtrag zu Rgveda X. 163, Vendidad VIII. 35-72. *Asia Major* 6, 1930.

22. KARMARKAR, A. P. Vasiṣṭha's remorse over the death of his son. *ABORI* 22, 1941.

[New light on RV VII. 86.]

23. KARMARKAR, A. P. Puruṣa-Sūkta : RV X. 90. *JBBRAS* 18, Bombay 1942.

Aryan immigrants aimed at the incorporation of many of the ideas of the proto-Indians ; cf. mystic glorification of human victim in Puruṣa-sūkta—Human sacrifice.

24. KARVE, Iravati. A Note on Rgveda III. 31. *NIA* 2, 1939-40.

25. Śrī-Sūktam, with the Bhāṣyas of Vidyāranya, Pṛthvīdhara and Śrīkanṭhācārya. pub. Kashi SS 4, Benares.

Copious notes added.

26. Puruṣa-Sūktam, with the Bhāṣyas of Sāyaṇa, Mahīdhara, Maṅgala and Nimbārka. pub. Kashi SS 12, Benares.

27. MACNICOL, M. *Poems by Indian Women*. pub. Heritage of India, New York 1923.

Translation of the austere hymn, RV X. 39, ascribed to Ghoṣā. Rev. : W. BROWN, *JAOS* 46 (1926).

28. PATEL, Manilal. A Study of Rgveda X, 71. *Visva. Quart.* 4, Aug.-Oct. 1938.

29. PATEL, Manilal. A Historical Hymn of the Ṛgveda : RV VII. 33. *JGRS* 1, Oct. 1939.

30. PATEL, Manilal. A Mystic-Philosophical Hymn of the Ṛgveda : RV. X. 5. *Woolner Comm. Vol.*, Lahore 1940.

31. POTDAR, K. R. Āprī Hymns in the Ṛgveda. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

.... stage of ritual development indicated therein and a theory as to how they came to be written .... (1) Āprīsūktas must have had some very clear sacrificial associations. (2) They must have been written at a fairly early period of Vedic sacrifice. (3) The ritual which they visualise must have been a pretty simple one.

32. Śrīsūkta-bhāṣya of Raṅganāth Muni. Ed. RAGHAVAN, A. Srinivasa. Pudukotah 1937.

Comm. on Śrī-sūkta, which forms part of the khilas of the Ṛgveda.

Rev. : ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 24 (1938); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 44 (1939).

33. RENOU, L. L'Hymne aus Aśvin de l'Ādiparvan. *F. W. Thomas Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1939.

34. RÖNNOW, Kasten. Die Verse der Sarparājñī, Ṛgveda 10, 189. *MO* 25, 1931.

35. SCHAYER, St. A note on the Old Russian variant of the Puruṣa-sūkta. *Arch Or* 7, 1935.

.... common source of I-E, and non-I-E stories suggested ....

36. SHAMASASTRI, R. Kapila Eclipse. *JGJR* I (3), Allahabad, May 1944.

.... RV X. 27 (attributed to Vasukra): the subject is total solar eclipse, called Kapila, and the sacrifices performed to appease the 35 gods concerned in the 35 eclipses in the subcycle of 14 lunar years.

37. TADPATRIKAR, S. N. Puruṣa-Sūkta. *Puruṣārtha* 16, Aundh, June-July, 1940.

[Marathi.]

38. VELANKAR, H. D. A Family-Hymn of the Agastyas : I. 165. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

Family-hymns are hymns which record an unusual exploit of the early ancestor or rather the Founder of the Family, an

exploit which is performed with the help of Indra and which is considered as bringing great credit and glory to the whole family.

39. VESAVALA, A. K. The Dialogue between Yama and Yamī. II AIOC, Calcutta 1922.

[Compared with Mashya and Mashyani in the Bruddehish.]

40. WINTERNITZ, M. Ein Hymnus an Savitar. *Arch. Or.* 3, 1931.

[RV II. 38 : new translation with critical notes.]

#### 6. PARTICULAR MANTRAS.

1. APTE, V. M. The R̥gveda Mantras in their Ritual Setting in the Gṛhya Sūtras. *BDCRI* 1, Dec. 1939 ; Mar. 1940.

2. APTE, V. M. R̥gveda Citations in the Mahābhārata. *Kane Comm. Vol.*, Poona 1941.

3. KRCECK, Fr. W. Sprawie R̥gwedy IV. 18.10. *RO* 1, 1925.

4. LOMMEL, H. Eine arische Form magischer Gottesanrufung. *AO* 10, 1932.

[RV I. 47.7 ; VI. 40.5 ; VIII. 8.14.] .... naming all places and positions where god is and all kinds of enemies that oppose you.

5. LOMMEL, H. Studies in the Veda. *AO* 11, 1933.

6. LOMMEL, H. Auslegung von Vedastellen. *AO* 11, 1933.

RV II. 38.8 ; 54.2.

7. PILLAY, P. K. N. Mantras cited by Pratīkas in the Aitareya Brāhmaṇa and not traced to the R̥gveda. *BDCRI* 3, 1942.

.... These should be admitted into the RV-Khila collection ....

8. POUCHA, P. Ein vedisches Zeugnis für den Arbeitsgesang. *ZII* 10, 1936.

RV I. 92.3. Cf. E. SCHWENTNER, *ZDMG* 90 (1936).

9. SCHWENTNER, Ernst. Zu Poucha's Artikel, "Ein vedisches Zeugnis für den Arbeitsgesang". *ZDMG* 90 1936

10. VENKATASUBBIAH, A. On Udgītha's Commentary on R̥gveda X. 15.12. *JOR* 11, 1937.

11. VENKATASUBBIAH, A. On R̥gveda IV. 30.19. *JOR* 11, 1937.

#### 7. GROUPS OF HYMNS.

1. BHAWE, S. S. The Problems of the Dialogue-Hymns of the R̥gveda. XI AIOC, Hyderabad 1941.

.... not possible to deny their dramatic character .... presuppose the existence of some sort of d̥śya entertainment .... generally not connected with ritual .... abstruse and often mysterious language .... many of them connected with Indra in some way or other.

2. BROWN, W. Norman. Some Notes on the Rain Charms, RV VII. 101-103. *NIA* 2, 1939-40.

Hymns dedicated to Parjanya and the frogs are regarded as rain charms.

3. GADGIL, V. A. The Āp̥r̥i Hymns in the R̥gveda. *J Bom U* 4, Nov. 1935.

[Introduction : Translation : Notes.]

4. GHOSE, Aurobindo. Hymns of the Atris. *Arya* 2-3-4, Pondicherry, 1915-16-17.

[Hymns to Agni, the Divine Will-force ; to Guardians of the Light, Sūrya, Light and Seer ; to Varuṇa ; to Mitra ; to Aryaman and Bhaga ; to Mitra-Varuṇa] " .... Veda is a book of esoteric symbols, almost of spiritual formulae, which masks itself as a collection of ritual poems. The inner sense is psychological, universal, impersonal .... Vedic language is a powerful and remarkable instrument, terse, knotted, virile, packed and in its turns careful rather to follow the natural flight of thought in the mind than to achieve the smooth and careful constructions and the clear transitions of a logical and rhetorical syntax ...." (from the 'Foreword').

5. GHOSE, Aurobindo. Parasara's Hymns to the Lord of Flame. *Arya* VI-VII, Pondicherry 1920.

Translation of RV I 65-73.

6. HOLST, Gustav. *Choral Hymns from the Rig Veda*. Stainer and Bell, London 1920.

[Hymns to Indra, Dawn etc. set according to European music].

7. MACDONELL, A. A. The Uṣas Hymns of the Ṛgveda. *JRAS*, 1932.

[Translation with notes of RV I. 48; 49; 92; 113; 123; 124; III. 61; IV. 51; 52; V. 79; 80; VI. 64; 65; VII. 75; 76; 77; 78; 79; 80; 81].

8. PATEL, Manilal. The ninth Maṇḍala of the Ṛgveda. *Bh. Vid.* 1-2, May-Nov. 1940.

9. PATEL, Manilal. Bhāradvāja's Hymns to Agni. *Bh. Vid.* 2-3, May-Nov. 1941.

[Translation with notes].

10. PILLAI, P. K. N. The Cultural and Social Conditions as reflected in the Similes of the Dawn-Hymns in the Ṛgveda. *BDCRI* 2, Nov. 1940.

11. POLEMAN, H. I. The Ritualistic Continuity of Ṛgveda X. 14-18. *JAOS* 54, 1934.

Rks in the RV-hymns as found in the Saṁhitā suggests particular ritualistic ideas .... Death-rites of the RV-people in RV X. 14 to 18.

12. Daivata-Saṁhitā, Vol. I-III. Ed. SATAVALEKAR, S. D. Pub. Svādhyāya Maṇḍala, Aundh 1941-42.

[Collection of all Sūktas addressed to Agni, Indra, Maruts : with introductory notes].

Rev. : H. D. VELANKAR, *J Bom U*, Sept 1942.

13. SATAVALEKAR, S. D. *Daivata-Saṁhitā*, Part I, pub. Svādhyāya Maṇḍala, Aundh 1943.

[Hindi translation of all hymns to Agni, Indra, Soma, Maruts].

14. SATAVALEKAR, S. D. Vīra Marutānce Kāvya (The Poetry of Heroic Maruts). *Puruṣārtha* 19, June-July 1943.

[Marathi].

15. VELANKAR, H. D. Hymns to Indra by the Viśvāmitras. *J Bom U* 3, May 1935.

[Translation with notes]

16. VELANKAR, H. D. Hymns to Indra by the Vāmadevas. *J Bom U* 6, May 1938.

[Translation with notes]

17. VELANKAR, H. D. Hymns to Indra by the Atris. *J Bom U* 8, Sept. 1939.

[Translation with notes]

18. VELANKAR, H. D. Hymns to Indra by the Gr̥tsamadas. *J Bom U* 9, Sept. 1940.

[Translation with notes]

19. VELANKAR, H. D. Hymns to Indra by the Bhāradvājas. *J Bom U* 10-11, Sept. 1941-Sept. 1942.

[Translation with notes]

20. VELANKAR, H. D. Family-Hymns in the Family-Maṇḍalas. *JBRAS* 18, 1942.

.... in each Maṇḍala, there is at least one hymn which seeks to glorify the family by singing the exploits of an early ancestor in the family .... cf. RV III, 53 ; V. 40 ; VI. 37 ; VII. 33.

21. VELANKAR, H. D. Hymns to Indra by the Vāsiṣṭhas. *J Bom U* XIII (2), Sept. 1944.

[English translation with annotations].

## 8. SELECTIONS.

1. Ṛgveda Hymns. Calcutta University Pub. 72.

2. Hymns from the Ṛgveda (with Sāyaṇa's comm., notes and translation. Ed. PETERSON, P.) 6th Ed. by KARMAKAR, R. D. BPS, Poona 1937.

3. PAPPESIO, V. *Inni del Rig-Veda*. pub. Nicola Zanichelli, Bologna 1931.

[Introduction : traditional opinions on RV, its composition, age etc., notes and translation in Italian ; 2nd Ed.]

Rev. : J. CHARPENTIER, *JRAS* 1930 ; E. H. JOHNSTON, *JRAS* 1932 ; W. WUEST, *OLZ* 36 (1933).

4. Hymns from the Ṛgveda (with Sāyaṇa's comm., notes etc. edited by PETERSON, P.), 3rd Ed. completely revised and enlarged by PARANJPE, V. G. BPS 58, Poona 1939.

5. PURANIK, H. B. and BHAYALIKAR, A. R. *Sūktārthamuktāvalī*. Baroda 1933.

[New (astronomical) interpretation of RV III. 59 ; V. 83 ; VI. 53 ; VII. 75 ; VII. 102 in Hindi and Marathi. Foreword in

English, by Dr. B. Bhattacharya on 'Key to the Interpretation of the Ṛgveda'].]

### 9. GENERAL STUDY.

1. ACHARYA, D. C. The Doctrine of Revelation in the Ṛgveda. *Asutosh S. J. Vol. 3*, Calcutta 1925.

[RV I. 3.11 ; 37.4 ; 82.1 ; 114.9 ; II. 23.2 ; VIII. 32.27].

2. CHAKRAVARTY, A. K. 'Samudra' in the Ṛgveda. *IHQ* 8, June 1932.

3. DATTA, D. *Rigveda Unveiled*. pub. Sarva-dharma-samavaya-āśrama, Comilla, 1933.

[2nd Ed. revised and enlarged] .... similar nature of revelations of Veda, Bible, Koran .... Max Müller's theory of Henotheism is untenable .... monotheism is the cardinal doctrine of RV ....

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 40 (1935); ANON., *M in I* 15 (1935).

4. GARGE, D. V. Śābarabhāṣya and the Ṛgveda-Exegesis. *BDCRI* III, 1942.

5. GARGE, D. V. The Contribution of the Śābara-Bhāṣya to Ṛgveda-Exegesis. *BDCRI* IV (4), June 1943.

....continued from *BDCRI* III, 546 : Passages cited for determining the nature of Vedic gods.

6. GHOSE, Aurobindo. Secret of the Veda. *Arya* 1-2, Pondicherry 1914-15-16.

[Interpretation of Aṅgiras-myth, etc.]

7. MANKAD, D. R. The Arctic Regions in the Ṛgveda. *ABORI* 12, 1930-31.

author seeks to reconcile the theories of Das and Tilak .... agrees with Das that Sapta-Sindhu was the original home of the Aryans .... criticises D. for overlooking references in RV showing knowledge of Arctic region ....

8. PATEL, Manilal. Padapāṭha of the Sixth Maṇḍala of the Ṛgveda. X AIOC, Tirupati 1940.

9. PHATAK, D. S. Ṛgvedācī Oḷakha (Introduction to Ṛgveda). *Puruṣārtha* 16, Aundh, Oct. 1939.

[Marathi]



Systematic presentation of passages from AV-Parīṣiṣṭa bearing upon omens and portents : earthquake, meteor, lightning etc.  
Rev. : S. K. DE, *OLD* 3 (1939).

3. Atharvaveda Anukramaṇikā. pub. Vaidika Pustakālaya, Ajmer.

## 12. HYMNS.

1. BARRET, L. C. Three versions of an Atharvan Hymn. *C. E. Pavry Comm. Vol.*, 1933.

(1) A Khila to RV X. 137 as given by Scheftelowitz. (2) AV Śaunakiya, V. 5. (3) AV Paippalāda, VI. 4.

2. BECKH, Herm. *Der Hymnus an die Erde* (aus dem altind. Atharvaveda). Stuttgart 1934.

Translation and comm.

3. GRILL, J. *Atharva-Veda, Hundert Lieder*. pub. 'Kulturen der Erde', Friedrichslegen 1932.

2nd smaller edition.

4. HAUER, J. W. Einige Bruchstücke der Vrātya-Spekulation. *Winternitz Comm. Vol.*, 1933.

AV XV. 14.

5. HAUER, J. W. Vrātyasāṃasyā aur Atharvavedakā 15 vā Kāṇḍa. *Ojha Comm. Vol.*, 1934.

[Hindi].

6. LADDU, R. D. On the Structure of the Atharvaveda, III. 15. *PO* 7, 1942-43.

7. LOMMEL, Hermann. Das Varuṇa-und-Fluch-Gedicht, Atharvaveda IV. 16. *ZDMG* 92, 1938.

8. PAPESSO, V. *Inni dell'Atharvaveda*. pub. Nicola Zanichelli, Bologna 1933.

Selected AV-hymns translated into Italian with introduction and notes.

Rev. : E. H. JOHNSTON, *JRAS* 1934 ; E. FRAUWALLNER, *WZKM* 42 (1935).

9. PRITHVIPUTRA. Prthvisūkta—eka adhyayana. *NPP* 48 (1-4).

AV XII. 1. 1-63 : Hindi.

## 13. GENERAL STUDY.

1. BARRET, L. C. On the Making of Vedic Samhitās. *Proceedings Am. Phil. Ass.* 63, 1932.

Relation<sup>of</sup> of AV-Paippalāda to RV and YV.

2. CHAKRABORTY, Surendra Kisor. The Atharva-Veda. *Pr. Bh.* 41, Jan. 1936.

[General survey].

3. KARAMBELKAR, V. W. Medical Knowledge in the Atharva-Veda. *Bhārati* I (1), Nagpur, Oct. 1943.

.... special reference to *takman* : its symptoms, varieties, remedies.

4. KARMARKAR, A. P. The Fish in Indian Folklore and the Age of Atharvaveda. *ABORI* XXIV (3-4), 1944.

.... During Mohenjo Daro period the popular of all forms of God was fish .... Fish as a heraldic device .... Fish as a fertility symbol .... RV was familiar with Indus people and their civilization .... The flood referred to in AV, SPB, MBh etc. must be the one which wiped out the M.D. civilization. But RV does not refer to flood. Incident of flood, which took place immediately after the Bhārata war, must have taken about a century or two for its formation into a legend .... unique non-Aryan character of AV is clear .... The Bhṛgu while imbibing the best of the traditions, legends and folklore of the country, tried also to brahmanize them. The AV is a clear document of this kind .... The beginnings of AV coterminus with early portions of RV itself—the last stages of its composition contemporaneous with SPB and MBh.

5. LOMMEL, H. Eine Beziehung zwischen Veda and Edda. *Zfd A* 73, 1936.

Die 'Verwünschung zu ewiger Jungfrauschaft' (AV I. 14) hat eine Parallele in der Skirmismal 29 ff.

6. NARAHARI, H. G. The Atharvaveda and the Nyāyamañjarī of Jayantabhaṭṭa. *IC* 6, 1940.

.... Jayanta indicates the important position of AV. ....

7. PANTULU, N. K. Venkatesan. Aruṇa Praśna and Atharva Veda. VIII AIOC, Mysore 1935.

8. PANTULU, N. K. Venkatesan. The Atharvaveda and the Mantraśāstra. *QJMS* 27, July-Oct. 1936.

Esoteric line of worship propagated in Mantraśāstras with its conception of Bijākṣaras as the basis of Upāsana is an outgrowth of AV.

9. PANTULU, N. K. Venkatesan. The Place of Atharvaveda in Vedic Literature. *QJMS* 29, April 1939.

10. PANTULU, N. K. Venkatesan. Zcnd Avesta and Atharvaveda. *QJMS* 30, 1940.

11. PRIYARATNA, Arsha. *Atharvavediya Cikitsāśāstra*. Haradwar. (Sanskrit-Hindi).

.... AV-hymns are not incantations or magical formula as is generally supposed .... they refer to different aspects of Āyurveda .... words like *dāsi* and *sūdra* are here names of herbs while *bāhūka* is a covered place and *mūjavat* is a place covered with *muñja* grass ....

Rev. : Chintabharana CHAKRAVARTI, *MR* (Aug. 1944).

12. ŚAṆKARĀCĀRYA, V. B. Atharva-Veda. *JVORI*, July-Dec. 1941.

Status of AV : Medical side of AV : Medhā-jñāna and agnikārya : Nyāsavidhāna : Graha-nakṣatra-śarīra-anvaya.

13. SARMA, K. Venkateswara. Atharvan Medicine. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

### III. SĀMAVEDA

#### 14. TEXT : EXEGESIS.

1. Sāmaveda-Sārṇhitā, with commentaries of Mādhava and Bharatasvāmin. Ed. RAJA, C. Kunhan. Adyar Library Pub. 26, 1941.

Mādhava flourished cir 600 A.D. : Bharatasvāmin, early 14th cent. A.D. : both earlier than Sāyaṇa.

Rev. : N. I. *QJMS* 32 (1941-42) ; D. B. S., *JBORS* 28 (1942).

2. Sāmaveda-Sārṇhitā, with Sāyaṇa's Bhāṣya : Pūrvārcika. Ed. BHATTACHARYA, B. B. Calcutta Sk. Series XVI, 1936.

[Text ; Sāyaṇa's bhāṣya ; bhāṣya-sāra ; padapāṭha ; English transl. ; introduction ; notes ; indices. 3 Volumes with a supplement].

3. Sāma-Veda of the Jaiminīyas. Ed. RAGHU VIRA. Sarasvati Vihara Series III, Lahore 1938.

[Text with Mantra-index : published for the first time].

4. Sāmaveda-Saṁhitā. Ed. SATAVALEKAR, S. D. Svādhyāya Maṇḍala, Aundh 1939.

Rev. : N. A. GORE, *OLD* 3 (1940); B. K. GHOSH, *IC* 7 (1940).

### 15. ANUKRAMANĪ ETC.

1. Sāmaveda-sarvānukramaṇī (published with Rk-tantram). Ed. SURYAKANTA. pub. Meherchand Lachmidas, Lahore 1933.

2. SARMA, K. Madhava Krishna. The Sāmaveda-sarvānukramaṇī. *ALB* 5, 1941.

[MS notes : ref. SURYAKANTA's ed. of *Rk-tantram* with SV-S]

3. VARMA, S. Nidāna-Sūtra of Sāmaveda. VI AIOC, Patna 1930.

4. Sāmavedīya-subodhinī-paddhati. Ed. TRIPATHI, Durgadatta. Ch. Sk. Series 5, Benares 1941.

[Ed. with Sankrit introduction].

5. Sāmavedīyarudrajapavidhi. pub. Kashi SS, Benares 1937.

[Pañcavaktrapūjanam laghurudravidhānam ca].

6. Sāma-sapta-lakṣaṇa. Ed. SURYAKANTA. Lahore 1939.

[The best representative of the nomenclative grammatical literature].

7. Sāmaveda Anukramaṇikā. pub. Vaidika Pustakālaya, Ajmer.

### 16. COMMENTARY

1. Chāndogyanamantrabhāṣya of Guṇaviṣṇu. Ed. BHATTACHARYA, D. Sk. Sahitya Pariṣad 19, Calcutta 1930.

A pre-Sāyana comm. on select Vedic mantras recited by a Chandoga or Sāmavedin householder in connection with the performance of various domestic rites.

Rev. : H. P. SHASTRI, *IHQ* 6 (1930); S. N. PRADHAN, *ABORI* 14; W. STEDE., *JRAS* 1932.

2. GODE, P. K. The oldest dated MS. of Sāyana's commentary on the Sāmaveda : dated Thursday, 31st March 1463. *ABORI* 20, 1938-39.

#### 17. GENERAL STUDY.

1. DEV, Bimalcharan. Samaveda—A Query. *Pr. Bh.* 49, April 1944.

.... why *vedānām sāmavedosmī*? .... why *udraḥ sāmamayonte ca tasmāt tasyāśucirdhvaniḥ* (Mārkaṇḍeya P. 102. 119; Manu. IV. 124)? .... [see Sāmaveda a note, *Pr Bh.* July 1944].

2. DRAVID, Lakshman Shastri. Sāmaveda. *Puruṣārtha* 16, Oct. 1939.

[General survey of SV lit. in Marathi].

3. DRAVID, Lakshman Sastri. The Sāman Chant in the Records (*Dhvani-mudrita-sāmāni*), Poona 1943.

4. MITRA, Jagdish Chandra. Sāmaveda—A Note. *Pr. Bh.* 49, July 1944.

.... ref. *Pr. Bh.* April 1944 .... Music possesses not only aesthetic appeal but bears a magical property .... foundation of sacrificial creed is magic... (1) Why is SV the most excellent of Vedas? (2) Why is it *śuci*? (3) Why is there prejudice for SV with reference to other Vedas? The answer to these questions is : because of the magic cult of SV.

5. SASTRI, K. A. Nilkantha. The Origin of the Sāmaveda. *JOR* 9, 1935.

[English translation of W. Caland's article].

6. VISVABANDHU SASTRI. *Sāmaveda-sthala-nirdeśa-samvādikā*. V. V. R. Inst., Lahore.

#### IV. YAJURVEDA

##### 18. KAPIṢṬHALA : KATHA.

1. Kapiṣṭhala-Kātha-Samhitā : a text of the Black Yajurveda. Ed. RAGHU VIRA. pub. Meher Chand Lachhman Dass SK and PK Series 1, Lahore 1932.

[Critically edited for the first time].

Rev. : L. RENOU, *JA* 223 (1933).

2. OERTEL, H. *Zur Kapiṣṭhala-Kaṭha-Saṁhitā*. SBBAW phil. hist. 6, München 1934.

(1) Die Zitate aus dem RV in des KKS. (2) Zur Lautlehre. (3) Lexikalisches. (4) Nachträge zu Bloomfield's Vedic Concordance.

Rev. : S. M. KATRE, OLD 1 (June 1938).

3. PISANI, V. Quisquillie Vediche. RSO 15, 1934.

[Crit. remarks regarding Oertel's 'Zur KKS']. (1) Dissimilazione sintattica. (2) *māṛjmi*. (3) L'aoristo sigmatico di *gam*. (4) Desinenza *ram*.

4. KALLA, L. Home of the Kapiṣṭhalas. VII AIOC, Baroda 1933.

Acc. to Raghu Vira, Kapiṣṭhala may indicate Kaithala near Delhi; acc. to Kalla, their home was Kapiśa-sthala in Hindu-kush.

5. PANTULU, N. K. Venkatesan. The Kaṭhaka and the Aruṇa Praśnas of the Yajurveda. QJMS 27, July-Oct. 1936.

6. SURYAKANTA. The Kaṭhas, their Wanderings and their Literature. R. K. Mookerji Comm. Vol., Lucknow.

### 19. MAITRĀYAṆĪYA.

1. Maitrāyaṇīya Saṁhitā Yajurvediṃyā. Ed. SATAVALEKAR, S. D. Svādhyāya Maṇḍala, Aundh 1942.

2. RAGHU VIRA. Chandonukramaṇī of the Maitrāyaṇī-Saṁhitā. JRAS 1932.

3. SHARMA, A. Two Vedic Verses. Bh. Vid. 2, Nov. 1940.

(1) Taitt. Ār. I. 1.3 (= I. 21.2). (2) MS. IV. 12.2; 182.1-2 (Indra-hymn).

4. RAGHU VIRA. Gonāmika : One of the newly discovered Pariśiṣṭas of the Maitrāyaṇīyas. JVS 1, 1934.

5. RAGHU VIRA. Caturhotṛka : One of the newly discovered Pariśiṣṭas of the Maitrāyaṇīyas. JVS 2, 1935.

[Edited and rendered into English; comparison of Vārāha and Mānava recension]: .... Caturhotṛka is one of the oldest Pariśiṣṭas of the Vārāha-Śrauta, going back to a period when the Saṁ. and Br. ritual had not been superseded. Among the Mānavas it is a part of the Śrauta itself.

## 20. TAITTIRĪYA.

1. Taittirīya-Saṁhitā. pub. Govt. Or. Lib. 4, 5, 7-9, 12, 13, 14-16, 17, 18, Mysore.

[With accent-marks and padapāṭha, in 12 Saṁpuṭas : bhāṣya of Bhaṭṭabhāskara, called Jñāna-yajña].

2. RAJA, C. Kunhan. The Taittirīya-Sarvānukramaṇī of Yāska.\* JOR 5, 1931.

3. PARASURAM SASTRI. *Word-Index to Taittirīya-Saṁhitā*. GOS, Class C, No. 3, Poona 1930.

4. JAMBUNATHAN, M. R. Taittirīyas. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

## 21. ŚUKLA YAJURVEDA.

1. Śukla Yajurveda : Vājasaneyi-Mādhyandina-Saṁhitā. Ed. BAPAT, Dhundiraja Sastri. pub. Raja of Aundh, Aundh 1940.

[Text : anvaya : Marathi translation—in two volumes].

2. *Vedapuṣpa* 1 : Śrī Śukla Yajurveda. Ed. CHANDRATREYA, L. N. Bombay 1921.

[Text with Marathi translation : adh. 1 to 5].

3. Śukla-Yajurveda-Kāṇva-Saṁhitā, with Sāyaṇabhāṣya. Kashi SS 35, Benares.

4. Śrīmadvājasaneyi-Mādhyandina-Śukla-Yajurveda-Saṁhitā. pub. Nirmaya Sagar Press, Bombay 1929.

5. Vedaprakāśa, Ed. PATHAK, Shridhar Sastri. pub. Manohar Grantha Mala, Poona 1942.

[Text of VS with Marathi transl.]

6. Yajurveda-Saṁhitā : Vājasaneyi-Mādhyandina-Śukla. Ed. SATAVALEKAR, S. D. Svādhyāya Maṇḍala, Aundh 1927.

7. Śukla-Yajus-Sarvānukrama-sūtram of Kātyāyana. pub. Ben SS 13, Benares.

[4 Khaṇḍas : with the bhāṣya of Śrī Yājñikānantadeva].

8. KOLANGADE, R. G. *Śukla-Yajurveda-Maṇi-Mālā*. pub. Kolangade Bros., Hubli 1936.

[Selected passages from VS with Marathi trans.]

9. SARMA, Parasurama. Ātma-Sūkta. *Amritasiddhi*, 1921.  
[VS XL 1-17 with Hindi interpretation].
10. SARUP, Lakshman. Uvaṭa and Mahidhara. *IL* (Grierson Comm. Vol.), Lahore 1933.

Both commentators on VS of Mādhyandina.

## 22. GENERAL STUDY.

1. BHAWE, Shrikrishna. *Die Yajus des Aśvamedha*. Bonner Orient. Stud., W. Kohlhammer, Stuttgart 1939.  
Rev. : A. B. KEITH, *JRAS* 1941.
2. Cārāyaṇīya-Mantraṣyādhyāya. D. A. V. College pub., Lahore 1935.

List of seers of an ancient YV-school.

3. Kṛṣṇa-Yajurveda-Prakarāṇa-Kaumudī. Ed. KINJAWADEKAR, V. Mīmāṃsā Grantha Prakāśaka Samiti, Poona 1938.

[English translation and crit. notes by S. M. Katre].

4. RAGHU VIRA. Śākhās of the Yajurveda. *JVS* 2, 1935.

The Discovery of a unique chart of Yājuṣa recensions : 'Yajurvṛkṣa' : (1) Vājasaneyā-Yājñavalkya-Kaṇvādī 15 Śukla-Yājuṣāḥ. (2) Vājimādhyandīnī-Śukla-Yajuh mukhya 17 bhedāḥ. (3) Jābāla 26. (4) Gālava 24. (5) Kṛṣṇayajustaittirīyāḥ 8. (6) Caraka 12. (7) Maitrāyaṇīya 7 : 82 SYV + 27 KYV = 109.

5. Yajurveda Anukramaṇikā. pub. Vaidika Pustakālaya, Ajmer.

## V. BRĀHMAṆAS.

### 23. BRĀHMAṆAS OF RV.

1. Aitareya Brāhmaṇa. An SS 32, Poona 1931.  
[2nd Edition].
2. Aitareya Brāhmaṇa, with 'Sukhapradā' of Ṣaḍguruśiṣya. Ed. SASTRI, R. Anantakrishna. TSS 149, Trivandrum 1942.

[Vol. I, adh. 1-15 : footnotes ; parallel passages from Sāyaṇa, Govindasvāmin, Bhaṭṭabhāskara] .... Ṣaḍguruśiṣya throws a flood of light on the meaning of the Br. texts and the intricate grammatical construction of sentences .... indebtedness to earlier bhāṣyakāras, Govindasvāmin, Kṛṣṇa and others ....  
Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 48 (1943).



3. SURYANARAYAN, R. N. Exegesis of the Vedas with a special reference to the third chapter of the Aitareya Brāhmaṇa. VIII AIOC, Mysore 1935.

4. SURYANARAYAN, R. N. The Exegesis of the Vedas with a special reference to thirty-third chapter of the Aitareya Brāhmaṇa. PO 2-3, 1938.

[Legend of Sunahśepa].

5. RAJA, C. Kunhan. The Commentaries on the Aitareya Brāhmaṇa. ALB 4, 1940.

[MS. Notes : (1) Govindasvāmin. (2) Bhaṭṭabhāskara. (3) Śaḍguruśiṣya].

6. AGRAWALA, V. S. *Caraiveti-caraiveti* gāna. (Hindi). NPP 48 (1-4).

.... ref. Sunahśepa legend in Ait. Br. ....

7. PILLAI, P. K. Narayana. An Examination of Variants in later Saṁhitās of Mantras cited by *pratīkas* in the Aitareya Brāhmaṇa and not traced to the Ṛgveda. BDCRI IV (4), June 1943.

8. CALAND, W. Notes on the Kauṣītaki Brāhmaṇa. AO 10, 1932.

[C. suggests emendations to Keith's English translation of KB (HOS 25)].

## 24. BRĀHMAṆA OF AV : GOPATHA.

1. AGRAWALA, V. S. Two Readings in the Gopatha Brāhmaṇa. IC 6, July 1939.

## 25. BRĀHMAṆAS OF SV.

1. Ārṣeya Brāhmaṇam. Ed. MĀDHAVADĀSA, Sāṅkhyatīrtha. pub. Śrī Bhārati Publishing Co., Calcutta.

[Devanāgarī text with Bengali translation and copious notes].

2. Jaiminiya Brāhmaṇa of the Sāmaveda. Ed. RAGHU VIRA. Sarasvati Vihara Series 2, Lahore 1937.

[Book I : continuous complete text : with the help of newly discovered MSS. in Jaiminiya families in Malabar].

3. Jaiminiya-Upaniṣad-Brāhmaṇa. Ed. RAMADEVA. V. V. R. Inst., Lahore.

4. Pañcaviṁśa Brāhmaṇa : The Brāhmaṇa of twenty-five chapters. Ed. CALAND, W. pub. *BI* 255, Calcutta 1931.

[Translation : explanatory notes : references : concordances : elaborate introduction in four chapters dealing with lit. of SV ; position of this Br. in SV-lit. ; general survey of its contents, with an indication of its special features : four indexes : (1) Sāmāns mentioned in this Br. (2) Names of Ṛṣis etc. (3) Names of localities, streams, etc. (4) Important words and grammatical peculiarities]. .... Pūrvārcika of SV older than Uttarārcika ; this Br. even prior to Uttarā .... Pañca. is younger than Jaim. .... Pañca. later than MS and KS ....

Rev. : A. B. KEITH, *JRAS* 1932 ; A. B. KEITH, *BSOS* 6 (1932) ; L. RENOU, *Museum* (Leiden) 39 (1932) ; P. E. DUMONT, *JAOS* 52 (1932) ; I. SCHEFTELOWITZ, *OLZ* 36 (1933).

5. CHINTAMANI, T. R. The Śātyāyana Brāhmaṇa. *JOR* 5, 1931.

6. Tāṇḍya-Mahābrāhmaṇa, with Sāyaṇa's Bhāṣya. Ed. SASTRI, A. Chinnaswami. Kashi SS 105, Benares 1938.

[Text, Sāyaṇabhāṣya, notes, introduction etc : 2 Volumes].

Rev. : V. BHATTACHARYA, *Modern Review*, July 1938.

7. Varṇśa Brāhmaṇam. Ed. MĀDHAVADĀSA, Sāṁkhyatīrtha. pub. Śrī Bhārati Publishing Co., Calcutta.

[Devanāgarī text with Bengali translation and copious notes].

8. SARMA, K. Madhava Krishna. The Contribution of the Adyar Library to our Knowledge of the texts and textual divisions of the Sāmaveda Brāhmaṇas. *ALB* 3, 1939.

[Tāṇḍya ; Ṣaḍviṁśa ; Adbhuta ; Mantra ; Ārṣeya ; Varṇśa].

## 26. BRĀHMAṆAS OF KRṢṆA .YV.

1. Kāṭhaka-Brāhmaṇa-Saṁkalanam. Ed. SURYAKANTA. pub. Meharchand Lachhman Dass, Lahore 1943.

[Collection of extracts from the lost Kāṭhaka Brāhmaṇa].

2. Taittirīya Brāhmaṇa. Ed. SHAMASASTRI, R. Govt. Or. Lib. 57, Mysore 1921.

3. Taittirīya Brāhmaṇa. AnSS 37, Poona 1938.

[2nd Ed.].

4. VAIDYA, C. V. Taittirīya Brāhmaṇa. V AIOC, Lahore 1928.

5. SARMA, K. Madhava Krishna. A note on the Date of Kauśika Bhaṭṭa Bhāskara. *ALB* 4, 1940.

Bhaṭṭa Bhāskara's comm. on TB, Jñānayajña, not later than 12th cent. A.D.

27. BRĀHMAṆA OF ŚUKLA YV : ŚATAPATHA.

1. Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa in the Kāṇvīya Recension : Vols. 2 and 3. Ed. RAGHU VIRI. Lahore 1939.

[Vol. 1, edited by W. Caland, published in 1926, Punjab SK Series 10. The posthumous work of Caland revised and edited by Raghu Vira. Vol. 1 contains elaborate hist. introduction giving history of Vedic, particularly Br. lit. The Kāṇva text, complete in 3 Volumes, is published for the first time].

2. Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa : Mādhyandina recension. Ed. SASTRI, A. Chinnasvami. Kashi SS 127, Benares 1937.

[Text : footnotes : references to other Vedic texts : pāthabhedas between Uvaṭa and this Ed. Part I, Kāṇḍas 1-4 ; Part II, Kāṇḍas 5-9 ; Part III, Kāṇḍas 10 to end].

Rev. : K. V. RANGASWAMI, *ALB* 2 (1937).

3. Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa of the Mādhyandinas. Ed. CHAUDHARI, C. S. and GAUDA, U. Benares 1938.

4. Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa : Vājasaneyi Mādhyandina. pub. Laxmi-Venkateshwar Steam Press, Bombay 1940.

[Mūla-mantra-pāṭha : Rjupāṭha : Sāyaṇa's Bhāṣya called Vedārthaprakāśa : notes : where Sāyaṇa's Bhāṣya is not available, the Bhāṣya of Śrī Harisvāmin is given : complete in 5 volumes].

5. Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa. Ed. SASTRI, Vidyādhara and SASTRI, Vamsīdhara. Benares.

[with alphabetical index].

6. CALAND, W. Corrections of Eggeling's Translation of the Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa. *BSOS* 6, 1931.

7. CALAND, W. A note on the Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa. *AO* 10, 1932.

(1) The five ch.s of SPB at the beginning of 13th Book contains double treatment of the Aśvamedha sacrifice. (2) Description in the first 3 adh. agrees with that given in TB, while the description in adh. 4 and 5 agrees with that in Śāṅkhā-

yans ŚS. (3) ŚPB fnew TB and Śāṅkh. ŚS. (4) Portion of SPB earlier than VS.

8. PRADHAN, S. N. A note on a passage in the Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa. *IHQ* 8, Sept. 1932.

9. AUBOYER, Jeannine. The Symbolism of Sovereignty in India according to Iconography : Parasols and Thrones. *Indian Art and Letters* 12, London 1938.

reference to SPB regarding the significance of Throne for a King.

10. KARNIK, H. R. Some Moral Tales in the Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa. *J Bom U* 8, Sept. 1939.

11. KARNIK, H. R. Some Moral Tales in the Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa, implying the Condemnation of Certain Vices. X AIOC, Tirupati 1940.

12. KARNIK, H. R. A Legend of Political Wisdom in the Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa (I-V-4-6-11). *PO* 7, Oct. 42-Jan. 43.

Br. legends may be classified as follows :—(1) symbolical narratives : pure inventions of hieratic priests, (2) historical and popular narratives connected with the then public personalities, (3) philosophical legends, (4) moral narratives : political and worldly wisdom.

13. KARNIK, H. R. A Legend of Worldly Wisdom. *J Bom U* 12, Sept. 1943.

.... ŚPB I—vii—3-1-8 : *Sarvanāṣe samutpanne ardham tyajali paṇḍitah* : Pāñcatantra-Hitopadeśa narratives can be traced back to Br. : India is the 'Home-land' of such tales ....

14. KOLANGADE, R. G. *Śrīmad-Yogīśvara-Yājñavalkya-Darśana* : Śatapatha-Paricaya (Marathi). Hubli 1943.

15. SASTRI, Mangala Deva. Harisvāmin, the Commentator of the Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa. V AIOC, Lahore 1928..

16. SASTRI, Mangala Deva. Harisvāmin, the commentator of the Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa and the date of Skandasvāmin, the commentator of R̥gveda. PWSB studies 8(d).

17. VIDYALANKAR, BUDDHADEV. *Śatapatha me eka patha* Gurukul, Kangri 1929.

A brief study of ŚPB from the Ārya-samāja point of view.

## 28. GENERAL STUDY OF THE BRĀHMAṆAS.

1. GHOSH, Batakrishna. *Collection of the Fragments of lost Brāhmaṇas*. Modern Publishing Syndicate, Calcutta 1935.

[Collection of Br. quotations from ancillary Vedic lit. as well as from later Vedic lit.]

Rev. : A. B. KEITH, *IC* 3 (1936); L. RENOU, *JA* 228 (1936).

2. DIXIT, V. V. Relation of the Epics to the Brāhmaṇa literature with regard to history, religion and sociology. *PO* 5-6-7, Poona 1941-43.

3. SEHGAL, S. R. *Vedica : iti ha vijñāyate*. *NIA* 5, March 1943.

*iti ha vijñāyate* in Dharma-Sūtra lit. points exclusively to the passages of Brāhmaṇas.

## 29. ĀRAṆYAKAS.

1. Taittirīya Āraṇyaka. *AnSS* 36, Poona 1926.

[2nd Ed.]

2. SARMA, K. Madhava Krishna. A note on the Text of the Taittirīya Āraṇyaka. *ALB* 4, 1940.

3. SARMA, K. Madhava Krishna. Date of Bhaṭṭa Bhāskara. *Des. Cat. of MSS. in Adyar Lib. Vol. I.*

4. SUBRAHMANYAN, S. The Taittirīya Āraṇyaka : A study of its first Prapāṭhaka. *JOR* 12-13, 1938-39.

## VI. UPANIṢADS.

## 30. ĪŚA.

1. Īśāvāsyopaniṣad, with the Bhāṣya of Śaṅkarācārya. *An SS*. Poona 1934.

[6th Ed.]

2. Īśa Upaniṣad, with Mādhava's commentary. Ed. BASU, S. C. Pāṇini Office, Allahabad.

3. Isha Upanishad. Ed. GHOSE, Aurobindo. Arya Publishing House, Calcutta 1941.

[3rd Ed. Text : English trans.]

4. Īśa Upaniṣad. Gita Press, Gorakhpore 1940.

[3rd Ed. Text : Śaṅkara's Bhāṣya : Translation of both in Hindi : topical paragraphs : foot-notes].

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 41 (1936).

5. Īśa Upaniṣad. Nirṇaya Sagar, Bombay 1930.

6. Īśa Upaniṣad. Ed. RAGHU VIRA. Sarasvati Vihara Series, Lahore 1937.

7. Īśāvāsyopaniṣad. Ed. SARMA, Y. Subrahmanya. Adhyātma Prakāśa Office, Bangalore.

[Text : anvaya : Śaṅkara-bhāṣya : explanatory notes : topical analysis : index].

Rev. : S. J., *Ved. Kes.* 20 (1933).

8. Īśa Upaniṣad. Ed. SHARVANANDA, Swami. Ramakrishna Math, Madras 1932.

[Text : Translation : Comments].

9. Īśāvāsyopaniṣad, with Veṅkaṭanātha's Bhāṣya. Ed. VĀRADACHARI, K. C. and TATACHARYA, D. T. SV Or. Series 5, Tirupati 1942.

[Crit. edited and translated with notes : Introduction.] Veṅkaṭanātha belongs to 13th cent. A.D.

10. VENKATARAMIAH, D. Īśāvāsyopaniṣad. *QJMS* 22, 1931-32.

11. AMERICANIVASI. Īśāvāsyopaniṣadasambandhī eka praśna (A problem about Īśa). *Puruṣārtha* 16, July 1940.

Īśa contains the theory of Henry George and the nature of matter .... (in Marathi).

12. CARPANI, E. G. Īśa Upaniṣad. *IC* 3, July 1936.

13. DUTT, C. C. Sri Aurobindo and the Isha Upanishad. *Sri Aurobindo Mandir Annual* II, 15-8-1943.

14. GADGIL, M. G. Is Bhagavān Śaṅkara the author of the Bhāṣyam on the Īśa Upaniṣad going under his name? *Phil Quart.* XIX (2), Calcutta, July 1943.

The author's answer is in the negative.

15. GHOSE, Aurobindo. Isha Upanishad : Analysis. *Arya* 1, Pondicherry 1914-15.

16. JAGADISHWARANANDA, Swami. Ishopanishad : its Practical Teachings. *Pr. Bh.* 38, Mar. 1933.

17. Īśāvāsyopaniṣad. *Kalpaka* 31, 1936.

[English translation : Fragments and Aphorisms].

18. PRIYARATNA, Pandit. *Īśopaniṣad kā svarūpa* (Hindi). Mahesha Pustakālaya, Ajmer.

19. SCHRADER, Otto. A Critical Study of Īśopaniṣad. *IA* 62, Aug.-Nov. 1933.

20. STRAUSS, O. Scholastisches zum Anfang der Īśa Upaniṣad. *Winternitz Comm. Vol.*, Leipzig 1933.

Study of *Kurvanneveha karmāṇi*, etc.

21. VARADACHARI, K. C. Clue into the Understanding of Mystic and Religious Consciousness according to Īśāvāsyopaniṣad—Bhāṣya of Veṅkaṭanātha, X AIOC, Tirupati 1940.

22. VARADACHARI, K. C. Īśāvāsyopaniṣad-Bhāṣya : A Study. *Kane Comm. Vol.*, Poona 1941.

23. *Īśāvāsyopaniṣad-Bhāṣya* of Veṅkaṭanātha. Ed. VARADACHARI, K. C. and TATACHARYA, D. T. S. V. O. Series No. 5, Tirupati, 1942.

.... Veṅkaṭanātha's date is 1268-1369 A.D. .... *IU* of the Kāṇva school commented .... introduction and translation by Editors ....

Rev. : R. Naga Raja SARMA, *Aryan Path* (Feb. 1944); A. P. KARMARKAR, *ABORI* 24.

### 31. KENA.

1. Kenopaniṣad. An SS 6, Poona 1934.

[6th Ed. Text : Śaṅkara's Pada and Vākya Bhāṣyas : ṭikā of Ānandajñāna].

2. Talavakāra e Vājasaneyi-Saṁhitā-Upaniṣad. Ed. CARPANI, E. G. *Samādhi* I<sub>a</sub>-II<sup>o</sup>, Bologna 1935.

[Italian translation and philosophical discussion].

3. La Kena Upaniṣad : Texte, traduction et notes. Ed. COTTON, G. *Le Muséon* 44, 1931.

4. Kena Upaniṣad. Gita Press, Gorakhpore 1941.

[3rd Ed. : Text : Śāṁ. Bh. : both translated in Hindi : topical paragraphs : foot-notes].

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 41 (1936).

5. Kenopaniṣad. Ed. SHARVANANDA, Swami. Ramakrishna Math, Madras 1943.

[Text : anvaya : English transl. : comments].

6. Kenopaniṣad, with Raṅga-Rāmānuja-Bhāṣya. Ed. VARADACHARI, K. C. S. V. Or. Series, Tirupati 1943.

[crit. edited with translation].

7. COTTON, G. La revanche du Brahman. *Mélanges de philologie orientale*, Louvain 1932.

[Kena 14-26. important contents].

Rev. : W. GAMPERT, *Arch. Or.* 9 (1937).

8. GHOSE, Aurobindo. Kena Upanishad : Commentary. *Ārya* 2, Pondicherry 1915-16.

9. Kena or Talavakāra Upaniṣad. *Kalpaka* 31, 1936.

[English transl.]

### 32. KATHA.

1. Kāthakopaniṣad. An SS 7, Poona 1935.

[7th Ed. : Text : Śāṁ. Bh. ṭikās of Anandajñāna and Gopālayatindra].

2. Kātha Upaniṣad. Ed. GHOSE, Aurobindo. 1919.

[Text : English transl.]

3. Kātha Upaniṣad. Gita Press, Gorakhpore 1942.

[4th Ed. : Text : Śāṁ. Bh. : both translated in Hindi : topical paragraphs : foot-notes].

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 41 (1936).

4. Kāthaka Upaniṣad. *Kalpaka* 32, 1937.

[English transl.]

5. OTTO, R. *Die Kātha-Upaniṣad*. (Welt der Rel. 24) A. Töpelmann, Berlin 1936.

Best German translation and commentary : textual evolution of Kātha discussed.

Rev. : R. SCHMIDT, *OLD* 5 (1937).



6. PREM, Sṛī Krishna. *The Yoga of the Kāṭhōpaniṣad*. Ananda Pub. House, Allahabad 1943.

... Kāṭha is a practical treatise written to help us to achieve a real end ...., from death to immortality.

7. RAWSON, J. N. *The Kāṭha Upaniṣad*. An introductory Study in the Hindu Doctrine of God and of Human Destiny. Oxford Un. Pr., London 1934.

Discussion of views of various commentators and of his modern predecessors; Religious significance of the work; "Death's Teaching on Immortality"; .... spiritual isolation means self-mutilation .... a very useful correlation can be established between the spiritual teaching of the Up. and Christianity .... Kāṭha teaches the doctrine of unity, with its consequences in practical mysticism of Yoga .... 'Up. writers do not contradict the doctrine of a plurality of selves, but, taking this for granted, were concerned to emphasise the unity of the individuals in the supreme soul' ....

Rev.: B. C. MAZUMDAR, *IC* 2 (1935); S. M. KATRE, *ABORI* 18 (1935); W. S. U., *CR* (June 1935); J. CHARPENTIER, *BSOS* 7' (1935); J. FILLIOZAT, *JA* 228 (1936); Betty HEIMANN, *JRAS* 1937.

8. Kāṭha Upaniṣad. Ed. SHARVANANDA, Swami. Ramakrishna Math, Madras 1942.

[5th Ed. Text : anvaya : English transl. : notes].

9. CHATTERJEE, B. K. Kāṭhōpaniṣad. *Kalyāṇakalpataṛu* 7. May 1940.

10. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. A study of the Kāṭha Upaniṣad IV: 1. *IHQ* 11, Sept. 1935.

11. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Notes on Kāṭha Upaniṣad. *NIA* 1, 1938-39.

[instalments].

12. GLASENAPP, H. von. Buddhistisches in der Kāṭhaka Upaniṣad. *ZDMG* 91, 1937.

[Report of a paper read at the General Meeting of the members of DMG in Göttingen—Jan. 1938] .... Th. Stcherbatsky (*Central Conception of Buddhism*) hatte gesehen dass in Kāṭha IV. 14 ff. die Theorie von den in Abhängigkeit voneinander entstehenden vergänglichen Daseinselementen (dharma) vom Standpunkt der Ātman-Lehre aus bekämpft wird. Eine Bestätigung hierfür geben 6 Stellen des Pāli-Kanons (Sāmy. II,

Äng. I usw.) .... Das Gleichnis vom Regenwasser .... Wenn, wie wahrscheinlich, die Up. auf das buddh. Gleichnis in polemischer Form anspielt, ist es anzunehmen, dass die betreffende Versgruppe der Up. nachträglich eingefügt worden ist, oder dass die Up. selbst, im Gegensatz zu der Annahme Oldenbergs und anderer nicht aus vorbuddh. Zeit stammt ....

13. GLASENAPP, H. von. Buddhism in the Kāthaka Upaniṣad. *NIA* 1, 1938-39.

14. HEIMANN, Betty. The Problem of the Kāthaka Upaniṣad. *NR* 9, June 1939.

.... deals with the general trend of thought and traces the specific difficulties which Kāṭha presents .... overpowering manifoldness of strata of different periods and systems .... embarrassing clash of ideas ....

15. JOHNSTON, E. H. On some Difficulties of the Kāṭha Upaniṣad. *F. W. Thomas Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1939.

.... application of principles of textual criticism to difficult passages.

16. LESNY, V. The Episode of Naciketas in the Novel of the Czech Poet Julius Zeyer. *India and the World* 2, Nov. 1933.

17. MITRA, S. K. Essence of Vedānta : an Inquiry based on the Kāṭhopaniṣad. *Ved. Kes.* 30, May 1943.

.... the structure of Kāṭha is like that of a pyramid. At the base are the great realizations of Man down the ages, symbolised by the experiences of Naciketas. It blends, more perfectly than any other Up., the two great features, which form the warp and woof of every Up., Realization and Philosophy .... Kāṭha gives the key to Vedantic wisdom through an insistence on Reality as Value .... Value is, *par excellence*, a graded reality ....

18. MITRA, S. K. The Kāṭhopaniṣad : The story of Naciketas or Mān's Search for his Soul. *A. B. Dhruva Comm. Vol.*, Ahmedabad.

19. MITRA, S. K. The Philosophy of the Kāṭhopaniṣad. *Ved. Kes.* 30, Aug.-Oct. 1943.

(1) Two Selves in Man. (2) Comparison with the Bhagvad-gītā and the older Up. (3) Salvation, an axiological and not a logical necessity.

20. SARMA, D. S. *The Kathopaniṣad and the Gitā*. pub. M. R. Sheshan, Madras 1932.

[Text of Katha : transl. and notes : detailed comparison of K. and G. in the introduction].

Rev. : C. V. K., *JOR* 6 (1932); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 38 (1933).

21. SASTRI, P. S. Subrahmanya. Tirumurukārru-p-paṭai and Kathopaniṣad. *JOR* 5, 1931.

22. VISWANATHAN, K. Nachiketa : the Conqueror of Death. *KKT* 8, Dec. 1941.

### 33. PRAŚNA.

1. Praśnopaniṣad. AnSS 8, Poona 1932.

[6th Ed : Text with Sām. Bh.]

2. Praśnopaniṣad. Gita Press, Gorakpore 1941.

[3rd Ed : Text : Sām. Bh. : both translated in Hindi : topical paragraphs : foot-notes].

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 41 (1936).

3. Praśnopaniṣad. *Kalpaka* 32-33, 1937-38.

[English transl.]

4. Praśnopaniṣad. Ed. SHARVANANDA, Swami. Ramakrishna Math, Madras 1929.

[Text : anvaya : English transl. : comments etc.]

### 34. MUṆḌAKA.

1. Muṇḍakopaniṣad. AnSS 9, Poona 1935.

[6th Ed. : Text with Sām. Bh. and Ānandajñāna-tīkā].

2. Muṇḍakopaniṣad. Ed. GHOSE, Aurobindo. *Arya* VII, Pondicherry 1920.

[English transl.]

3. Muṇḍaka Upaniṣad. Gita Press, Gorakpore 1941.

[3rd Ed : Text : Sām. Bh. : both translated in Hindi : topical paragraphs : foot-notes].

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 41 (1936).

4. Muṇḍaka Upaniṣad. *Kalpaka* 33, 1938.

[English transl.]

5. Muṇḍakopaniṣad. Ed. SHARVANANDA, Swami. Ramakrishna Math, Madras 1939.

[Text : anvaya : English transl. : notes etc.]

6. SIMENSCHY, Th. *Muṇḍaka-Upaniṣad*. 1939.

### 35. MĀṆḌŪKYA.

1. Māṇḍūkya Upaniṣad, with Gauḍapāda-Kārikā. AnSS 10, Poona 1936.

[6th Ed. : Text : Gauḍa. K. : Śārī. Bh. etc.]

2. La Māṇḍūkya Upaniṣad. Ed. CARPANI, E. G. *Samādhi* I<sub>a</sub>-III, Bologna 1936.

[Text and transl. in Italian : philosophical discussion].

3. Māṇḍūkya Upaniṣad. Gita Press, Gorakhpore 1942.

[3rd Ed. : Text : Gauḍa. K. : Śārī. Bh. : All translated in Hindi : topical paragraphs : foot-notes].

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 43 (1938).

4. NARASIMHAYYA, P. The Upanishadic Approach to Philosophy II : The Māṇḍūkya. *Ved. Kes.* 28, July 1941.

5. Māṇḍūkyopaniṣad. Ed. NIKHILANANDA, Swami. Ramakrishna Ashram, Mysore 1936.

[Text of Up. and Gauḍ. K. in Devanāgarī : English transl. of Up., GK, and ŚB. : Introduction and notes : foreword by V. Subrahmanya Iyer].

Rev. : ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 23 (1937); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 42 (1937).

6. RAO, M. Srinivasa. Māṇḍūkya-Upaniṣad. *QJMS* 22-23, 1930-31-32.

7. RAO, M. Srinivasa. Māṇḍūkyopaniṣad. *Ved. Kes.* 19-21, 1933-35.

[English transl. of Up., GK. and ŚB.]

8. Māṇḍūkya Upaniṣad. Ed. SHARVANANDA, Swami. Ramakrishna Math, Madras 1939.

[Text : anvaya : literal English transl. : copious notes : introduction. Summary of GK.]

9. GADGIL, V. A. The Māṇḍūkyopaniṣad and Gauḍapādakārikās. *J Bom U* 6, May 1938.

10. NISREYASANANDA, Swami. Truth to Higher Truth. *Ved. Kes.* 26, 1939.

The philosophical position of the Māṇḍūkya-Kārikā is explained from a new standpoint.

11. SASTRI, S. Suryanarayan. Some Observations on the Māṇḍūkya-Kārikās. *JOR* 13, 1939.

12. VENKATASUBBIAH, A. The Māṇḍūkyopaniṣad and Gauḍapāda. *IA* 62, Aug.-Oct. 1933.

### 36. TAITTIRĪYA.

1. Taittirīya Upaniṣad. AnSS 12, Poona 1929.

[5th Ed : Text with Śārn. Bh. and Ānandajñāna's ṭīkā].

2. Taittirīya Upaniṣad. Gita Press, Gorakhpore 1938.

[2nd Ed : Text : Śārn. Bh. : both translated in Hindi : topical paragraphs : foot-notes].

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 43 (1938).

3. Taittirīya Upaniṣad. *Kalpaka* 34, 1939.

[English transl.]

4. Taittirīya Upaniṣad. Ed. SHARVANANDA, Swami. Ramakrishna Math, Madras 1942.

[Text : anvaya : English transl. and notes etc.]

5. GUPTA, Babu Ram. Taittirīya Vārttika of Suresvara : A Study. *All. Un. Stud.* 8. Allahabad 1932.

6. BANERJEE, A. K. Ānanda-Brahma-Vāda (of the Taittirīyopaniṣad). *Ved. Kes.* 21, May-July 1934.

7. DEVI, S. Uma. Convocation Address in Ancient India. *COJ* I, Jan. 1934.

[TU—Śikṣādhyaṃya—11th anuvāka].

### 37. ĀITAREYA.

1. Āitareya Upaniṣad. AnSS 11, Poona 1931.

[5th Ed. Text : Śārn. Bh. : Ānandajñāna's ṭīkā].

2. Āitareya Upaniṣad. Gita Press, Gorakhpore 1938.

[2nd Ed. Text : Śārn. Bh. : both translated in Hindi : topical paragraphs : foot-notes].

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 43 (1938).

3. Aitareya Upaniṣad. *Kalpaka* 30, 1935.

[English transl.]

4. Aitareya Upaniṣad. Ed. SHARVANANDA, Swami. Rama-krishna Math, Madras 1927.

[Text : Literal English transl : paraphrase : comments, etc.]

5. Aitareya Upaniṣad. Ed. VENKATARAMIAH, D. Banga-lore 1934.

[Text and Śāṁ. Bh. translated into English].

6. WICKRAMASINGHE, M. A Theory of Heredity in the Aita-reya Upaniṣad. *IC* 2, April 1936.

AU II 4 : *puruṣe ha vā ayamādito garbho bhavati* etc.

### 38. CHĀNDOGYA.

1. Chāndogyopaniṣad. AnSS 14, Poona 1934.

[5th Ed. Text : Śāṁ. Bh. : Anandajñāna's *ṭīkā*].

2. Chāndogyopaniṣad. Ed. GAMBHIRANANDA, Swami. Ud-bodhan Office, Calcutta.

[Text : literal Bengali transl. : explan. notes : index : forms part II of Upaniṣad-granthāvali] .... Introduction deals with the philosophy of Upāsanā.

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 48 (1943).

3. Chāndogyopaniṣad. Gita Press, Gorakhpore.

[Text : Śāṁ. Bh. : both translated in Hindi : topical para-graphs : foot-notes : Upaniṣad-Bhāṣya, Khaṇḍa 3]

4. Chāndogyopaniṣad. Ed. JHA, Ganganatha. OBA, Poona 1942.

[Śāṁ. Bh. translated into English : index by Umeśa Miśra].

5. Chāndogyopaniṣad. *Kalpaka* 36-38, 1941-43.

[English Transl.]

6. PAPPESSE, V. *Chāndogya-Upaniṣad* : traduzione, introdu-zione e note. Nicola Zanichelli, Bologna 1937.

Rev. : O. STRAUSS, *OLZ*, 1 (1938),

7. SENART, Emile. *Chāndogya Upaniṣad*. Paris 1930.

[Sanskrit text in transcription : translation and notes in French].

Rev. : W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 85 (1931); E. H. JOHNSTON, *JRAS* 1931; L. RENOU, *J des Savants* 1931.

8. CARPANI, E. G. A note on the Chândogyopaniṣad (VIII. 13.1). *IC* 3, Jan. 1937.

9. CARPANI, E. G. A Philosophical Index to the Chândogyopaniṣad. *IC* 4 and 6, July 1937 and July 1939.

10. CARPANI, E. G. A Sanskrit Index to the Chândogyopaniṣad. *NIA* 1-3, 1938-41.

11. OERTEL, H. Zur Chândogyopaniṣad. *W. Geiger Comm. Vol.*, Leipzig 1931.

[Textual notes : CU VI. 2-3 : see also *J.AOS* 35].

12. PRZYLUSKI, J. Les influences populaires dans la Chândogyopaniṣad. *BSOS* 5.

Acc. to the author, *bhallākṣa* (CU IV. 1-2) = *bhadrākṣa* (whose eye brings luck and happiness) : .... considerable element of popular superstition is embodied in CU .... authors of CU outside the pale of Brahmanism .... (Also see, PRZYLUSKI, J. La loi de symétrie dans la Chândogyopaniṣad. *BSOS* 5).

13. SEEKER AFTER TRUTH. In Quest of Atman. *Ved. Kes.* 25, 1938.

[elucidation of the Indra-Virocana-quest for Brahman].

14. Chândogyopaniṣad-Bhāṣya. Ed. SHIVASHANKAR, Kavayathirtha. pub. Vaidika Pustakālaya, Ajmer.

### 39. BṚHADĀRANYAKA.

1. Bṛhadāranyakopaniṣad. *AnSS* 15, Poona 1939.

[5th Ed. Text : Sām. Bh. : Ānandajñāna's ṭīkā].

2. Bṛhadāranyakopaniṣad, with the commentary of Mādhavācārya. Ed. BASU, Chandra V. Allahabad 1933.

[English transl.]

3. GAMBHIRANANDA, Swami. *Bṛhadāranyaka Upaniṣad*. Udbodhan Office, Calcutta 1944.

[Sk. text ; word for word paraphrase, translation, notes and introduction in Bengali ; indexes].

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* (Oct. 1944).

4. Bṛhadāranyakopaniṣad. Gita Press, Gorakhpore 1942.

[Text : Sām. Bh. : both translated in Hindi : topical paragraphs : foot-notes : Upaniṣad-Bhāṣya Khaṇḍa 4].

5. Bṛhadāraṇyaka Upaniṣad. *Kalpaka* 39, 1944.  
[English translation].
6. Bṛhadāraṇyakopaniṣad. Ed. MADHAVANANDA, Swami. Advaita Āśrama, Almora 1941.  
[2nd Ed. : Text : Sām. Bh. : English Transl. : Introduction by S. Kuppaswami Sastri].  
Rev. : S. R., *Ved. Kes.* 21 (1934); R. N. GHOSH, *IC* 2 (1935); T. R. CHINTAMANI, *JOR* 10 (1936).
7. SENART, Emile. *Bṛhadāraṇyaka-Upaniṣad*. Traduite et annotée. Paris 1934.  
Rev. : E. G. CARPANI, *Samadhi* I (1935); J. FILLIOZAT, *JA* 228 (1936); Betty HEIMANN, *JRAS* 1937; V. LESNY, *Arch. Or* 11 (1939).
8. Bṛhadāraṇyakopaniṣad-Vārttika of Sureśvara. AnSS 16, Poona 1937.  
[2nd Ed. Comm. by Ānandajñāna : index of all verses].
9. SASTRI, S. Kuppaswami. Śaṅkara and the Bṛhadāraṇyakopaniṣad. *Pr. Bh.* 39, Aug. 1934.
10. Bṛhadāraṇyaka-Upaniṣad-Bhāṣya. Ed. SHIVASHANKAR, Kavyatirtha ; pub. Vaidika Pustakālaya, Ajmer.

#### 40. ŚVETĀŚVATARA.

1. Śvetāśvataropaniṣad. AnSS 17, Poona 1927.  
[3rd Ed. Text : Sām. Bh. : Dīpikās by Śaṅkarānanda and Nārayaṇa].
2. Śvetāśvātara Upaniṣad. Gita Press, Gorakhpore.  
[Text : Sām. Bh. : both translated in Hindi : topical paragraphs : foot-notes].
3. HAUER, J. W. *Ein monotheistischer Traktat Altindiens*. Leopold Klotz Verlag, Stuttgart 1931.  
[German translation and exposition of Śvetāśvataropaniṣad].
4. Śvetāśvātara Upaniṣad. *Kalpaka* 34, 1939.  
[English transl.]
5. Śvetāśvātara Upaniṣad. Ed. THYAGISANANDA, Swami. *Ved. Kes.* 22-23, 1935-36.
6. Śvetāśvātara Upaniṣad. Ed. THYAGISANANDA, Swami. Ramakrishna Math, Madras 1943.  
[Text : anvaya : English transl. : introduction : notes].  
Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 42 (1937); P. K. GODE, *OLD* 2 (Sept. 1938).



7. VENKATARAMIAH, D. *Śvetāśvatara Upaniṣad* : English metrical translation. *QJMS* 21, 1930-31.

[with notes].

8. HAUER, J. W. *Die Śvetāśvatara-Upaniṣad*. *ZDMG* 84, 1930.

[Report of a lecture delivered at the 6th German Oriental Conf. in Vienna 1930] .... Śv. is a monotheistic tract of a Rudra-Śiva sect ....

9. JOHNSTON, E. H. Some Sāṅkhya and Yoga conceptions of the *Śvetāśvatara Upaniṣad*. *JRAS*, 1930.

#### 41. COLLECTIONS OF PRINCIPAL UP.

1. *Daśopaniṣadaḥ*, with commentary of *Śrī Upaniṣad-Brahma-Yogin*. Ed. Pandits of Adyar Library (under the direction of C. K. Raja). Adyar Library 15, 1935-36.

[Vol. I—*Īśa* to *Aitareya* : Vol. II—*Chānd.* and *Bṛhadā.*]. .... Comm. of *Up. Br. Yogin* is concise and lucid .... parallel passages from minor *Up.* cited .... detailed table of contents

Rev. :

ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 23 (1935); P. K. GODE, *OLD* 1 (July 1937); J. FILLIOZAT, *JA* 229 (1937); B. HEIMANN, *JRAS* 1937; ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 24 (1937); B. GEIGER, *WZKM* 45 (1938); V. LESNEY, *Arch Or* 11 (1939).

2. *Ekādaśopaniṣad*. Ed. AMAR DASS, Swami, pub. Motilal Banarasi Dass, Lahore.

[eleven principal *Up.* with Sanskrit comm. by Amar Dass].

3. *Daśopaniṣadaḥ*. AnSS 106, Poona 1937.

4. *The Ten Principal Upaniṣads*, with *Śāṅkarabhāṣya*. Bangalore 1927-28.

5. BELLONI-FILIPPI, F. *Due Upaniṣad* : La dottrina del Bianco e del Nero *Yajurveda*. pub. R. Carabba, 1932.

[Italian transl. and exposition of *Bṛhadā.* and *Kāṭha.*]

Rev. : E. G. CARPANI, *JRAS* 1935.

6. *Upaniṣad-Granthāvali* : Ed. GAMBHIRANANDA, Swami. Udbodhan Office, Calcutta 1941.

[Part I. *Īśa*, *Kena*, *Kāṭha*, *Praśna*, *Mundaka*, *Māṇḍūkya*, *Taittī.*, *Ait.*, *Śvetāśva*. Text : transl. in Bengali : crit. and exegetical notes : indexes : Introduction deals with main themes of *Up.*]

7. Upaniṣads with Śaṅkarabhāṣya (and Hindi translation). Gita Press, Gorakhpore 1937-38.

8. HUME, R. E. *The Thirteen Principal Upaniṣads*. Humphrey Milford, London 1931.

[Transl. : Outline of the philosophy of Up. : Annotated Bibliography].

Rev. : E. J. THOMAS, *JRAS* 1932.

9. Aṣṭāvīṁśatyupaniṣadaḥ. Nirmaya Sagar Press, Bombay 1930.

10. ROER, (MITRA and COWELL). *Chāndogya and Kauṣītaki Brāhmaṇopaniṣads*. Madras 1932.

11. ROER, (MITRA and COWELL). *Twelve Principal Upaniṣads*. Theosophical Publishing House, Madras 1931-32.

[Text in Devanāgarī : transl. and notes in English : Śaṁ. Bh. and Ānandagiri's gloss].

12. Ten Upaniṣads. Ed. SHIVANANDA, Swami. Shivanandā Pub. League, Rishikesh.

13. Principal Upaniṣads. Ed. SHIVANANDA, Swami. Shivanandā Pub. League, Rishikesh 1942.

[Vol. I—Īśa, Kena, Katha, Praśna, Muṇḍaka. Text : meaning : notes : comments in English].

14. Daśopaniṣad. pub. Vaidika Pustakālaya, Ajmer.

15. VIDYARTHI, R. C. *Prasthāna-Trayī or The Three-fold Vedānta*. Gita Bhavan, Agra 1944.

.... a compendium of 12 principal Up. and a no. of valuable extracts from MBh. etc. .... Text in Devanāgarī and English translation, introduction and notes ....

Rev. : I. RAY, *Pr. Bh.* (Sept. 1944); ANON., *Ved. Kes.* (Sept. 1944).

16. YEATS, W. B. and PUROHIT, Swami. *Ten Principal Upaniṣads* : (put into English). Faber and Faber, London 1937.

Rev. : W. STEDE, *JRAS* 1939.

#### 42. NOTES ON PRINCIPAL UP.

1. ACHARYA, P. K. Guest of Death. *Ved. Kes.* 26, April 1940.

.... an interesting and scientific explanation of the story of Naciketas in TB and Katha ....

2. BANERJEE, S. The Four Great Sayings. *Ved. Kes.* 21, Mar. 1935.

3. BELVALKAR, S. K. Some Upaniṣadic Notes. *Rev. Phil. Rel.* 1, March 1930.

(1) Kāṭha II-iii. 4-6 ; (2) Chāndogya VI-13 ; (3) Bṛhadā. III-9-2-8.

4. CARPANI, E. G. Vācārambhaṇa. *NIA* 2, June 1939.

[Italian : ref. A. K. Coomaraswamy's 'Vedic Exemplarism' ].

5. CARPANI, E. G. Chāndogya and Bṛhadāranyaka Upaniṣads : Philosophical Notes. *Woolner Comm. Vol.*, Lahore 1940.

6. JAGADISWARANANDA, Swami. Om : Its meaning and significance. *Ved. Kes.* 20, Sept. 1933.

Discussion of Kāṭha II. 15-17 ; Muṇḍaka III. 4 ; Praśna V. 1-7.

7. PRABHAVANANDA, Swami. Thou Art That. *Ved. Kes.* 24, Sept. 1937.

8. SARMA, Gangarama. An Upaniṣadic Interpretation. *PO* 5, April 1948.

9. STRAUSS, Otto. Some Scholastic remarks on the mahāvākya : *tat tvam asi*. *Woolner Comm. Vol.*, Lahore 1940.

#### 43. MINOR UP. : SINGLE.

1. DUMONT, P. E. The Avyakta Upaniṣad. *JAOS* 60, 1940.

[Sectarian Up. : Vaiṣṇava : related to Nṛsiṃhatāpanīya Up. : Introduction : text : English trans.]

2. GLASENAPP, O. von. *Die Kaivalya-Upaniṣad*. Königsberg 1931.

[German transl.]

3. CHINTAMANI, T. R. Kauṣītaki Brāhmaṇopaniṣad. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

.... Kauṣītaki Up. of RV. is not identical with but is distinct from the Śāṅkhāyana ....

4. Maitrāyaṇa Brāhmaṇa Upaniṣad. *Kalpaka* 35-36, 1940-41.

[English transl.]

5. Maitri or Maitrāyaṇīya Upaniṣad, with commentary of Rāmatīrtha. Ed. COWELL, E. B. BI, Calcutta 1935.

[Vol. I : Text ; Vol. II : Transl. and Notes in English : new edition].

6. Maṇḍala-Brāhmaṇopaniṣad. Govt. Or. Lib. 10, Mysore.

7. Nṛsiṃhapūrvottaratāpanīya-Upaniṣad. AnSS 30, Poona 1929.

[2nd Ed.]

8. MITRA, Jagdish Chandra. A postscript on the Sāvitrī Upaniṣad. IC X (2), Oct-Dec. 1943.

....ref. 'Śāntipāṭha and the Affiliation of Up.' [IC VIII 2-3]  
.... Three versions of the SUP. are available .... (1) one mentioned in the Gopatha Br. (I. 1.31-38); (2) one mentioned in the Jaiminīya Br. (IV. 12); (3) one mentioned in the Muktikā Up. list .... they are in the chronological order and represent Brāhmaṇic, Āraṇyaka-Up., and Purāṇic versions of the SUP ....

9. Śuka-Rahasya-Upaniṣad. *Kalpaka* 27, 1932.

[English transl.]

10. Trīśikhi-Brāhmaṇa-Upaniṣad. *Kalpaka* 28, 1933.

[English transl.]

11. Yogaśikha-Upaniṣad. *Kalpaka* 29-30, 1934-35.

[English transl.]

#### 44. COLLECTIONS OF MINOR UP.

1. Minor Upaniṣads. pub. Advaita Āśrama, Mayavati-Almora 1938.

[Paramahansa ; Atmopaniṣad ; Amṛtabindu ; Tejobindu ; Sarvopaniṣad ; Brahmopaniṣad ; Āruṇeyi ; Kaivalya. 3rd Ed. Text : Introduction : English rendering : Comments].

2. Śaiva Upaniṣads, with the commentary of Upaniṣad-Brahma-Yogin. Adyar Lib. 9, 1925.

Akṣmālika ; Atharvaśikha : Atharvaśiras ; Kālāgnirudra ; Kaivalya ; Gaṇapati ; Jābāli ; Dakṣiṇāmūrti ; Pañcabrahma ; Bṛhat-Jābāla ; Bhasma-Jābāla ; Rudra-Hṛdaya ; Rudrākṣa-Jābāla ; Śarabha ; Svetāśvatara.

3. Śākta Upaniṣads, with the commentary of Upaniṣad-Brahma-Yogin. Adyar Lib. 10, 1925.

Tripura ; Tripuratāpinī ; Devī ; Bahvṛca ; Bhāvanā ; Sarasvatī-rahasya ; Sītā ; Saubhāgyalakṣmī.

4. *Sāmānya-Vedānta Upaniṣads*, with the commentary of Upaniṣad-Brahma-Yogin. Adyar Lib. 7, 1921.

Akṣi ; Adhyātma ; Annapūrṇa ; Ātman ; Ātmabodha ; Ekākṣara ; Kauṣitakibrāhmaṇa ; Garbha ; Nirālamba ; Paṅgala ; Prāṇāgni-hotra ; Māntrika ; Mahā ; Muktikā ; Mudgala ; Maitrāyaṇi ; Vajrasūcikā ; Śārīraka ; Sukarahasya ; Sarvasāra ; Sāvitrī ; Subāla ; Sūrya ; Skanda.

5. AIYANGAR, T. R. Srinivasa and SASTRI, S. Subrahmanya. *Sāmānya-Vedānta Upaniṣads* : English Translation. Adyar Lib. 24, 1941.

[Vols. I and II : Translators follow the comm. of Up. Br. Yogin : introductory note for each Up.]

6. *Saṁnyāsa Upaniṣads*, with the commentary of Upaniṣad-Brahma-Yogin. Adyar Lib. 12, 1929.

Avadhūta ; Āruṇi ; Kātharudra ; Kuṁṇika ; Jābāla ; Turīyā-titāvadhūta ; Nārada-parivrajaka ; Nirvāṇa ; Parabrahma ; Paramahansa-parivrajaka ; Paramahansa ; Brahman ; Bhikṣuka ; Maitreya ; Yājñavalkya ; Śātyāpaniya ; Saṁnyāsa.

7. Unpublished Upaniṣads : Minor, with the commentary of Upaniṣad-Brahma-Yogin. Adyar Lib. 14, 1933.

(a) Yoga Up. :—Yogarāja. (b) *Sāmānya-Vedānta Up.* :—Advaita ; Ācamana ; Ātmapūjā ; Āṇḍeya ; Itihāsa ; Caturveda ; Cākṣuṣa ; Chāgaleya ; Turīya ; Dvaya ; Nirukta ; Piṇḍa ; Praṇava ; Bāṣkalamantra ; Mathāṁnya ; Viśrāma ; Saunaka ; Sūryatāpinī ; Svasaṁvedya. (c) *Vaiṣṇava Up.* :—Ūrdhva-puṇḍra ; Kātyāyana ; Gopīcandana ; Tulasi ; Nārada ; Nārāyaṇapūrvatāpinīya ; Nārāyaṇottaratāpinīya ; Nṛsiṁhaṣaṭcakra ; Pāramātmika ; Yajñopavīta ; Rādhā ; Lāṅgūla ; Śrīkṛṣṇapuruṣottamasiddhānta ; Saṅkarṣaṇa ; Sāmarahasya ; Sudarśana. (d) *Śaiva Up.* :—Nīlarudra ; Pārāyaṇa ; Bilva ; Mrtyulāṅgūla ; Rudra ; Liṅga ; Vajrapāñjara ; Vātuka ; Sivasamkalpa ; Śiva ; Sadānanda ; Siddhāntaśikha ; Siddhāntasāra ; Heramba. (e) *Śākta Up.* :—Allā ; Ātharvāṇadvitīya ; Kāmarājakṣitoddhāra ; Kālīkā ; Kālīmedhādīkṣita ; Gāyatrīrahasya ; Guhyakālī ; Guhyasodhānyāsa ; Pītāmbara ; Rājāśyāmalārahasya ; Vanadurga ; Śyāma ; Śricakra ; Śrīvidyātāraka ; Śodha ; Sumukhī ; Harṇaśodha.

Rev. : J. FILLIOZAT, JA 225 (1934).

8. *Vaiṣṇava Upaniṣads*, with the commentary of Upaniṣad-Brahma-Yogin. Adyar Lib. 8, 1923.

Avyakta ; Kalisāntaraṇa ; Kṛṣṇa ; Garuḍa ; Gopālapūrvatāpinī ; Gopālottaratāpinī ; Tārasāra ; Tripādvibhūtimahānārā-

yaṇa ; Dattātreyā ; Nārāyaṇa ; Nṛsiṃhapūrvatāpinī ; Nṛsiṃhot-  
taratāpinī ; Rāmapūrvatāpinī ; Rāmottaratāpinī ; Rāmarahasya ;  
Vāsudeva ; Hayagrīva.

9. AIYANGAR, T. R. Srinivasa and MURTI, G. Srinivasa. The  
Vaiṣṇava-Upaniṣads : English Translation. ALB 5 ff, 1942 onwards.

[Transl. based on the comm. of Up. Br. Yogin is being serially  
published].

10. Yoga Upaniṣads, with the commentary of Upaniṣad-Brah-  
ma-Yogin. Adyar Lib. 6, 1920.

Advayatāraka ; Amṛtanāda ; Amṛtabindu ; Kṣurika ; Tejo-  
bindu ; Trisīkhibrahmaṇa ; Darśana ; Dhyānabindu ; Nāda-  
bindu ; Pāśupatabrahma ; Brahmavidyā ; Maṇḍalabrahmaṇa ;  
Mahāvākya ; Yogakuṇḍalī ; Yogacūḍāmaṇi ; Yogatattva ; Yoga-  
śikha ; Varāha ; Śāṇḍilya ; Haṁsa . .

11. AIYANGAR, T. R. Srinivasa and ŚĀSTRĪ, S. Subrahmanya.  
Yoga Upaniṣads : English Translation. Adyar Lib. 20, 1939.

Transl. follows the comm. of Up. Br. Yogin, the only com-  
mentator of 108 available Up. . . . Introductory note for each  
Up. . . . valuable for a correct estimate of the mystic practices  
of ancient aspirants . . . .

Rev. : ANON., *M in I* 19 (1939) ; G. DANDAY, *NR* 9 (1939).

12. Thirty Minor Upaniṣads. Ed. AIYAR, K. Narayanaswami.  
Madras 1914.

[English transl. 1 Vedānta ; 2 Physiological Up. ; 3 Mantra ;  
4 Saṁnyāsa ; 5 Yoga].

13. Sārtha Upaniṣat-Saṁgraha. Ed. BHAGAVAT, H. R. Poona  
1922.

[Text with Marathi transl.]

14. Vaidika Karma-Yoga or Upaniṣad-ratna-prakāśa. Ed.  
BHIDE, S., pub. Gitā Dharma Maṇḍala, Poona.

[A Marathi journal dealing with Up. : started in 1928].

15. Amṛtabindu and Kaivalya Upaniṣads. Ed. ŚĀSTRĪ, A.  
Mahadeva. pub. V. R. Sastrulu and Sons, Madras 1925.

[Text with comm. and English transl.]

16. SIVANANDA, Swami. *Ten Upaniṣads dealing with Rājayoga*.

17. PANTULU, N. K. Venkatesan. The Upaniṣads of the Athar-  
vaveda. *QJMS* 26, July-Oct. 1935.

## 45. SELECTIONS.

1. Upaniṣads, The. *Jaina Gazette* XL (11-12)  
[Extracts with transl. and introductory notes].
2. MAHADEVAN, T. M. P. *The Upanishads*. G. A. Natesan and Co., Madras.  
[Selections from 108 Up. with English transl.]
3. RAJAGOPALACHARI, C. *Upaniṣads for the Lay Reader*. pub. Hindustan Times, Delhi 1938.  
Rev. : P. K. GODE, *OLD* 2 (Oct. 1938) 4
4. SHIVANANDA, Swami Sarasvati. *Dialogues from Upaniṣads*. Amritsar.  
[Conversational sections selected from principal Up., except *Iśa* and *Māṇḍūkya*].
5. TEAPE, W. M. *The Secret Lore of India : One perfect life for all*. Cambridge 1932.  
[24 selected passages from principal Up. put into English verse : introduction and conclusion].  
Rev. : W. STEDE, *JRAS* 1933.

## 46. GENERAL STUDY.

1. AMMAL, O. K. Anantalakshmi. *Studies in the Upaniṣads*. *JOR* 3-4.  
....Symbols and Upāsanās in Up. : Transmigration and Karma : Varṇa-Āśrama (Sūdras formed a section of the original inhabitants of India) : Education : Position of Women .... (instalments).
2. BARUA, B. M. Upaniṣā-Upaniṣad. *IC* 2, Jan. 1936.
3. BHATTACHARJEE, U. C. External Evidence about the Teachers of the Upaniṣads. *IA* 70, 1926.
4. BHATTACHARJEE, U. C. Interpretation of the Upaniṣads. *IA* 71, 1927.  
[Also see : BHATTACHARJEE, U. C. The Teachers of the Up., III AIOC; Upaniṣad-texts and their position in Śruti-lit., *JASB* 22; Pre-Up. Teachers of Brahmanvidyā, *IHQ* 3; The Up.-Scholar, *IHQ* 3; The Home of the Up., *IA* 72 (The home was Videha-Magadha).]

5. CHATTERJEE, Basanta Kumar. The Upaniṣads and Image-worship. *KKT X* (7), Gorakhpur, July 1944.

....it is possible for Brahman to assume a form (Cf. Kena Up. ref. to *Yakṣa* ; CU ref. to *hiraṇmaya puruṣa*) .... *pratī-kopāsanā* is recommended ....

6. FALK, M. Upāsanā et Upaniṣad. *RO* 13.

7. GUPTA, Nolini Kanta. Readings in the Upaniṣads. *Pr. Bh.* 39, July 1934.

(1) Upaniṣadic Symbolism. (2) The Several Lights which man possesses.

8. HORRITZ, Ernest P. The Upaniṣads and World Literature. *Ved. Kes.* 25, July 1938.

Up. wisdom recurs in Celtic song.

9. HORRITZ, E. P. The Upanishads and Red Russia. *Pr. Bh.* 47, Aug. 1942.

H. envisages the expansion of Up. ideas in post-war Russia.

10. KATRE, S. M. *Early Buddhist Ballads and their Relation to the Older Upaniṣadic Literature*. London 1931.

Doctrines of Ātman, Karman, Existence, Emancipation. [Ph. D. Thesis ; copy in London Univ. Lib.]

11. KATRE, S. M. Some fundamental Problems in the Upaniṣad and Pali Ballads. *Rev. Phil. Rel.* 5, 1935.

Doctrines of Ātman and Karman.

12. MAHADEVAN, T. M. P. The Synthetic Method of the Upaniṣads. *Pr. Bh.* 43, July 1938.

....Vedantic method is a synthesis of the objective and the subjective ways of approach to the non-dual Absolute ....  
adhidaivata—cosmic ether .... adhyātma—ether of the heart  
.... cf. Uddālaka in CU ....

13. MITRA, Dayamoy. Echo of Upanishadic Mysticism in the Poetry of A. E. *Pr. Bh.* 43, Mar. 1938.

14. MITRA, Jagadish Chandra. Śāntipāṭha and the Affiliation of Upaniṣads. *IC VIII* (2-3).

.... the Sāvitrī Up. of a later date, as mentioned in the Muk-tikā Up., is really an Ātharvāṇic treatise in spite of its Sāma-vedic Śānti ....



15. MITRA, Jagadish Chandra. A Side-light on the later Upaniṣadic Eschatology. *IHQ* XX (1), Mar. 1944.

.... eschatology in *varāha* Up. ....

16. PODDAR, Hanuman Prasad. *Upaniṣadkū Caudhā Ratna* (Fourteen Jewels of the Up.). Gita Press, Gorakhpore 1937.

[Hindi transl. of 14 edifying anecdotes from Up.]

17. RAGHAVAN, V. The Nārāyaṇopaniṣad-Bhāṣya. *ALB* 4, 1940.

[MSS. notes : author of Bhāṣya is Mādhavācārya].

18. RAO, P. Nagaraja. The Upaniṣads. *Ved. Kes.* 28, 1941-42.

19. ROY, Satish Chandra. *Upaniṣader Marmavāṇī*. pub. Mantu Smriti Bhandar, Sylhet.

[Bengali presentation of the main Up. teachings in terms of modern thought .... Part I, Īśa and Kena. Part II, Kaṭha].

20. SARKAR, M. N. Teachings of Upanishads. *J Dept Lett* 7, Calcutta Univ.

21. SARKAR, Mahendranath. *Upaniṣader Alo*. Calcutta Univ. [2nd enlarged Ed. Bengali exposition of the essential truths in the Up.]

Rev. : JAGADISWARANANDA, *Pr. Bh.* 44 (1939).

22. SARMA, Y. Subrahmanya. *Upaniṣattugaḷa Modalane Paricaya*. Adhyātmaprakāśa Office, Holenarasipur 1941.

[A sort of prolegomena, in Kannada, to the study of 10 Up.]

23. SHENDE, N. J. The Atharvaṇic Upaniṣads. *Prācya* V, I(2), April 1944.

.... scope and nature of AV—Up. .... their genesis ; the AV—element in older Up. ; AV—teachers and their teachings ; Deities figuring in the Up. ; provisional time-limit, 500 B.C. to 500 A.C. ....

24. SHRIVASTAVA, S. N. L. The Message of the Upanishads. *Pr. Bh.* 46, Oct. -Nov. 1941.

[A comprehensive account of Up. lit. and philosophy].

25. TATVABHUSHAN, S. N. *Lectures on the Theism of the Upaniṣads and other Subjects*. Lahore 1921.

26. VIMUKTANANDA, Swami. Socio-Religious Life in the Upanishadic Age. *Pr. Bh.* 43, April 1938.

....Up. religion presents itself in two forms, social and spiritual. In its social aspect, it is concerned with Nīti governing the various social institutions, and, in its spiritual aspect, it consists of Upāsana (worship) and Yoga (psychic control) culminating in Anubhūti (apperception) and Mokṣa (final liberation) ....

## VII. VEDĀNGAS.

### (A) ŚIKṢĀ.

#### 47. ṚK-PRĀTISĀKHYA.

1. Ṛgveda-Prātisākhyam : Śrī-Maharṣi-Śaunaka-praṇītam : Uvvaṭa-Bhāṣya-saṅgītam. BenSS 14, Benares.

[in 4 Khaṇḍas].

2. Ṛgveda-Prātisākhya of Śaunaka : Vol. III. Ed. SASTRI, Mangala Deva. Punjab Oriental Series 24, Lahore 1937.

[edited with comm. of Uvvaṭa from original MSS. : introduction : critical and exegetical notes : English transl. : several appendices. Vol. II—Text. Indian Press, Allahabad 1931. Vol. I—Introduction (in Press)].

3. Ṛgveda-Prātisākhyam : Pārṣada-Sūtram. Ed. SASTRI, Pashupati Nath. Sk. Sāhitya Pariṣad Series 17, Calcutta 1927.

[with a comm. based on Uvvaṭa's comm.]

4. PILLAI, P. K. N. The Ṛgveda Padapāṭha—A Study with special reference to the Ṛgveda-Prātisākhya. *BDCRI* 2, June 1941.

5. SASTRI, Mangala Deva. Analysis of the Contents of Ṛgveda-Prātisākhya. *PWSBS* 4(c), Benares.

#### 48. ATHARVAVEDA-PRĀTISĀKHYA.

1. Atharvaveda-Prātisākhyam. Ed. SURYAKANTA, pub. Meher Chand Lachhmi Dass, Lahore 1939.

[crit. edited with introduction, notes, indices etc. for the first time : an entirely new and unique acquisition].

## 49. SĀMAVEDA-PRĀTISĀKHYA.

1. Rkṭantram. Ed. SURYAKANTA. pub. Meher Chand Lachhmi Dass, Lahore 1933.

[A Prātiśākhya of SV : edited with introduction, notes, indices, comparative study etc.]

Rev. : L. RENOU, *JA* 228 (1936).

2. SURYAKANTA. Mixture of Prātiśākhya 'A' and 'B' in the Light of the Sāma-Pariśiṣṭa. *Woolner Comm. Vol.*, Lahore 1940.

3. *Laghu-Rkṭantra-Saṅgraha* and *Sāma-Sapta-Lakṣaṇa*. Ed. SURYAKANTA. Lahore 1941.

[edited for the first time with comm., notes, introduction embodying a complete list of the nomenclatory grammatical lit. and indices].

## 50. TAITTIRĪYA-PRĀTISĀKHYA.

1. Taittirīya-Prātiśākhya, with Māhiseya's Bhāṣya, 'Padakramasādana'. Ed. SARMA, V. Venkatarama. Madras Un. Sk. Series 1, Madras 1930.

[crit. ed. with appendices etc.]

Rev., : K. C. CHATTERJI, *IIIQ* 7 (1931).

2. NARASIMHAYYA, M. L. Svarabhakti according to the Taittirīya-Prātiśākhya. *JOR* 10, 1936.

3. SANKARAN, C. R. The Concept of Keynote in the Taittirīya-Prātiśākhya. *JOR* 14, Jan.-March and April-June 1940.

.... Nature and significance of the Svarita with special reference to its Pracaya variety ..

## 51. ŚUKLA YV---PRĀTISĀKHYA.

1. Śukla-Yajur---Prātiśākhyaṃ Śrī-Kātyāyana-Maharṣi-praṇiṭam, with the Bhāṣya of Uvvaṭa. BenSS 5, Benares.

[in 6 khaṇḍas].

2. Vājasaneyi-Prātiśākhya of Kātyāyana. Ed. SARMA, V. Venkatarama. Madras Un. Sk. Series 5, Madras 1934.

[with comm. of Uvvaṭa and Anantabhaṭṭa : preface by C. K. Raja].

Rev. : L. RENOU, *JA* 228 (1936); E. FRAUWALLNER, *WZKM* 44 (1937).

3. SARMA, V. Venkatarama. *Critical Studies on Kātyāyana's Śukla-Yajurveda-Prātiśākhya*. Madras Un. Sk. Series 6, Madras 1935.

4. GELPKKE, Fritz. *Anantabhaṭṭa's Padārthaprakāśa : Ein Kāṇva Kommentar zum Vājasneyi-Prātiśākhya*. Göttingen 1929.

## 52. GENERAL STUDY.

1. GHOSH, M. M. Prātiśākhyas and Vedic Śākhās. *IHQ* 11, Dec. 1935.

2. SASTRI, Mangala Deva. A Comparison of the Contents of Ṛgveda, Vājasaneyi, Taittirīya and Atharvaveda Prātiśākhyas. *PWSBS* 5(d), 7(e), Benares.

3. SASTRI, N. Mallikarjuna. Comparative Study of the Taittirīya-Prātiśākhya and the Vyāsaśikṣā. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

4. VISVABANDHU SASTRI. *Mūlāryabhāṣīyadhvani-vipariṇāmanidarśikā*. V. V. R. Inst., Lahore.

## 53. ŚIKṢĀ AND ALLIED LITERATURE.

1. Āpiśali-Śikṣā. Ed. RAGHU VIRA. *JVS* 1, 1934.

.... The best general treatise on phonetics : earlier than Pāṇini : phonetic introduction to grammar : deals exhaustively with the mode of production of sound-material and its final culmination into individual articulate sounds : not associated with any particular branch of Veda : used extensively by Pāṇinian and non-Pāṇinian schools of grammar ....

2. Āpiśali Śikṣā. Ed. VIDYABHUSANA, A. C. pub. Śrī Bhārati Publishing Co., Calcutta.

[Text in Devanāgarī with Bengali translation and copious notes].

3. Bhāradvāja-Śikṣā. Ed. DIKSHITAR, V. R. R. and AYYAR, P. S. S. *GOS*, Class A-6, Poona 1938.

.... belongs to Taittirīya .... acc. to Siddhānta-Śikṣā, the Bh. Ś. takes the first rank among the list of Śikṣās .... This Ś. is named Sāmhita Ś. in the comm. of Vyāsa-Ś., which is a Jaṭā-Ś. .... Bh. Ś. is mentioned as one of the nine Ś. which relate to the Taittirīya in the Taitt. Prā. .... also edited by E. Sieg, Berlin 1892 (Roman script and Latin notes) ....

4. DIKSHITAR, V. R. R. Author of a Commentary on the Bhāradvāja-Śikṣā. *ALB* 6, 1942.

.... Nāgeśvara is the author of the comm. ....

5. SARMA, K. Madhava Krishna. Author of a Commentary on the Bhāradvāja-Śikṣā. *ALB* 5, 1941.

.... author of the comm. is Jaṭavallabha Lakṣmaṇasāstrī ....

6. Kauhali-Śikṣā. Ed. SADHURAM. *JVS* 2, 1935.

.... Kauhali (°hali or °haḍi) is an ancient name .... acc. to MBh., K is father of Aṣṭāvakra .... K-Ś. belongs to Taittirīya Śākhā .... about 81 Kārikās given here ....

7. Nāradyā Śikṣā. Ed. NARAYANASWAMI, Dikshit. Sanskrit Mahāpāṭhaśālāpatrikā 18-19. Mysore 1942-43-44.

8. Pāṇiniya-Śikṣā : Śikṣā-Vedāṅga ascribed to Pāṇini. Ed. GHOSH, M. M. Calcutta Univ., Calcutta 1938.

[crit. edited in all its five recensions : introduction : transl. : notes : two comm. : Weber's ed. in 1858 (in 2 recensions) : S. Varma takes into account 3 recensions : Ghosh utilises new material and later researches]... This reconstructed Śikṣā contains certain features, which help to place it in a period before 500 B.C. ....

Rev. : J. Bloch, *BSL* 40 (1940).

9. Pāṇiniya-Śikṣā, with Pañjikā-Bhāṣya. HariSS 10, Benares.

10. Pāṇiniya-Śikṣā, with 'Pradīpa' of Rudraprasāda. HariSS 59, Benares.

[svaravaidikaprakriyāsthaphakkikāvivaraṇam].

11. Pāṇiniya-Śikṣādi-daśapāṭha-saṁgrahaḥ. HariSS 1, Benares.

12. RAGHU VIRA. Discovery of the lost Phonetic Sūtras of Pāṇini. *JRAS* 1931.

13. Śaiśirīya-Śikṣā. Ed. CHOWDHURY, Tarapada. *JVS* 2, 1935.

.... Ś. belongs to the Śaiśirīya Śākhā of RV. .... Śaunaka's Rk-Prātisākhya also is related with the same Śākhā .... this ed. is based on a Devanāgarī copy of a Kerala MS. ....

14. APRABUDDHA. New Light from the Shiksha. *Bharatī* I(1), Nagpur, Oct. 1943.

[ref. to Pāṇiniya Śikṣā].

15. CHATTERJI, K. C. Svaramañjarī by Narasimha Sūri, with commentary, 'Parimala', by Girinātha. COR 2, July 1935.

[Treatise on Vedic accents].

16. Carapa-Vyūha-Sūtram of Śaunaka, with the Commentary of Mahīdāsa. KashiSS 132, Benares.

17. Carapa-Vyūha-Sūtram of Śaunaka, with the Commentary of Mahīdāsa. Ed. SASTRI, A. D., Lahore 1938.

[with notes].

18. Upanidāna-Sūtram. Ed. SASTRI, Mangala Deva. PWSB Texts 37, Benares.

[with introduction by Ed.]

(B) SŪTRAS : ŚRAUTA, GRHYA, DHARMA, ŚULBA.

#### 54. AGNIVEŚA.

1. Agniveśa's Gṛhya-Sūtra. Ed. RAVI VARMA, L. A. TSS 144, Trivandrum 1940.

#### 55. ĀPASTAMBA.

1. DUMONT, P. E. A Note on *na stanān saṁmṛśati*. NIA 2, June 1939.

ĀpSS VI. 4.2 : Caland's transl. "after the milk has been caused to flow by the calf one does not touch the teats with the wet hand, as is done in ordinary circumstances." Dumont, on the basis of a TB passage, suggests the transl. "He does not touch more than one teat at a time" ....

2. OERTEL, H. Zu Caland's Übersetzung des Āpastamba Śrauta Sūtra. ZII 8, 1931.

.... CALAND's transl. of ĀpSS. published between 1921 and 1928 at Göttingen and Amsterdam .... it is the first complete transl. of a SS. .... many grammatical, text-crit. and exegetical notes given by C. .... OERTEL's article contains (1) Konjekturen zu Saṁ und Br. (2) Grammatisches, Lexicographisches usw. ....

3. Āpastamba-Śrauta-Sūtra-Bhāṣya. Govt Or Lib., Mysore.

4. Āpastamba Dharma Sūtra. Ed. SASTRI, Maganlal G. BSS 44 and 50. Poona 1932.

[3rd Ed. : originally edited by G. Bühler].

Rev. : R. L. TURNER, BSOS 8 (1935).

5. Āpastamba-Dharmasūtra, with the Commentary, Ujjvalā, by Haradatta. Ed. SASTRI, Chinnasvami. KashiSS 93, Benares 1933.

Rev. : K. B. IYER, *JOR* 7 (1933).

6. Āpastamba-Dharmasūtra-Mañjarī. Ed. SURYANARAYANA R. N. Brahmarshi Gurukulam Series 1, Mysore 1935.

[Analytical rearrangement in a systematic manner of the contents of ĀpDS in Sanskrit . . . . elaborate English introduction : alphabetical Sk. glossary].

Rev. : S. A., *Ved. Kes.* 22 (1935)

7. Āpastamba-Śulbasūtra, with the Commentaries of Kapardisvāmin, Karavindu and Sundararāja. Ed. SRINIWASACHAR, D. and NARASIMHACHAR, V. S. Govt Or Lib. 73, Mysore 1931.

#### 56. ĀŚVALĀYANA.

1. Āśvalāyana-Śrautasūtram, with Siddhānti Bhāṣya. Ed. SASTRI, Mangala Deva. PWSB Texts 6, Benares.

2. Āśvalāyana-Gṛhyasūtram. AnSS 105, Poona 1937.

[with Vṛtti : Gṛhya-Pariśiṣṭa by Nārāyaṇa and Kārikās by Bhaṭṭa Kumāṛila].

3. Āśvalāyana Gṛhya Sūtra. Ed. RAVI TIRTHA, Swami, Adyar Library, 1944.

[with comm. of Devasvāmin and Nārāyaṇa : Vol. I—Adh. 1].

Rev. : P. K. GODE, *Aryan Path* (Sept. 1944).

4. AIYANGAR, A. N. Krishna. Āśvalāyana-Gṛhyasūtra with the Bhāṣya of Devasvāmin : English Translation. *ALB* 1943.

[published serially].

5. Āśvalāyana-Gṛhya-Mantra-Vyākhyā of Haradatta Miśra. TSS 138, Trivandrum.

6. APTE, V. M. Āśvalāyana-Mantra-Saṁhitā. *ABORI* 20, 1938-39.

[Description of 2 MSS. of ĀśMS in the India Office Library].

7. APTE, V. M. A Textual Criticism of the Āśvalāyana Gṛhyasūtra. *BDCRI* 1, Mar. 1940.

8. APTE, V. M. Non-Rgvedic Mantras rubricated in the Āśvalāyana-Gṛhyasūtra : Their Sources and Interpretation. *NIA* 3, 1940-41.

[in instalments].

9. RAJA, C. Kunhan. The Āśvalāyanagrhyamantrabhāṣya. *ALB* 2, 1937-38.

[Description of palm-leaf MS. .... Mantras occurring in ĀśGS are commented upon in this Bh.]

10. RAJA, C. Kunhan. The Āśvalāyana-Gṛhyasūtra-Bhāṣya of Devasvāmin. *ALB* 2, 1937-38.

[Malabar recension].

11. LAKSHMINARASIMHIA, M. A note on the Authorship of Āśvalāyana-grhya-mantra-vyākhyā. *IHQ* 17, Dec. 1941.

.... at least of the 1st adh., the author is Cakrapāṇi and not Haradatta ....

#### 56a. BAIJAVĀPA.

1. BHAGAVADDATTA. *Baijavāpa-Gṛhyasūtra-Saṅkalanam*. IV AIOC, Allahabad 1926.

#### 57. BAUDHĀYANA.

1. GORAKH PRASAD. On the Age of the Baudhāyana-Śrautasūtra. *JRAS* 1936.

2. Baudhāyana-Dharmasūtram, with Vivaraṇa of Govindānandasvāmin. KashiSS 104, Benares.

#### 58. BHĀRADVĀJA.

1. Bhāradvāja-Śrautasūtra. Ed. RAGHU VIRA. *JVS* 1-2, 1934-35.

.... a sister SS to the Āp. ...., published for the first time  
.... belongs to the Khā (Kā)ṇḍikeya group of the Taittirīyas  
.... Text based on five MSS. Deva. and Grantha ....

#### 59. DRĀHYĀYANA.

1. Drāhyāyana-Śrautasūtra, with the commentary of Dhanvin. Ed. RAGHU VIRA. *JVS* 1, 1934.

.... Paṭalas 11-15 : text made known for the first time : Dr. belongs to the Rāṇāyaniya Śākhā of SV .... Text based on 8 MSS—Deva. and Grantha .... first ten Paṭalas ed. and published, thirty years ago, by J. N. Reuter of the Univ. of Hel-singfors in Denmark ....

2. Drāhyāyana-Gṛhyasūtra, with Vṛtti of Rudraskanda. Muzaffarpur.



## 60. GOBHILA.

1. Gobhila-Gṛhyasūtram, with commentary of Bhaṭṭanārāyaṇa, son of Mahābala. Ed. BHATTACHARYA, Chintamani. Calcutta Sanskrit Series 17, Calcutta 1936.

[crit. edited from original MSS with notes and indices].

2. VEDANTATIRTHA, Vanamali. *Gṛhyasūtras of Gobhila*. Calcutta Sk Series 28, Calcutta 1941.

[transl. into English with notes and introduction].

3. Gobhila-Gṛhyasūtram. Ed. JHA, Mukunda Bakshi. KashiSS 118, Benares 1936.

[ritual-work of SV-Kaṭhuma .... ed. with original Sk. comm. by Jha, called Mr̥dulā].

## 60a. JAIMINĪYA.

1. Jaiminīya Gṛhya Sūtra. Ed. CALAND, W. pub. Motilal Banarasi Dass, Lahore.

.... Text .... Extracts from original commentary .... English translation by Caland ....

## 61. KĀTHAKA.

1. FUKUSHIMA, N. A Collection of the Sūtra elements from the Kāthakam. *Comm. Vol. Science of Rel.*, Imperial University, Tokyo 1934.

2. RAGHU VIRA. *The Fragments of Kāthaka-Śrautasūtra* : 1. Univ. of Panjab, Lahore 1928.

3. RAGHU VIRA. *Kāthaka-Śrautasūtra Fragments*. JVS 2, 1935.

....KSS has yet to be discovered .... a few hundred of Kāthaka quotations published by R. in Oriental College Magazine, Lahore 1928 .... in this article, two MSS from Calcutta and Benares are described and their transcription is given ....

4. SURYAKANTA. *Kāthaka-Śrautasūtra-Saṃkalanam*. pub. Mehar Chand Lachhmi Dass, Lahore 1943.

[collection of extracts from the lost KSS].

5. Kāthagrhyasūtram. Kashmir Series of Texts and Studies.

## 62. KĀTYĀYANA.

1. Śrautasūtram of Kātyāyana. Ed. SARMA V. Vidyabilas Press, Benares 1933.

2. Kātyāyana-Śulbasūtram. Ed. NENE, G. KashiSS 120, Benares 1936.

[with Karkabhāṣya, Mahīdharavṛtti and notes].

#### 62a. KAUSĪKA.

1. Atharvavedīya Kauśika Gṛhya Sūtra. Ed. SINGH, Udaiya Narayan. Madhupur 1942.

.... ed. with Hindi translation ....

#### 62b. KAUSĪTAKI.

1. Kauśitaki Gṛhya Sūtra. Ed. CHINTAMANI, T. R. pub. University of Madras, 1944.

#### 63. KAUTHUMA.

1. Kauthuma-Gṛhyasūtra. Ed. SURYAKANTA. pub. Meher Chand Lachhman Dass, Lahore 1943.

[crit. edited for the first time with notes and introduction].

#### 64. KHĀDIRA.

1. Khādīra-Gṛhyasūtram, with Vṛtti of Rudraskanda. Shastra Publishing House, Muzaffarpur 1934.

[belongs to SV : Udayanārāyaṇa's comm.]

#### 65. LĀṬYĀYANA.

1. Lāṭyāyana-Śrautasūtram : agniṣṭomāntam. KashiSS 97, Benares.

[with comm.]

#### 66. LAUGĀKṢI.

1. Laugākṣi-Gṛhyasūtra, with the Bhāṣya of Devapāla. Ed KAUL, M. Kashmir Series of Texts and Studies 49 and 58, 1928-34

[with preface and introduction].

#### 66a. PAIṬHINASI.

1. CHINTAMANI, T. R. *Paṭhinasi Dharmasūtra*. VIII AIOC Mysore 1935.

#### 67. PĀRASKARA.

1. Pāraskara-Gṛhyasūtram. Ed. PATHAK, Shridar Sastr Poona 1930.

[with transl. in Marathi].

## 68. ŚĀMĀKHĀYANA.

1. RAGHU VIRA and CALAND, W. *Śāṃkhāyana-Śrautasūtra : English Translation*. Saraswati Vihāra Series 11, Lahore 1943.

[The first ŚS to be translated in English].

2. NARAHARI, H. G. The Date and Works of Naimiṣastha Rāmacandra. *ALB* 5, 1941.

.... between 1430 and 1460 A.D. : .... His works include Śāṃkhāyanagṛhyasūtrapaddhatiḥ, Śulbapariśiṣṭavyākhyā, Śulbasūtravārttika ....

## 69. SATYĀŚĀDHA.

1. Satyāśādhā-Śrautasūtra. *AnSS* 53, Poona 1907-1932.  
[in ten parts].

## 69a. ŚAUNAKA.

1. CHINTAMANI, T. R. *Fragments of Śaunaka Gṛhyasūtra*. VII AIOC, Mysore 1935.

## 70. SUMANTU.

1. CHINTAMANI, T. R. Sumantu-Dharmasūtra. *JOR* 8, 1934.  
[text published with an introductory note].

## 71. VAIKHĀNĀSA.

1. Vaikhānasa-Śrautasūtra. Ed. CALAND, W. Royal Asiatic Society of Bengal, Calcutta 1941.  
[text].

2. RAGHU VIRA. *Vaikhānasa-Śrautasūtra-Mantra-Index*. Royal Asiatic Society of Bengal, Calcutta 1941.

## 72. VĀRĀHA.

1. Vārāha-Śrautasūtra. Ed. RAGHU VIRA and CALAND, W. Lahore 1934.
2. Vārāha-Gṛhyasūtra, with Bhāṣya and Tīkā. Muzaffarpur.
3. Vārāha-Gṛhyasūtra. Ed. RAGHU VIRA. Panjab Univ. Pub. 7, Lahore 1932.

[with short extracts from the paddhatis of Gaṅgādhara and Vasiṣṭha].

## 73. GENERAL RITUALISTIC LITERATURE.

1. SARMA, K. Madhava Krishna. Hitherto unknown colophon to Haradatta's Commentary on the Ekāgnikāṇḍa. *ALB* 3, 1939.
2. SARMA, K. Madhava Krishna. A Variant Version of the Ekāgnikāṇḍa. *ALB* 3, 1939.
3. SARMA, K. Madhava Krishna. Ekāgnikāṇḍa. *ALB* 4, 1940.  
[the first praśna only published : preface by C. Kunhan Raja].
4. ANEY, M. S. *Introduction to Darśa-Pūrṇamāsa-Prakāśa*. Yeotmal, 1924.
5. Kātiteṣṭi-Dīpakah : Darśa-Paurṇamāsa-Paddhatiḥ. Ed. NITYANANDA PARVATA. KāshiSS 20, Benares.
6. Śaunakīyam. Ed. SASTRI, K. Sambasiva. TSS 120, Trivandrum 1935.  
(1) about ritual, (2) about the duties of Kings.
7. Agniṣṭomapaddhatiḥ. Ed. SHARMA, B. P. Benares 1937.  
[ādhvaryava, audgātra and hautra paddhati].
8. Vivāha-paddhatiḥ : Upanāyana-paddhatiḥ : Śilānyāsa-paddhatiḥ : Cūḍākaraṇa-Paddhatiḥ : Godāna-paddhatiḥ. Vidyavilasa Press Series 1-5, Benares.  
[Mādhyandina-Śākhiya : with copious notes by Vidyādhara : index etc.]

## 74. GENERAL STUDY OF THE SŪTRAS.

1. CALAND, W. Relative Chronology of some Ritualistic Sūtras. *AO* 9, 1930.
2. DATTA, B. B. *The Science of the Śulba : A Study in Early Hindu Geometry*. Calcutta Univ., Calcutta 1932.  
Rev. : J. FILLIOZAT, *JA* 225 (1934).
3. GHOSH, Bata Krishna. Hindu Ideal of Life (according to the Grhyasūtras). *IC* 8, Mar. 1942.
4. GHOSH, Bata Krishna. Hindu Ideal of Life (according to the Śrautasūtras). *IC* 8, 1942.

.... Śrauta sacrifices composed of very heterogeneous elements  
 .... two chief strains are (1) IE fire-cult elaborated in India separately in Atharvanic ritual. (2) Indo-Iranian Soma-cult

5. LELE, B. C. *Some Atharvanic portions in the Gṛhyasūtras*. Bonn 1927.

.... Gṛhya ritual is based on Atharvanic practices .... there was rivalry between Vedic religion and popular religion ....

6. MAJUMDAR, G. P. Domestic rites and rituals prescribed in the Gṛhyasūtras. *IC* 3, April 1937.

.... saṁskāras are means to the personal hygiene and well-being of a cultured house-holder .... poetry and philosophy on the one hand and science and superstition on the other are beautifully intermingled in the Sūtras ....

#### 75. VYĀKARAṆA : PĀṆINI.

1. AGRAWALA, V. S. Ancient Indian Coins as known to Pāṇini. *JUPHS* 11, 1938.

2. AGRAWALA, V. S. A further note on Coins from Pāṇini. *JUPHS* 12, 1939.

3. AGRAWALA, V. S. Agriculture as known to Pāṇini. *JUPHS* 13, 1940.

4. AGRAWALA, V. S. Trade and Commerce from Pāṇini's *Aṣṭādhyāyī*. *JUPHS* 14, 1941.

5. AGRAWALA, V. S. Geographical Data in Pāṇini's *Aṣṭādhyāyī*. *JUPHS* XVI (1), Lucknow, July 1943.

.... a ch. from the author's thesis, "Pāṇini as a source of Indian History."

6. BHATTACHARYA, V. Pāṇini's Grammar and the Influence of Prakrit on Sanskrit. *IL* (Grierson Comm. Vol.), Lahore 1933.

7. BLOOMFIELD, M. On Some Rules of Pāṇini. *JAOS* 47, 1927.

8. BOUDON, Pierre. Une application du raisonnement par l'absurde dans l'interprétation de Pāṇini (les *Jñāpakasiddhaparibhāṣā*). *JA* 230, 1938.

9. BRELOER, B. Die 14 Pratyāhārasūtras des Pāṇini. *ZII* 10, 1935.

10. BUISKOOL, H. E. *Pūrvatrāsiddham* : System of Tripādī of Pāṇini's *Aṣṭādhyāyī*. H. J. Paris and Co., Amsterdam 1934.

Introduction gives the fundamental conceptions in Pāṇini's Grammar .... general survey of the contents of *Aṣṭādhyāyī*

[English transl. of the original Dutch : "Analytisch onderzoek aangaande het Systeem der Tripādī von Pāṇini's Aṣṭādhyāyī."]  
 Rev. : A. DEBRUNNER, *IF* 52 (1934); C. C. UHLENBECK, *Museum* 41 (1934); E. J. THOMAS, *JRAS* 1935.

11. BUISKOOL, H. E. *The Tripādī* : being an abridged English recast of Pūrvatrāsiddham. E. J. Brill, Leiden 1939.

[analytical synthetical inquiry into the system of the last three chapters of Pāṇini's Aṣṭādhyāyī]

12. CALAND, W. A rhythmic Law in Language. *AO* 9, 1931.

.... Pāṇini II 2.34 .... rhythmic order vs. logical order in Dvandva compounds .... rhythmic order prevailed in the Brāhmaṇa-lit .... cf. *darśa-pūrṇamāsau*, *sadohavirdhāne*, *bṛhadrathantare*, *vaiśyarājanyau*, *śūdrāryau*, *udbhidvalabhidaṁ*, *satrājilpṛtanājītau* ....

13. CHATTERJI, Kshitis Chandra. The Śiva Sūtras. *J Dept Lett.* 24, Calcutta Univ.

14. CHATURVEDI, S. P. Homogeneity of letters in the Pāṇinian System : A critical estimate of the views held by different commentators. VII AIOC, Baroda 1933.

15. CHATURVEDI, S. P. History of an important historical word in the Pāṇinian school of Grammar. VIII AIOC, Mysore 1935.

.... *devānām priya* ....

16. CHATURVEDI, S. P. Technical Terms of the Aṣṭādhyāyī. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

17. CHATURVEDI, S. P. Pāṇini and the Rkprātisākhya. *NIA* 1, 1938-39.

18. CHATURVEDI, S. P. Ghosh on 'Pāṇini and Rk-Prātisākhya'. *NIA* 2, 1939-40.

19. CHATURVEDI, S. P. Scholastic Disquisition in the Pāṇinian System of Grammar. *Bh. Vid.* 2, Nov. 1940.

20. CHATURVEDI, S. P. On References to Earlier Grammarians in the Aṣṭādhyāyī and the Forms sanctioned by them. *J Nag U* 7, Dec. 1941.

21. CHINTAMANI, T. R. *The Uṇādisūtras in Various Recensions*. Madras Univ. Sk. Series 8, Madras 1933-38.

[Part I—1933 ; Part II—1933 ; Part III—1934 ; Part IV—1938].

Rev. : I. CHARPENTIER, *BSOS* 7 (1935); ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 23 (1936).

22. CHOUDHARI, N. Notes on the *Phitsūtra Śāntanava*. XI AIOC, Hyderabad 1941.

.... accentuation of nominal stems ....

23. DAYANANDA SARASVATI, Swami. *Aṣṭādhyāyī Bhāṣya*. Ajmer.

.... Sanskrit and Hindi comm .... Vol. 1-2, up to end of 3rd adhyāya.

24. FADDEGON, Barend. *Studies on Pāṇini's Grammar*. Amsterdam 1936.

.... to show the importance of Pāṇini by the aid of Pāṇini himself .... analysis of the *Aṣṭādhyāyī* in graph-form .... treatment of avyayas and grammar of Kārakas .... Pāṇini's grammar 'though weak in logical discrimination' is yet a wonderful piece of creative composition ....

Rev. : S. M. KATRE, *ABORI* 13 (1936-37) ; L. RENOU, *OLZ* 5 (1937) ; A. H. FRY, *JAOS* 59 (1939).

25. GHOSH, B. K. Pāṇini and Ṛk-Prātiśākhya. *IHQ* 10, Dec. 1934.

26. GHOSH, B. K. Chaturvedi on 'Pāṇini and Ṛk-Prātiśākhya' *NIA* 2, 1939-40.

27. GHOSH, B. K. *Pūrvācāryas in Pāṇini*. D. R. Bhandarkar Comm. Vol., Calcutta 1941.

.... when P. mentions a Pūrvācārya at the end of an aphorism he means exactly what he says, namely that the particular view of the Pūrvācārya is not shared by him, even though the forms concerned might not be unknown in the language ....

28. GHOSH, B. K. Chaturvedi on *Draṇidapraṇāyāma*. *IC* 8, 1942.

[ref. to S. P. Chaturvedi's article, "On References to Earlier Grammarians etc.", *J Nag U* 7, Dec. 1941, which criticises B. K. Ghosh's article, 'Pūrvācāryas in Pāṇini,' *DRB Comm Vol.*, 1941].

29. GOKHALE, V. N. *Studies in Pāṇini*. *PO* 4-5, 1939-40.

30. *Aṣṭādhyāyī-Sūtrapāṭhaḥ* of Pāṇini. Harida SS 63, Benares.

31. KEITH, A. Berriedale. Pāṇini and the Veda. *IC* 2, April 1936.

[ref. P. THIEME's book, 'Pāṇini and the Veda.']

32. LIEBICH, B. *Konkordanz Pāṇini-Candra*. Ind. Forschungen 6, Breslau 1928.

Rev. : W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 82 (1928); P. THIEME, *OLZ* 32 (1929); L. BLOOMFIELD, *Lg* 5 (1929); H. E. BUISKOOL, *Museum* (Leiden) 36 (1929); J. CHARPENTIER, *MO* 23 (1930).

33. LIEBICH, B. *Erwiderung*. *Lg* 6, 1930.

[Reply to L. BLOOMFIELD's rev. in *Lg* 5 on B. LIEBICH's *Konkordanz*].

34. Kṣīrataraṅginī : Kṣīrasvāmin's commentary on Pāṇini's Dhātupāṭha. Ed. LIEBICH, B. Breslau 1930.

[ed. for the first time].

35. PATHAK, K. B. Pāṇini and the Authorship of the Uṇādisūtras. *ABORI* 4, 1922-23.

36. PATHAK, K. B. Further Remarks on the Uṇādisūtras. *ABORI* 11, 1929-30.

37. PATHAK, Shridhar Sastri and CHITRAV, Siddheshvar. *Word-Index to Pāṇini-Sūtra-Pāṭha and Parīśiṣṭas* : No. 2. GOS-Class C, 2, Poona 1935.

[No. 1—Vyākaraṇa-Mahābhāṣya Word-Index by Pathak and Chitrav : GOS—c—1, 1927].

Rev. : V. S. AGRAWALA, *JUPHS* 12 (1939).

38. PAWATE, I. S. *Structure of Aṣṭādhyāyī*.

Rev. : P. K. GODE, *ABORI* 20 (1939).

39. PISANI, V. *Il Kṛdantavyūhaḥ*. *RSO* 13, 1931.

[a grammatical tract].

40. RAGHU VIRA. Author of the Śivasūtras. *JRAS*, 1930.

41. SARMA, B. N. Krishnamurti. Indra and Pāṇini. *IHQ* 8, June 1932.

.... according to TS, Indra is the first grammarian ....

42. SARMA, K. M. K. The Pāṇinian School and the Prātiśākhya : Post-Pāṇinian Reciprocity of influence. *Bh. Vid.* 2 and 4, 1941-43.

.... Pāṇini's position regarding Vedic language .... Kātyāyana, the Vārttikakāra, is not the author of the Vājasaneyi-Prāti. ....



43. SARMA, K. M. K. Some Problems in Pāṇini. *Journal of Madras Univ.* 13(2), Madras 1941.
44. SARMA, K. M. K. The Text of the Aṣṭādhyāyī, *JUPHS* 13, 1940.
45. SARMA, K. M. K. Technical Terms in the Aṣṭādhyāyī. *JOR* 14, 1940.
46. SARMA, K. M. K. Authorship of the Uṇādisūtra. *Kane Comm. Vol.*, Poona 1941.
47. SARMA, K. Madhav Krishna. Patañjali and His Relations to some Authors and Works. *IC* XI (2), Oct.-Dec. 1944.
48. SASTRI, M. D. The Relation of Pāṇini's technical devices to his predecessors. *IV AIOC*, Allahabad 1926.
49. SASTRI, Mangal Dev. Traditional Basis of the Uṇādi Sūtras. *XII AIOC* (Summary), Benares 1943-44.
50. THIEME, Paul. *Bhāṣya zu Vārttika 5 zu Pāṇini I. 1.9 und seine einheimischen Erklärer : Ein Beitrag zur Geschichte und Würdigung der indischen grammatischen Scholastik.* NGGW—Phil. hist. Klasse, 1935.
51. THIEME, Paul. *Pāṇini and the Veda.* Globe Press, Allahabad 1935.  
 .... Studies in the Early History of Linguistic Science in India ....  
 Rev. : O. STRAUSS, *DLZ* 57 (1936); A. B. KEITH, *IC* 2 (1936); A. DEBRUNNER, *IF* 54 (1936); B. FADDEGON, *OLZ* 39 (1936); L. RENOU, *JA* 228 (1936); M. M. GHOSH, *IHQ* 13 (1937); B. HEIMANN, *JRAS* (1938).
52. THIEME, P. and CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. Pāṇini and the Rk-Prātisākhya. *IHQ* 13, June 1937.  
 Rev. : L. RENOU, *JA* 230 (1938).
53. Aṣṭādhyāyī of Pāṇini. pub. Vaidika Pustakālaya, Ajmer.
54. WACKERNAGEL, J. Ein Wortstellungsregel des Pāṇini und Winklers Aleph-Beth-Regel. *IF* 56, 1938.
55. Svāra-Siddhānta-candrikā. Ed. YAJVAN, Srinivasa. Anna-malai Univ. Sk. Series, 1936.  
 [comm. on Pāṇini's Svārasūtras : with index].

## 76. NIRUKTA.

1. Nirukta of Yāska, with Durga's Commentary. Ed. BHADKAMKAR, R. G. BSPS 85, Poona 1942.

[Vol. II—chapters 8-14 : Vol. I—chs. 1-7 edited by H. M. BHADKAMKAR, BSPS 73, 1918].

2. Nighaṇṭu and Nirukta. Ed. RAJVADE, V. K. GOS—Class A, 1, 1940.

[Part I].

3. Niruktam, with the commentary, 'Niruktavṛtti', Ed. JHA, Mukund Bakshi. Nirnayasagar Press, Bombay 1930.

[with exhaustive notes].

4. Nirukta of Yāska. pub. Vaidika Pustakālaya, Ajmer.

5. SARUP, Lakshman. *Fragments of the Commentaries of Skandasvāmin and Maheśvara on the Nirukta*. Univ. of Panjab Pub. 3-5, Lahore 1928-1934.

[Vol. I—comm. on 1st Ch., 1928 : Vol. II—comm. on Ch. 2-6, 1932 : Vol. III—comm. on Ch. 7-13 (with introduction by L. Sarup), 1934 : Ref. L. Sarup. "Nighaṇṭu and Nirukta." Panjab Univ. Pub., 1927 : "Indices and Appendices to the Nirukta with an Introduction." Panjab Univ. Pub., 1929].

Rev. : Vol. I : F. EDGERTON, *JAOS* 50 (1930) ; J. CHARPENTIER, *BSOS* 6 (1930) ; Vol. II : H. N. RANDLE, *JRAS* 1933 ; Vol. III : V. Annappa SASTRI, *JRAS* 1934 ; L. RENOU, *JA* 228 (1936).

6. SARUP, Lakshman. *Editio Princeps* of the Commentary of Veṅkaṭa Mādhava on the Nirukta. *IC* 1, July 1934.

7. RAJA, C. Kunhan. Ākhyātānukramaṇī and Nāmānukramaṇī of Mādhava compared with the Nirukta of Yāska. *AOR* 1, Madras Univ. 1937.

.... R. analyses the works of Mādhava and compares them with Yāska's Nirukta ....

8. RAJA, C. Kunhan. Vararuci-Nirukta-Samuccaya. *ALB* 1, 1936-37.

.... it is a fairly detailed comm. on Vedic Mantras .... about 100 Mantras from RV, TB, MS etc. are commented upon ... description of palm-leaf MS. of the work in Adyar Library ....

9. Vararuci-Nirukta-samuccaya. Ed. RAJA, C. Kunhan. Published as supplement to *AOR*, Madras Univ. 1938.

10. RAJA, C. Kunhan. *Niruktavārttika*. AOR 5, Madras Univ. 1941.

.... Durga is earlier than 600 A.D. .... *Niruktavārttika* must be earlier than Durga .... NV. is a probable gloss on *Nirukta* not yet discovered ....

11. BHAGAVADDATTA. *Śākapūṇi*, the *Narukta*. K. B. Pathak *Comm. Vol.*, Poona 1934.

12. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Nirukta* = *Hermeneia*. JAOS 56, 1936.

13. GARGE, D. V. A revised and enlarged Version of the *Nirukta*. BDCRI 2, Nov. 1940.

.... discussion on the meaninglessness or otherwise of Vedic Mantras in *Śābara Bhāṣya* ....

14. MACKICHAN, D. *Introduction to the Nirukta*. Bombay Univ., Bombay 1919.

[Transl. in English of Roth's 'Introduction' and his 'Treatise on the Elements of the Indian Accent']

15. POUCHA, P. *Vedische Volksetymologie und das Niruktam*. AG 7, 1935.

.... *Nirukta* is to a considerable extent, dependent on the traditional folk etymologies of RV, YV, AV, and SV .... Yāska has collected only the popular etymologies current in older Vedic lit. ....

16. RAJA, C. Kunhan. A note on *Śākapūṇi*. S. Kuppuswami Sastri *Comm. Vol.*, Madras 1935.

.... *Śākapūṇi*, the author of a *Nirukta*, preceded Yāska .... Skandasvāmin and Mādhava had direct access to *Śākapūṇi*'s work ....

17. SARUP, Lakshman. The Problem of Textual Criticism of the *Nirukta*. F. W. Thomas *Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1939.

18. SHARMA, Ramavatara. *Sanskrit Lexicography*. JBORS 9, 1923.

.... *Nighaṇṭu*—the earliest Sanskrit thesarus in existence ....

#### 77. CHANDAS.

1. *Śrutabodhaḥ* : *Chando-granthaḥ*. Kashi SS 15, Benares.

[with *ṭikās* called *Ānandavardhini* and *Tātparyaprakāśa*].

2. Chandaḥ-Sūtram of Piṅgala, with the Vṛtti of Halāyudha. Benares.

3. GHOSE, Manomohan. The Chando-Vedāṅga of Piṅgala. *IHQ* 7, Dec. 1931.

(1) Identification of the work .... (2) Date of the work ....

4. RAJA, C. Kunhan. Chandovicitivṛtti of Pettāśastrin. *ALB* 2, 1937-38.

.... work is important in the field of Vedic exegesis .... it is a commentary on the prosody section of the Nidāna-Sūtras .... the real name of the author is Hṛṣikeśa ....

#### 78. JYOTIṢA.

1. BHAGAVADDATTA. *Atharva Jyotiṣa*. Motilal Banarsi Dass, Lahore.

2. KULKARNI, B. R. *Lagna System of the Vedāṅga Jyotiṣa*. Dhulia 1943.

.... an absolute Indo-Iranian Time-measure ....

3. SHAMASASTRI, R. Light on the Vedāṅga-Jyotiṣa. *S. Kuṭṭuswami Sastri Comm. Vol.*, Madras 1935.

4. SHAMASASTRI, R. *Vedāṅga-Jyotiṣa*. Mysore 1938.

[with English transl. and Sanskrit comm.]

Rev. : A. BANERJI-SASTRI, *JBORS* 22 (1938).

#### 79. GENERAL STUDY OF THE VEDĀNGAS.

1. SITARAMIAH, G. The Vedāṅgas and Their Value. *QJMS* 32, 1941-42.

### VIII. VEDIC LITERATURE.

80. SELECTIONS FROM VEDIC LITERATURE (AS A WHOLE).

1. BHUMANANDA, Swami Saraswati. *Anthology of Vedic Hymns*, Lahore 1935.

[collection of hymns from the four Vedas with English transl.]

Rev. : T. CHOWDHURY, *JBORS* 21 (1935).

2. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Versions from the Vedas. *Indian Art and Letters* 7, 1933.

[RV X. 72 ; 90 ; 129 ; BAU I. 2. 1-7 ; Maitri U VI. 1-4 ; VI. 35 ; VII. 11].

3. CHATTERJEA, J. C. *Gāthā or the Hymns of Atharvan Zarathushtra*. Navasari 1933.

[Text and Transl.]

Rev. : Politicus, *Modern Review* (Sept. 1933).

4. GHOSE, Aurobindo. *Sanskrit Citations in the Life Divine*. Gita Prachar Karyalaya, Calcutta 1943.

[English translation with original texts of Vedic and other citations in *Life Divine*].

5. RAGHAVAN, V. *Prayers, Praises and Psalms*. G. A. Natesan and Co., Madras.

[Hymns in Sanskrit from Vedas downwards translated in lucid English].

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 44 (1939).

6. RAGHU VIRA. *Vedic Mysticism*. Saraswatī Vihāra Series 6, Lahore 1933.

[Vedic chants rhythmically rendered in English].

7. RENOU, Louis. *Hymnes et Prières du Veda*. Adrien Maisonneuve. Paris 1938.

[Text with French notes and transl. of 44 passages from RV, 22 from AV, and 8 from Kauśika-Sūtra and YV].

Rev. : H. W. BAILEY, *BSOS* 9 (1938-39); B. K. GHOSH, *IC* 6 (1939); E. H. JOHNSTON, *JRAS* 1940.

8. SAMBUDDHANANDA, Swami. *Vedic Prayers*. Śrī Ramakrishna Ashram, Khar 1938.

[10 from RV, 3 from YV, 8 from SV, 31 from Up. and 6 Śāntipāthas] .... A Vedic Testament ....

Rev. : R. D. LADDU, *OLD* 2 (1939); ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 25 (1938); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 44 (1939).

9. Vedic Selections : Part I. Ed. VELANKAR, H. D. University of Bombay, 1942.

[Selections from RV and AV].

10. YATISWARANANDA, Swami. *Divine Life*. Ramakrishna Math, Madras 1939.

[Selections from Up., Gītā, Smṛtis etc.]

11. YATISWARANANDA, Swami. *Universal Prayers*. Ramakrishna Math, Madras 1939.

[selections from Vedas, Purāṇas etc. : with introduction and Sanskrit and General indexes].

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 39 (1934).

### 81. COMMENTARIES.

1. Mantrārtha Dīpikā of Śatrughna Miśra, Ed. JHA, M. Kashi SS 108, Benares 1934.

[with comm.]

2. RAGHAVAN, V. The Saṁdhyā-Vandana Bhāṣya by Tirumal Yajvan. *ALB* 4, 1940.

3. Vedārtha-Saṁgraha of Rāmānuja. Ed. RAMANUJACHARI, R. and SHRINIVASA, K. *J Annam. U* 7-8, 1938.

4. SARMA, K. M. K. Rudrabhāṣyas and Dates of Mahidhara and Venkaṭanātha. *ALB* 3, 1939.

.... Mahidhara, commentator on adh. 17 of VS (= Rudrabhāṣya) and on anuvāka 2.9 of MS, lived in the latter half of 16th cent. .... Venkaṭanātha lived later than 1540 A.D. .... The comm. is not of Abhinava Śaṁkara, but of his pupil, Venkaṭanātha ....

5. SARMA, K. M. K. A Saṁdhyāvandanabhāṣya. *ALB* 4, 1940.

.... identity of author not clear .... Sudarśana Sūri not the author ....

6. SARMA, K. M. K. The Saṁdhyāvandana-Bhāṣya of Rāmāśrama. *ALB* 5, 1941.

7. Caturveda-bhāṣya-bhūmikā-saṁgraha. Ed. UPADHYAYA, Baladeva. Kashi SS 102, Benares.

[ed. with introduction and notes].

### 82. EXEGESIS OF VEDAS.

1. ACHARYA, P. K. The Revelation of the Vedas. *Pr. Bh.* 41, Feb. 1936.

2. AGRAWALA, V. S. The Vedas and Adhyātma Tradition. *IC* 5, Jan. 1939.

.... necessity of the recognition of the adhyātmavid-school and readjustment of our canons of research to that end ....

3. ASRANI, U. A. A rational creed and Hindu Scriptures. III Ind. Phil. Congress, Bombay 1927.

4. BAGCHI, P. C. Abel Bergaigne and his interpretation of the Vedas. *CR* 41, Nov.-Dec. 1931.

.... in determining the meaning of a word Bergaigne has taken to the comparison of analogous formulae .... mythology and cult of the Vedas are so interdependent that one could not be explained without the help of the other .... Vedic sacrifice is an imitation of some celestial phenomenon reduced into two groups—Solar and meteorological ....

5. BHATTACHARYA, V. Vedic Interpretation and Tradition. VI AIOC, Patna 1930.

[Presidential address : Vedic section].

6. BLOOMFIELD, M. Corrections and conjectural emendations of Vedic Texts. *AJPh* 27.

7. CHANDRASEKHARAM, V. Sri Aurobindo and the Veda. *Sri Aurobindo Mandir Annual* I, Pondicherry, 15-8-1942.

8. CHATTERJEE, B. K. The Bhagavadgita on the Vedas. *Kalyana Kalpataru* 9, Aug. 1942.

9. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *A New Approach to the Vedas* : an essay in Translation and Exegesis. Luzac and Co., London 1933.

.... for understanding of Veda, knowledge of Sanskrit, however profound, is not sufficient .... a wide study of the mystics of different parts of the world from the point of view of universal tradition will bring about greater appreciation of Veda .... [Transl. and comm. on passages from RV, X. 72 ; 90 ; 129 ; BAU I. 2 ; and Maitrī Up.]

Rev. : W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 88 (1934) ; RAGHU VIRA, *JVS* 1 (1934) ; E. FRAUWALLNER, *WZKM* 42 (1935) ; W. WUEST, *OLZ* 38 (1935) ; S. M. KATRE, *ABORI* 16 (1935) ; V. S. R., *Ved. Kes.* 22 (1935) ; V. LESNY, *Arch. Or.* 9 (1937) ; C. K. RAJA, *ALB* 2 (1937) ; J. C. TAVADIA, *JCOI* 31 (1937) ; ANON., *JUPHS*, 10 (1937).

10. DHURVA, A. B. The Veda and its Interpretations. *Mala-viya Comm. Vol.*, Benares 1932.

11. GHOSE, Aurobindo. The Methods of Vedic Knowledge. *Kalyana Kalpataru*, Jan. 1936.

12. KASHIKAR, C. G. Vedārthanimayācā ādhunika dṛṣṭikona. *Puruṣārtha* 16, Oct. 1939.

[Marathi].

13. LÜDERS, H. *Geschichte und Methode der vedischen Forschung*. SBBAW, München 1934.
14. Vedic Interpretation. *Kalpaka* 28, May-June 1933.  
[excerpts from the writings of Mahārṣi Narayanier and his school of thought] .... Purāṇas, as the first Śāstra, are the safest guide for Veda ....
15. KARMANANDA, Swami. *Svāmī Dayānanda aur Veda* (Hindi). Jaina Śāstrārtha Saṁgha, Ambala 1944.  
Rev. : B. P. BHOJPURI, *Jaina Antiquary* X (1).
16. SANYAL, P. Vedic Mantras as explained by Durgadas Lahiri. II AIOC, Calcutta 1922.
17. SASTRI, B. Kutumba. Veda-Śāstras, Science and Reason. *Kalyana Kalpataru* 8, Sept. 1941.
18. SHARMA, V. R. *Veda-Vijñāna-Mīmāṃsā*. Lahore 1940.

### 83. GENERAL STUDY OF VEDAS.

1. ABHYANKAR, T. B. Veda-prāthamya āṇi Veda-prādhānya. *Puruṣārtha* 17, Aug-Oct. 1940.
2. AGRAWALA, V. S. Parikṣitī Gāthāe (Hindi). *NPP* 48 (1-4).

.... ref. AV XX. 127. 7-10 ; ABr. 6.5.32 ; Kauṣ Br. 30.5 ; Gopatha Br. 2.6.12 ....

3. ALEX, Emmanuel. *La Bible et l'Inde, clartés convergentes, précédé du Message Oriental par M. Ernest Zyromski*. A Maisson-neuve, Paris 1937.

.... fundamentally the Bible and the Indian scripture give the same teaching .... e.g. RV X. 129 = ManuSm I. 5-11 = Genesis I. 1-4 ....

Rev. : E. FRAUWALLNER, *WZKM* 42 (1935).

4. BELVALKAR, S. K. Presidential address : Vedic Section. II AIOC, Calcutta 1922.
5. BHAGAVADDATTA. *History of Vedic Literature* : Hindi. Day. Sk. Grantha 10, Lahore 1935.

Vol. I : Part I—Vedic Commentators ; 1927. Part II—Brāhmaṇas and Āraṇyakas ; 1931. Part III—Vedic Śākhās ; 1935.  
Rev. : L. D. BARNETT, *JRAS* 1929.



6. BHAJAN LAL. *Vedic Śākhā* : in Sanskrit. Bharatpur.
7. BHANDARI, Madhava Sastri. *Vedāpauruṣeyatvam. Jha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1937.  
[in Sanskrit].
8. BHATTACHARYA, V. The Vedas—their Value as Scripture. Ind. Res. Inst., Calcutta 1937.  
[Presidential address : Vedic Section : II Indian Culture. Conf. 1937].
9. BISEY, S. A. 'The Vedas. *Kalpaka* 37, 1942.  
.... origin of Veda .... scientific principles on which Veda is based .... Vibration, Sound, Thought—these benefit the chanter and hearer of Veda ....
10. CHAKLADAR, H. C. Contribution of Bihar to Vedic Culture. VI AIOC, Patna 1930.  
.... revelation of the Gāyatrī in that part of India ....
11. CHAPEKAR, N. G. *Vaidika Nibandha*. Badlapur 1929.  
[Marathi essays on :—AV ; AB ; Charms about Women in AV ; Takman ; Pañcājana ; Cāturvarṇya ; Gods of Avesta ; Sins of Gods ; 43 Legends in AB ; Royal hymns in AV].
12. CHATTERJEE, B. K. Dr. Winternitz on the Vedas. *CR* 56, Sept. 1935.
13. CHATTERJEE, B. K. The Vedas. *Kalyana Kalpataru* 8, Sept. 1941.
14. CHATTERJEE, M. M. The Vedic Divisions. *JASB* 26, 1930.  
.... the division of Veda into AV, YV, SV and RV represents four different stages of the society indicating the great intellectual advance in search after truth ....
15. DHARESHWAR. Gita and the Vedas. *Ved. Kes.* 23, Nov. 1936.  
.... Gītā has drawn inspiration from Vedas .... has only elaborated and restated some of the Vedic conceptions .... Kṛṣṇa and Arjuna in one car fighting a battle correspond to Indra and Kutsa (son of Arjuna) in one car fighting in heaven .... human soul and Divine soul fight together for a noble goal ....

16. GEIGER, B. Veda and Avesta. *ZDMG* 84, 1930.

[report of a lecture delivered at 6th German Oriental Conference in Wien 1930] .... methodological problems of research in Veda and Avesta .... against Hertel's views expressed in *Arische Feuerlehre* .... against Junker's views regarding Avesta-alphabet ....

17. GHOSE, Aurobindo. The Greatness of Indian Literature. *CR* 58, Mar. 1936.

.... Veda is mystic and symbolic poetry .... the physical and psychical worlds were to their eyes a manifestation and a two-fold and diverse and yet connected and similar figure of cosmic godheads, the inner and outer life of man a divine commerce with the gods .... the Veda is the spiritual and psychological seed of Indian culture and the Up. the expression of the truth of highest spiritual knowledge and experience ....

18. GHOSH, B. K. Veda and Avesta. *JGIS* 2, 1935.

.... close relationship between the language of Veda and Avesta is pointed out ....

19. GOND, P. N. *Introduction to the Message of the 20th Century*. Gooty 1920.

.... experimental data to prove that Vedas are treatises on exact sciences ....

20. GUPTA, N. N. The Veda and the Avesta. *Modern Review*, July-Dec. 1935.

.... the split among the Vedic and Avestic Aryans must have taken place early ....

21. HARE, W. Loftus. *The Veda and its Development*. Soc. for promoting the Study of Religions : Trans. 8, 1934.

22. IYER, K. N. *Vilified Vedas Vindicated*. Trivandrum 1930.

23. IYER, N. M. *The Permanent History of Bharatavarsha*, Trivandrum.

[in 3 Volumes] .... aims at establishing by textual quotations that the *Srutis*, *Up.*, *Purāṇa* and *Itihāsa* treat only of the highly cosmopolitan science of Yoga and the practical philosophy of religion ....

24. JOHANNSON, A. Berichte über die nordische Urheimat in den Veden und im Zend Avesta. *Die Sonne* 7, 1930.

25. KASYAP, R. R. Authorship of the Vedas. I Ind. Culture Conference, Calcutta 1936.

26. MITTHULAL, Sastri. Śrīmahimnastotram vedaśca. *Jha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1937.

27. NAG, Kalidas. Vedic Studies in India. *CR* 51, May 1934.

28. NARAYANAN, V. The Vedas as Literature. *Indian Review*, July 1941.

29. NATH, R. Accounts of the Vedas in Nāthism. *Sāhitya-Parīṣat-Patrikā* 41, 1935.

30. PANTULU, N. K. V. The Literary Genius of Bādarāyaṇa. *QJMS* 32, Oct. 1941.

.... B. is responsible for the classification of Veda ....

31. PATANKAR, R. K. Vedādikāñcīyā adhyayanācī phale. *Puruṣārtha* 16, Oct. 1939.

32. PRASAD, Ganga. The Message of the Vedas. *Sarada Comm. Vol.*, Ajmer 1937.

33. SASTRI, G. Study of the Vedas, I AIOC, Poona 1919.

34. SASTRI, K. A. Nilkantha. On the Origin of the Veda. IV Ind. Hist. Congress, Lahore 1940.

.... ref. Vāyu P. 59-66 .... Vedic hymns and texts were products of human effort, and the reflection of critical and significant situations in the life of man in society ....

35. SUNDARACHARYA, T. Gangavatarana. *Ved. Kes.* 27, Feb. 1941.

.... water-mysticism forms an important feature of the whole of Vedic lit. ....

36. TARKABHUSHAN, P. Presidential address. Vedic Section. X AIOC, Tirupati 1940.

37. Veda-Śāstra-Dīpikā. pub. Vedaśāstrottejaka Sabhā, Poona 1941.

38. Journal of the International School of Vedic and allied Research. pub. Vedic Research Press New York 1929 onwards

39. Vaidika Dharma : Hindi Journal. pub. Svādhyāya Maṇḍala, Aundh.

[topics dealing with Veda].

40. VEDA VYASA. The Literature of the Jaiminiyas. V AIOC, Lahore 1928.

41. VIDYĀLAKṢHARĀ, Vishvanath. *Vaidika Jivana* (Hindi). Mahesha Pustakālaya, Ajmer.

.... ideal life represented through the interpretation of certain mantras from AV ....

42. VISVABANDHU SASTRI. *Vaidika-svarāṅkana-rīti-prakāśa* V. V. R. Inst., Lahore.

43. VISVABANDHU SASTRI. *Veda me asita śabda*. V. V. R. Inst., Lahore.

[Sanskrit-Hindi].

44. VISVABANDHU SASTRI. *Veda me tat-sad-eka-vāda*. V. V. R. Inst., Lahore.

[Sanskrit-Hindi].

45. VISVABANDHU SASTRI. *Vedārtha-Vimarśa*. V. V. R. Inst., Lahore.

[Sanskrit-Hindi].

46. VISVABANDHU SASTRI. *Veda-Saṁdeśa*. V. V. R. Inst., Lahore.

[Sanskrit-Hindi].

47. VISVABANDHU SASTRI. *Veda-Sāra*. V. V. R. Inst., Lahore.

[Sanskrit-Hindi].

48. WOOLNER, A. C. Presidential address : Vedic Section. V and VII AIOC, Lahore and Baroda 1928 and 1933.

#### 84. VEDIC PERSONALITIES.

1. AIYAR, M. S. Ramaswami. Philosopher Vājasaneyā Yājñavalkya. *Kalpaka* 33, 1938.

2. CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. The traditional date of Zarathushtra. X AIOC, Tirupati 1940.

3. CHINTAMANI, T. R. Śāṅkhāyana and Kuṣītaka. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

4. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Janaka and Yājñavalkya. *IHQ* 13, June 1937.

5. DEVI, Akshaya Kumari. *Female Seers of Ancient India*. Vijaya Krishna Bros., Calcutta.

[with original texts : Ghoshā, Sūryā, Yamī, Gārgī, Maitreyī].

6. GARGE, D. V. Did Śabara belong to the Maitrāyaṇīya School? *BDCRI* IV (4), June 1943.

.... Through investigation in Śābarabhāṣya, the author concludes that Śabara did belong to Maitrāyaṇīya Śākhā ....

7. GHOSH, N. N. Zoroaster, his work and his times. *IC* 4, July 1937.

8. KARMANANDA, Swami. *Vaidika R̥ṣivāda* (Hindi). Jaina Śāstrārtha Saṁgha, Ambala 1944.

9. KEITH, A. Berriedale. Date of Zoroaster. *IC* 1, July 1934.

.... well before 6th cent. B.C. .... [see also A. B. Keith : 'Date of Z.' *IHQ* 3, Dec. 1927].

10. KOLANGADE, R. G. *Yogīśvara Yājñavalkya*. Hubli 1926.  
[Marathi biography of Y.]

11. MASSEY, Arthur E. Zoroaster. *Kalpaka* XXXIX (1), Jan.-Mar. 1944.

12. MOOKERJI, Radha Kumud. The R̥ṣis of India. *Dayananda Comm. Vol.*, Ajmer 1933.

13. PATI, Jainath. The Date of Zoroaster. *IHQ* 5, June 1929.  
.... Z's date after 8th cent. B.C. is impossible ; before 8th cent. B.C. is certain ; in 15th cent. B.C. is most probable ....

14. PATI, Jainath. Zarathushtra or Yudhiṣṭhira--which is the Copy? *JCOI* 27, 1935.

15. PRADHAN, S. N. Vājasaneyā Yājñavalkya and his times. *JIH* 12 and 15, 1933 and 1936.

16. SASTRI, K. S. Ramaswami. The Sages of India. *KKT* X (7), July 1944.

.... legends about Agastya, Āpastamba, Atri etc. ....

17. SHARMA, R. C. *The Vedic R̥sis*. V AIOC, Lahore 1928.
18. SHEMBAVANEKAR, K. M. Was Kautsa a Sceptic? *ABORI* 12, 1930-31.

.... does not accept the generally accepted heterodoxy of K ....

19. STRCAR, D. C. Janamejaya and Janaka. *IC* 3, April 1937.  
 .... According to Pradhan, Janamejaya and Janaka were contemporaneous .... acc. to S., some years must have elapsed bet. the age of Janamejaya and Janaka ....
20. VELANKAR, H. D. Divodāsa Atithigva and other Atithigvas. *ABORI* 23, 1942.
21. WESENDONK, O. G. Zur Frage der Herkunft Zarathustras. *ZII* 9, 1932.

.... Z. was born in Western and preached in Eastern Persia  
 ....

## IX. VEDIC CHRONOLOGY.

### 85. STUDIES IN VEDIC CHRONOLOGY.

1. CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. *The Place of the R̥gveda-Saṁhitā in the Chronology of Vedic literature*. VIII AIOC, Mysore 1935.  
 .... R̥V contains materials from the earliest to (almost) the latest period of Vedic lit. ....
2. CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. Winternitz and Ray Chaudhari on the Antiquity of the R̥gveda-Saṁhitā. *IC* 3, July 1936.  
 [Ref. M. Winternitz : "Age of the Veda," *CR* (1923) and H. C. Ray Chaudhari : "The Antiquity of R̥V," *CR* (1924)] ....  
 C. vindicates the views of Winternitz .... Vedic texts show that Aryans took a very long time in penetrating into the whole of Hindustan and extending further south ....
3. HAUER, J. W. *Religionsgeschichte und Indogermanenproblem*. *Hirt Comm. Vol.*, Heidelberg 1935.  
 .... Indo-Aryans invaded India about 2000 B.C., after a thousand years spent with the Iranians as the Aryan people .... the period of IE-unity is between 6000 and 5000 B.C.
4. HERTEL, J. Über Heimat und Alter des R̥gveda. *IF* 41.
5. HERTEL, J. *Die Zeit Zoroasters*. Leipzig 1924.  
 .... R̥V knows of Zoroastrians ....

6. HUMMEL, K. *Die relative Chronologie der alten Prosa-Upaniṣaden*. München 1925.
7. KEITH, A. Berriedale. The Age of the R̥gveda. *Woolner Comm. Vol.*, Lahore 1940.  
[a critical survey of several theories about the Age of R̥V : also see A. B. Keith : "The Date of Zoroaster and the R̥V," *IHQ* 1 (1925)].
8. PRASAD, Gorakh. Astronomical Evidence on the Age of the Vedas. *JBORS* 21, 1935.  
.... if we exclude the possibility of every astronomical notice in Vedic lit. being a record of ancient tradition, which is extremely unlikely, we can say there is strong astronomical evidence that the Vedas are older than 2500 B.C. They might be as old as 4000 B.C. There is some support for this date, but it is not convincing. However there is no evidence against it ....
9. PRASAD, Gorakh. On the Age of the Baudhāyana Śrauta Sūtra. *JRAS* 1936.
10. RAMANUJASVAMI, P. V. *Chronology of Vedic Authors*. Vizagapattam 1916.
11. RAO, M. Raja. Antiquity of the Vedas as revealed in the Pravargya Legend. *PO* 7, Oct. 1942.
12. RAY, J. C. Vedic Antiquity from Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa. *IC* 6, July 1939.  
.... SPB II 1.2 gives astronomical evidence of Vedic antiquity from 6000 to 3000 B.C. ....
13. REU, B. N. Hindu Purāṇas, their age and value. *NIA* 2, Bombay.  
.... Purāṇas were in existence even in the prehistoric period ....
14. SENGUPTA, P. C. Age of the Brāhmaṇas. *IHQ* 10, Sept. 1934.  
.... between 3102 and 2000 B.C. ....
15. SENGUPTA, P. C. The Solar Eclipse in the R̥gveda and the Date of Atri. *JASBL* 7, 1941.  
.... R̥V V. 40. 5-9 .... 26th July 3928 B.C. is the date of the solar eclipse in R̥V .... also the date of Atri who observed that eclipse ....

16. SENGUPTA, P. C. Time-Indications in the Baudhāyana Śrautasūtra. *JASBL* 7, 1941.

.... the mean date for the Bau.ŚS rules for sacrifices should be taken as the year 887-86 B.C. ....

17. SETH, H. C. The Age of Zoroaster and the R̥gveda. *JNagU* 7, Dec. 1941.

.... close affinity exists between the hymns of R̥V and the Gāthās of Z. .... Z's date is 6th cent. B.C. .... Veda and Avesta contain references to persons and events of that period .... the age of R̥V was therefore 6th cent. B.C. ....

18. SETH, H. C. Certain Vedic, Avestan and Greek traditions and the Age of the R̥gveda. *ABORI* 23, 1942.

19. SUBBARAO, H. N. Antiquity of the Vedas. *QJMS* 21, 1930-31.

20. UTGIKAR, N. B. *The Age of the Veda*. Law Printing Press, Poona 1918.

## X. STUDY OF VEDIC RHETORIC, MUSIC, STYLE ETC.

### 86. FIGURES OF SPEECH.

1. BHANDARKAR, D. R. The Development of Figure of Speech in the R̥gveda Hymnology. *Kane Comm. Vol.*, Poona 1941.

2. GONDA, J. Alliteration und Reim im Satzbau des Atharva-veda (I-VII). *AO* 18, 1939.

[Ref. J. GONDA : *Stilistische Studie over AV I-VII*, Wageningen 1938] .... alliteration and rhyme cannot be considered as poetical embellishments only but are full of deeper meaning ....

3. GONDA, J. *Remarks on Similes in Sanskrit Literature*. H. Veenman en Zonen, Wageningen 1939.

Rev. : E. H. JOHNSTON, *JRAS* 1941..

4. JACOBI, H. Vorgeschichte des Alan̥kāraśāstra. *ZDMG* 82.

5. KORINEK, J. M. *Studie z oblasti onomatopoeje. Prispěvek k otázce indoeuropského ablautu*. Prag 1934.

Rev. : E. FRAENKEL, *GGA* 197 (1935).

6. VELANKAR H. D. R̥gvedic Similes. *JBBRAS* 14 and 16, 1938 and 1940.

[Vol. 14 : Similes of Vāmadeva; Vol. 16 : Similes of Atris; Transl. with annotations : study from rhetorical point of view].



7. VELANKAR, S. B. Similes and Metaphors in Rgveda. *JBomU* 7 and 9, Sept. 1938 and Sept. 1940.

[English translation of A. Hirzel : " Gleichnisse und Metaphoren in RV," *Z Völkerps.* 19 (1889)].

8. VENKATASUBBIAH, A. Syntax of Vedic Comparisons. *ABORI* 16, 1934-35.

[English transl. of A. Bergaigne : " La Syntaxe des comparaisons vediques "].

9. VENKATASUBBIAH, A. Some Observations on the Figures of Speech in the Rgveda. *ABORI* 17, 1935-36.

[English transl. of A. BERGAIGNE : " Quelques observations sur les figures de rhetorique dans le RV "].

### 87. STYLE.

1. GONDA, J. *Stilistische Studie over Atharvaveda* I-VII. Wageningen 1938.

.... careful study of parallelisms, repetitions, rhyme, anaphores etc: in AV .... they are not merely poetical devices but possess some magical significance ....

Rev. : S. M. KATRE, *OLD* 3 (1939); L. RENOUE, *BSL* 40 (1940); E. H. JOHNSTON, *JRAS* 1940.

### 88. MUSIC.

1. AIYAR, M. S. Ramaswami. *Sāmāgāna*. *JMus.Acad.* 5, Madras.

[deals with the method of singing the Sāmāns : and the musical importance of Sāmāns].

2. AIYAR, M. S. Ramaswami. *Sāmāgāna*. *JBHU* 2.

3. APTE, V. M. Some Problems concerning Sāmāgānas that await investigation : A statement. *BDCRI* 4, 1943.

4. APTE, V. M. Sound-records of Sāmāgānas. *BDCRI* 4, 1943.

5. BAKE, A. A. The Practice of Sāmaveda. VII AIOC, Baroda 1933.

6. BAKE, Arnold A. Different Aspects of Indian Music. *Indian Art and Letters* 8, London 1934.

.... The magic and cosmic effect of a tone sung in a certain way and at a certain pitch in relation to some other notes was

and is of paramount importance in the system of Vedic offerings .... Vedic music went through a long process of development showing most remarkable points of resemblance with that of liturgic chant of the Roman Catholic Church. The three stages of development from speech to song are visible here as in Roman Catholic liturgy .... the even murmur of the *Yajus* by the Adhvaryu is comparable to the *lectiones* in the R. C. Church .... the recitation of the *rcas* by the Hotar, having the compass of 3 or at most 4 notes, is comparable to R. C. *accentus* .... the singing of a regular melody by the different priests of SV, the Prastotar and the Pratihotar, with their helpers, is comparable to the *concentus* in the R.C. liturgy ....

7. DRAVID, Lakshman Sastri. Mode of Singing Sāmagāna. *PO* 4, 1939.

8. RAO, M. Raja. The Vedic Basis of Indian Music and Chandas. *Ind.Soc.Or.Art*, Calcutta, March 1943.

9. VELANKAR, H. D. Metres and Music. *PO* VIII (3-4), Oct.-Dec. 1943.

.... Three main varieties of music : (1) Music of Voice-Modulation ; *Svarasāṁgīta*. (2) Music of Sound-Variation : *Varṇasāṁgīta*. (3) Music of time-regulated accent : *Tālasāṁgīta*. .... the first variety lies at the basis of Vedic metres. ....

## 89. METRE.

1. BHATTACHARYA, Vidhushekhar. *Chandas*. *JGJRI* I (2), Allahabad, Feb. 1944.

.... Yāska's *chāṇḍāmsi chādanāt* is a symbolical expression. Cf. Ch. Up. I. 4.2 .... the root *chad-chand* means 'to cover, to please' .... the word *chandas* has the following senses : (1) desire, longing for. (2) Sacred text of Vedic hymns. (3) Metre .... In Upādi Sūtras, the word is derived from *cand—scand* meaning 'to gladden, to please', the initial *c* being changed to *ch* ....

2. EDGERTON, Franklin. The Epic Triṣṭubh and its Hypermetric Varieties. *JAOS* 59, 1939.

3. IYER, D. G. Gopalakrishna. Upaniṣadic Prosody. IV AIOC, Allahabad 1926.

4. JACOBI, Hermann. Über die ältesten indischen Metriker und ihr Werk. *IL* (Grierson Comm. Vol.), Lahore 1933.

5. LOMMEL, H. Untersuchungen über die Metrik des jüngeren Avesta. *ZII* 1 and 5, 1922 and 1927.

6. MAJUMDAR, N. K. *A Study of Metres in the older Upanishads*. London Univ., 1930.

[Thesis for M.A. : copy in Univ. Lib.] ... analysis of metres in Kena, Katha, Iśa, Muṇḍaka and Svetāśva. .... comparison with corresponding RV metres and Epic metres ... emendations suggested ....

7. SASTRI, P. S. R̥gvedic views on Metre. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

.... (1) \*RV-poets had a fairly advanced conception of metre.  
(2) Relationship between poetry and metre was recognised (X. 124.9).

8. SOR, R. Vедиjskije Zametki. *Učenyje zapiski Instituta jazyka i literatury* 3, Moscow 1928.

[deals with the melodic structure of the gāyatrī].

9. WELLER, H. Zur Metrik des R̥gveda und des Avesta. *ZDMG* 86, 1933.

[report of a lecture delivered at Halle : also see, H. Weller. "Beiträge zur Metrik des Veda", *ZII* 1 (1922)].

10. WELLER, H. *Anahita : Grundlegendes zur arischen Metrik*. W. Kohlhammer, Stuttgart 1938.

[a comprehensive treatise on Indo-Ir. metre].  
Rev. : R. C. ZAEHNER, *JRAS* 1940.

#### 90. ACCENT.

1. RAJA, C. Kunhan. The Relation of Accent and Meaning in R̥gveda. V AIOC, Lahore 1928.

2. SASTRY, N. S. The Vedic Circumflex. *Bull. of Phonetic Studies* 1, Oct. 1940.

[nature of Vedic svarita].

3. VARMA, Siddheshwar. Studies in the Accentuation of the Sāmaveda. VI AIOC, Patna 1930.

## 91. POETRY.

1. ANANDAPRIYA, Sri. Some Aspects of Poetic Symbolism. *Rev. Phil. Rel.* 10, July 1941.

.... the whole of RV is permeated with symbols calling forth to the mind of the early Aryans the pattern of universal life in which he and his *psyche* formed an integral part ....

2. BOSE, A. C. The Poetic Approach to the Divine in the Vedas. *Pr. Bh.* 46, Dec. 1941.

.... Terms of splendour .... delicate human touches .... 'Divine' contemplated in different relations to man and universe .... the female idea of divinity etc. are poetic visions of Divinity ....

3. CHAKRAVARTHY, G. N. Poetry and Romanticism in the Rgveda. *PO VII*, April-July 1942.

4. DATTA, Kalica P. Ancient Indian Poetry and Drama. *Pr. Bh.* 45, June 1940.

5. JACOBI, H. Zur Frühgeschichte der indischen Poetik. SBBAW, München 1928.

[Auszug in *Forschungen und Fortschritte* 5, 1929].

6. RUBEN, W. Die Theorien der Inder über das dichterische Schaffen. *OLZ* 32, 1929.

7. SASTRI, P. S. Rgvedic Theory of Poetry. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

.... Vedic poets composed their songs not with the rituals in their view. They wrote the songs purely for the sake of Art and devoted themselves to the worship of Beauty .... Rgvedic theory of poetry can be summed up in five verbs: *kt*, *lakṣ*, *bhar* (*vac*, *brū*, *ir*), *jan*, *srj*. The first two relate to the formal aspect of poetry, the last two speak of the inner content of poetry, while the third represents the fusion of these

... They have only one theory of poetry and this approaches idealistic view .... Poetry is the translation of a Vision and the poet is only a medium of that Revelation .... *apauruṣeyatva* indicates inspiration ....

8. VIVIDISHANANDA, Swami. Mysticism in Indian Poetry. *Ved. Kes.* 23, Nov. 1936.

.... philosophical mysticism of Veda and Up. .... devotional mysticism of later Indian poetry ....

## 92. LITERARY FORMS AND CRITICISM.

1. BROWN, W. Norman. Change of Sex as a Hindu Story Motif. *JAOS* 47, 1927.

.... Indra in love with Dānavī Vilistengā went to live among Asuras, assuming a female form among women, and a male form among men ....

2. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. The Nature of "Folklore" and "Popular Art". *QJMS* 27, July-Oct. 1936.

[ref. to Vedic folk-tales].

3. DASGUPTA, H. N. *The Indian Stage*. Calcutta 1934-38.

[in two Volumes : Vol I—Drama and the RV ; Drama and the Up. etc.].

4. DIVEKAR, H. R. Who first introduced Nāṭya on earth? *ABORI* 5, 1923-24.

5. GANGOLY, O. C. Some evidences for the early History of Indian Drama. *NIA* 5, 1942-43.

6. KEITH, A. B. *The Sanskrit Drama*. Oxford 1924.

.... Dramatic elements in Vedic lit. .... Dialogues of the Veda .... Dramatic elements in Vedic ritual ....

7. KONOW, Sten. *Das indische Drama*. Strassburg 1920.

.... Vedic Origin ....

8. MANKAD, D. R. Rūpa—a dramatic spectacle. *IHQ* 16, 1940.

9. SHUSTERY, M. A. Dramatic Composition in Sacred Literature. *Ved. Kes.* 25, July 1938.

.... an account of dramatic elements present in some sections of Veda, Avesta, Quoran .... RV X. 95 and other dialogue hymns.

10. WINTERNITZ, M. Ancient Indian Ballad Poetry. *CR*, Dec. 1923.

## XI. LEXICONS.

## 93. LEXICOGRAPHICAL WORKS.

1. DEVI, Akshaya Kumari. *A Biographical Dictionary of Puranic Personages*. Vijaya Krishna Bros., Calcutta 1942.

.... author has brought together parallel ideas of mythological significance in the light of the archaeological discoveries of the ancient civilisations of Babylon, Asia Minor, Egypt, Crete, Iran, Baluchistan, Mohenjodaro etc. .... and has tried to discover the mystic background of Puranic mythology ....  
Rev. : V. M. INAMDAR, *Aryan Path* (Oct. 1942); A. N. KRISHNAN, *ALB* 7 (1943).

2. GRASSMANN, H. *Wörterbuch zum Rig Veda*. Otto Harrassowitz, Leipzig 1936.

[anastatic reprint].

Rev. : J. C. TAVADIA, *ABORI* 13 (1937); S. M. KATRE, *OLD* 9 (1938).

3. HORWITZ, E. P. Concise Semantic Dictionary of Sanskrit Language. *ABORI* 9, 1927-28.

[21 specimen words]

4. Dharma-Kośa. Ed. JOSHI, Lakshman Sastri (and an Editorial Committee). *Prājña Pāṭhaśālā*, Wai 1937.

[Vol. I—Vyavahāra-Kāṇḍa].

Rev. : V. G. PARANJPE, *ABORI* 19 (1938); P. K. GODE, *OLD* 1 (1938); K. B., *JOR* 12 (1938); L. RENOU, *JA* 230 (1938).

5. MAROUZEAU, J. *Lexique de la terminologie linguistique*. Paul Geuthner, Paris 1933.

Rev. : F. LEXA, *Arch Or* 3 (1936).

6. NEISSER, W. *Zum Wörterbuch des Rgveda*. D.M.G. 16-4, Leipzig 1924-30.

Rev. : M. BLOOMFIELD, *JAOS* 45 (1925); F. O. SCHRADER, *OLZ* 35 (1932).

7. RAU, C. V. Sankar. *A Glossary of Philosophical Terms*. Sanskrit-English. S V Oriental Series 3, Tirupati.

[embracing all systems of Indian Philosophy].

8. RENOU, Louis. *Index Védique*. *JVS* 1-2, 1934-35.

[index of new, rare and significant words from Vedic lit. .... latest researches taken into account : particularly words from Brāhmaṇas and Sūtras].

9. SADHALE, G. S. *Upaniṣad-Vākya-Mahākośa*. Bombay 1940.

[A concordance to 223 Up. texts : in two Volumes].

Rev. : P. K. GODE, *NIA* 6 (1943).

10. SCHMIDT, R. *Nachträge zum Sanskrit-Wörterbuch in kürzerer Fassung von Otto Böhtlingk*. Otto Harrasowitz, Leipzig 1928.

Rev. : L. D. BARNETT, *JRAS* 1929 ; J. NOBEL, *OLZ* 33 (1930).

11. STSCHOUPEK, N. ; NITTI, L. ; RENOU, L. *Dictionnaire Sanskrit-français*. Paris 1931-32.

Rev. : J. BLOCH, *BSL* 32 (1932) ; V. LESNY, *Arch Or* 5 (1933) ; H. N. RANDLE, *JRAS* 1936.

12. THOMSON, Stith. *Motif-Index of folk-literature*. Helsinki 1932-34.

[A classification of narrative elements in folk-tales, ballads, myths, fables, mediaeval romances, exempla, fabliaux, jest-books and local legends : Vol. 1-3 : A to H].

Rev. : R. FICK, *GGA* 197 (1935).

13. VISHVABANDHU, Sastri. *Vaidika- Śabdārtha-Pārijāta*. V. V. R. Inst., Lahore 1929.

[A Vedic etymological Dictionary : critical trilingual record of ancient and modern interpretations with textual citations and philological cognations : Fascicule 1].

14. VISHVABANDHU, Sastri. *Vaidika-Padānukrama-Kośa*. Śāntakutī Vedic Series 1, Lahore 1935-36.

[A universal register of Vedic vocabulary, with introduction, supplements, reverse-index and appendices : Vol. II—Brāhmaṇas and Āraṇyakas. Part 1—*a* to *n* ; Part 2—*t* to *h*].

Rev. : L. RENOU, *JA* 228 (1936) ; H. OERTEL, *GGA* 3-4 (1938).

15. VISVABANDHU SASTRI. *Vaidika-padānukramakośa-praṇīti*. V.V.R. Inst., Lahore.

[Sanskrit introduction to *Vaidika-padānukramakośa*].

16. VISVABANDHU SASTRI. *Vaidikapadānukrama Koṣīya-Śāstrīya-bhittikā*. V. V. R. Inst., Lahore.

[English].

17. WADDELL, L. A. *Sumer-Aryan Dictionary*, Luzac, London 1927.

Rev. : G. IPSSEN, *OLZ* 32 (1929).

18. WINTERNITZ, M. *A concise Dictionary of Eastern Religions* (being the index volume to Sacred Books of the East Series). London 1925.

19. WÜST, W. *Vergleichendes und etymologisches Wörterbuch des Alt-Indo-ariischen (Altindischen)*. Carl Winter, Heidelberg 1936.

[parts 1-3] .... an excellent monograph on *cākṣma* ....  
 Rev. : F. EDGERTON, *JAOS* 56 (1936); E. BENVENISTE, *BSL* 36 (1936);  
 A. DEBRUNNER, *Geistige Arbeit* 3 (1936); B. K. GHOSH, *IHQ* 12 (1936);  
 V. PISANI, *RSO* 16 (1936); J. KURYLOWICZ, *RO* 11 (1936); L. RENOU,  
*JA* 228 (1936); S. M. KATRE, *OLD* 1 (1937); B. K. GHOSH, *IC* 3  
 (1937); S. M. KATRE, *ABORI* 18 (1937).

## XII. STUDY OF VEDIC WORDS.

### 94. STUDY OF WORDS : GRAMMATICAL, ETYMOLOGICAL, EXEGETIC, ETC.

1. AGRAWALA, Vasudeva S. The meaning of 'Bhastrika'.  
*Gopalakrishnamacharya Comm. Vol.*, Madras 1942.

.... Aṣṭādhyāyī IV. 4.16 .... *bhastrādibhyaḥ śhan* ....  
*bhastrika* is a person engaged in river transport by means of  
 rafts of inflated skins .... *maṣkā* is the Semetic equivalent in  
 meaning of Sanskrit *bhastrā* ....

2. AIYANGAR, P. T. S. The words *ārya* and *drāviḍa*. *JOR*  
 3, 1929.

3. APTE, V. M. Ṛgvedic Studies : Apropos *mahaḥ* in *maho-*  
*rāye*. *BDCRI* 2, June 1941.

4. APTE, V. M. Ṛgvedic Studies 2 : All about *vrata* in the  
 Ṛgveda. *BDCRI* 3, 1942.

5. APTE, V. M. The root *ven* and its verb forms in the  
 Ṛgveda. *A. B. Dhruva Comm. Vol.*, Ahmedabad.

6. AUSTIN, W. M. and SMITH, H. L. Sanskrit *Parśu* and  
*paraśu*. *JAOS* 57, 1937.

7. BAGCHI, P. C. Some Linguistic Notes. *IHQ* 9, March  
 1933.

.... *maṭaci* (CU I. 10.1) from *madaki-*, means locust ....  
 Kannada word *miḍiche* is a loan from IA .... *pedu* (in Veda)  
 means elephant ....

8. BAILEY, H. W. Indo-Iranica. *Trans. Philolog. Soc.* 1936.

.... *duroṣa* ....

9. BANERJI-SASTRI, A. Vedic *opaśa* and *kaparda*. *JBORS*  
 18, Mar. 1932.

.... *opaśa* and *kaparda* (RV X 85.8 ; 114.3) meant types of



head-dresses, specially for females .... This is borne out by archaeological discoveries ....

10. BENVENISTE, E. Communication. *BSL* 37, 1936.

.... *āyu* = forme vitale, longue durée, éternité .... *yuvan* ....

11. BLOCH, J. Sanskrit vibhīṭaka. *BSL* 34, 1934.

12. BLOCH, J. La charrue védique. *BSOS* 8, 1936.

.... *Rgvedic karṣ* ....

13. BROUGH, John. *Sattayā*. *BSOS* XI (2), 1944.

.... The word, in legal and commentatorial literature in connection with Brahmanical gotra-system, means "implicitly" ....

14. CALAND, W. Abslutive *samplomnāya*. *AO* 1, 1922.

15. CALAND, W. *Vedica*. *AO* 9, 1931.

.... MS IV. I. 1, 2.6 .... *pretvariya*.

16. CARPANI, E. G. Il termine *saṃkalpa*. *F. W. Thomas Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1939.

.... esoteric interpretation of the Vedic philosophical term *saṃkalpa* ....

17. CHARPENTIER, Jarl. Some Sanskrit and Pāli notes. *IL* (Grierson Comm. Vol.), Lahore 1933.

.... *avadhvaṃṣa* (AV V. 22.3) .... *nistrimṣa* .... *potru* ....

18. CHARPENTIER, Jarl. Beiträge zur indoiranischen Etymologie. *Pavry Comm. Vol.*, London 1933.

.... *padāti* .... *pūṣan* ....

19. CHARPENTIER, Jarl. 'Irano-skythische' Eigennamen in Rigveda—Eine Nachprüfung. *MO* 28, 1934.

.... the thesis of Hillebrandt that, in certain parts of RV, Iranian proper names are found, and its further elaboration by Wüst, (Geiger Comm. Vol., 1931) are shown to be untenable ....

20. CHARPENTIER, Jarl. Beiträge zur indischen Wortkunde. *MO* 26-27, 1935.

.... *vibhīḍaka*, *śyena*, *naraka*, *svitna* ....

21. CHARPENTIER, Jarl. *Śakadhūma*. BSOS 8, 1936.

.... AV VI. 128 .... *Śakadhūma* is king of stars in AV ....  
its original sense is dung-smoke, which is a name of a constellation .... RV I. 164. 43 .... *Śakadhūma* = *Kṛttikā* ....

22. CHATTERJI, S. K. Two new Etymologies. ZII 9, 1932.

23. CHATTERJI, S. K. Some etymological notes. NIA 2, Oct. 1939.

.... *kareṇu*, *tuṇḍicela* ....

24. CHATTOPADHYAY, K. The word *ari* in the Rgveda Saṁhitā. IL (Grierson Comm. Vol.), Lahore 1933.

.... *ari* used in good as well as bad sense .... *ari* in bad sense perhaps derived from Sumerian *erim* or *ari* (= foe) ....  
or *ari* in two different senses possibly derived from two altogether different IE words ....

25. CHAUDHARI, N. N. The Interpretation of some of the obscure Vedic words and hymns. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

.... *āghṛṇi*, *nāka*, *nāsalyau* ....

26. CHAUDHARI, Tarapad. On the interpretation of some doubtful words in Atharvaveda. JBORS, 1931.

27. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Indian Architectural Terms. JAOS 48, 1928.

[explained on the basis of Vedic texts].

28. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Kha* and other words denoting 'zero' in connection with the metaphysics of space. BSOS 7, 1934.

29. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Tathāgata*. BSOS 9, 1939.

.... countless Buddhist terms, e.g. *arhat* and *attā*, are purely Vedic .... Buddha legend is almost wholly made up of Vedic material with only such modifications as are inevitable when the eternal birth is to be retold in terms of a temporal narrative .... Buddha, the 'kinsman of the Sun', the 'eye of the world', and 'great person' of the Pāli texts, who may be represented in art by a pillar of fire, is an incarnation (*avataraṇa*) of the Vedic Agni .... in connection with the advent of Agni, verb *ā + gam* is characteristically employed in RV (X. 53.1, VI. 52.5) .... [cf. E. J. THOMAS : *Tathāgata*, BSOS, 8].

30. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Ūnāṭiriklau* and *atyaricyata*. NIA 6, June 1943.

.... the dual *ūnātiriktau* indicates that Prajāpati as progenitor and ruler is to be regarded as a syzygy of conjoint principles, male and female (for which there is plenty of evidence) .... *atirikta* = plus or male; *ūna* = minus or female; *atyaricyata* = became emptied out; poured out ....

31. DEBRUNNER, A. Ved. *akṣībhyām*. *IF* 53, 1935.

32. DEBRUNNER, A. *Dyāvāpṛthivī* or *diyāvāpṛthvī*? *Lg* 11, June 1935.

[apropos F. EDGERTON : 'Siever's Law', *Lg* 10 : this paper is followed by EDGERTON'S reply].

33. DEBRUNNER, A. A-I. *Ūrṇāvabhi*—"spine". *NIA* 3, 1940-41.

34. DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. Indo-Iranica. *BSOS* 10.

.... *varpas* .... *rūpa* ....

35. DUMONT, P. E. Vedic *anyedyuḥ* and *ubhayedyuḥ*. (*ubhayadyuḥ*). *JAOS* 59, 1939.

.... *anyedyuḥ* (AV I. 25.4; VII. 116.2; AB V. 29) .... *ubhayedyuḥ* (AV. I. 25.4; VII. 116.2; VIII. 10.21; AB V. 29) .... *anyedyuḥ* = on only one part of the day .... *ubhayedyuḥ* = on both parts of the day ....

36. EDGERTON, F. Counter Rejoinder. *JAOS* 40, 1920.

.... RV VI. 56.1 .... *ādis* ....

37. EDGERTON, F. The Sanskrit ghost-word \**paḍviṣā*. *JAOS* 51, 1931.

...., the word occurs in Lāṭyāyana ŚS II. 2.11 .... the original reading was *paḍviṣāt* or *paḍbīṣāt* ....

38. EDGERTON, F. Concluding remarks to A. Debrunner's article "*dyāvāpṛthivī* or *diyāvāpṛthvī*." *Lg* 11, 1935.

39. ERDÖDI, József. Finn. *Sampo* < ai. *skambha*. *IF* 50, 1932.

40. FAY, E. W. Phonetic and Lexical notes. *JAOS* 40, 1920.

.... RV VI. 56.1 .... *ādeśa* ....

41. FAY, E. W. Rejoinder to Professor Edgerton. *JAOS* 40, 1920.

.... *ādis* ....

42. GHOSH, B. K. *Vedica*. *IHQ* 10, Sept. 1934.

.... *kakud* .... *kakubh* .... *kaśyapa* .... *pedu* ....

43. GHOSH, E. N. *Takman* of Atharvaveda. VI AIOC, Patna 1930.

.... *takman* from *tañca* (= to contract) = what affects the body : malarial fever ....

44. GOKHALE, V. N. A note on the word *gopītha*. *ABORI* 19, 1938-39.

.... from *pā* = to protect .... *gorakṣaṇa* ....

45. GONDA, J. Altind. *pratisara*, *sraja* und Verwandtes. *AO* 15, 1937.

.... *pratisara* not found in RV, but in AV II. 11.2 .... it means 'amulet' .... not to be derived, as is usually done, from *sarati* = to flow ....

46. GONDA, J. Altind. °*anla*-, °*antara*-, usw. *Bijdragen Tot De TVNI*, 1938.

47. GONDA, J. The meaning of the word *alaṅkāra*. *F. W. Thomas Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1939.

.... from magical-religious point of view and from rhetorical point of view ....

48. GONDA, J. *The meaning of Vedic bhūṣati*. Wageningen 1939.

.... *bhūṣ* is nothing but a causative of *bhū* and meant something like 'cause to become (what is desirable or efficient), strengthen, honour etc.' .... these are well-established meanings of the regular causative of *bhū* in classical Sanskrit, *bhāvayati* .... cf. *bhāvanā* = efficient force of a verbal form .... in the word *bhūṣaṇa*, the magical significance of ornaments is emphasised ....

Rev. : F. EDGERTON, *Ig* 16 (1940).

49. HOPKINS, E. W. Words of defamation in Sanskrit legal language. *JAOS* 45, 1925.

.... Vedic *nid*, *nind*, *piy*—all old IE words ....

50. HOPKINS, E. W. *ṛte śrāntasya* (RV IV. 33.11). *JAOS* 49, 1929.

51. HOPKINS, G. S. *Indo-European "deiwos" and related words*. Ling. Soc. Am., 1932.

.... Vedic *devas* .... [Lg. dissertation].

Rev.: A. MEILLET, *BSL* 34 (1934).

52. JOHNSTON, E. H. The root *rap* in the R̥gveda. *JRAS*, 1934.

.... Vedic *rap* divided into two roots: one used originally in the intensive only .... AV *rap* = hold to; favour; help; be devoted to ....

53. JOSEPH, T. K. *Iṣṭakā* and *īṣṭya*. *IHQ* 8, June 1932.

[Ref. *IHQ* 7, Dec. 1931] .... acc. to Przyluski, the words are non-Aryan ....

54. JOSHI, Sitarama. *An attempt to arrive at the correct meaning of some obscure Vedic words*. PWSBSt. 7(d), Benares.

55. JOSHI, Sitarama J. Some words of the R̥gveda. *All. Un. Stud.* 5, 1929.

.... *asridhaḥ* .... *sridh* = faulty committance of sacrificial rites ....

56. JOSHI, S. J. The two R̥gvedic words, *mṛḷa* and *mṛḷaya*. *JBHU* 3, 1939.

57. KALIMA, J. Fi. *sammās*, 'Grenzstein'. *FUF* 21, Helsinki 1933.

.... Vedic *stambhaḥ* ....

58. KANE, P. V. The meaning of *ācāryaḥ*. *ABORI* 23, 1942.

59. KATRE, S. M. Indo-Arica I. *BDCRI* 1, 1939-40.

.... OIA. *ūrṇā-vabhi* (TB I. 1.2.5) ....

60. KEITH, A. B. The etymology of *guṇa*. *K. B. Pathak Comm. Vol.*, Poona 1934.

.... *guṇa* originally = bovine ....

61. KONOW, Sten. *Medhā* and *mazdā*. *Jha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1937.

.... Zarathustra cannot belong to 6th cent. B.C. ....

62. KRAUSE, W. Noch einmal altind. *śūdrāryau*. *KZ* 64, 1937.

[Ref. OERTEL—KZ 63] .... acc. to O., *ārya* must normally

come first in the dvandva compound .... acc. to K., *ārya* has three syllables ....

63. KUIPER, F. Beiträge zur altindischen Wortforschung. *ZII* 8, 1931.

.... *kalahaḥ, kālaḥ, kapālam, kṣayai, tālaḥ, dīnaḥ, vetanam* ....

64. KUIPER, F. B. J. Indo-iranica. *AO* 15-16-17, 1937-39.

.... *AO* 15—Ved. *ādhraḥ* (= weak, poor) .... Ved. *enā* .... an old meaning of Vedic *cyavati* .... Ved. *pūrdhi, pṛmāti* (= give) .... *AO* 16—*aṅganā, astamanam* (= setting of the Sun), *bhṛkuṭi* .... *AO* 17—*yūpaḥ* (= post), *śiṛṣaktiḥ, śīrok-tiḥ* (= headache), *āsīdati* (= approaches).

65. KUIPER, F. B. J. Altindisch *abhyāsaḥ*. (Studium, Gewohnheit usw); *ṣṛbinda* (RV VIII. 32.2) und *binda*. *AO* 17, 1939.

66. LANE, G. S. *Words for clothing in the principal Indo-European languages*. Ling. Soc. Am., 1931.

67. LANE, G. S. A note on Sanskrit *kakṣa-*. *AJPh* 54, 1933.

68. LANE, G. S. Etymological Miscellany. *Lg* 11, 1935.

.... *savya* ....

69. LA TERZA, E. Saggio di un lessico etimologico del l'antico indiano. *RIGI* 12-13, 1928-29.

.... *atra, adhvan* .... *an, ap* ....

70. LIDÉN, E. Zur indogermanischen Terminologie der Milchwirtschaft. *KZ* 61, 1934.

.... *śara, śṛṇāti* ....

71. LIEBICH, B. Nochmals *mleccha*. *BSOS* 8, 1936.

[Ref. B. LIEBICH: "Der Name *mleccha*", *ZDMG* 72] *Mlecchas* are *Mēks* living in the Tarai on the west of *Brahma-putrā* ....

72. LOEWENTHAL, J. Wirtschaftsgeschichtliche Parerga. *WUS* 11, 1928.

.... *agnī, candana, ukha, hamsa* ....

73. LOMMEL, H. *Vedica und Avestica*. *ZII* 8, 1931.

(i) notes on Indo-Iranian words .... *karoti* .... *ūrdhvasthā* (RV II. 30.3) = ready to help .... (ii) Mother and child among men and animals in some Vedic similes, RV I. 186.5; III. 33.1; IV. 19.5; X. 75.4 ....

74. LÜDERS, H. Vedisch *heṣant*, *heṣa*, *heṣas*. AO 13, 1935.  
 .... RV V. 84, a hymn to the Earth .... *heṣ* = to neigh :  
 bawl ; roar (AB VI. 8) .... *heṣas* = weapon ....
75. LÜDERS, H. Sanskrit *kaḍara-viklidha*. AO 16, 1938.  
 .... from TA ....
76. MARSTRANDER, C. *inferus* : *adharaḥ*. NTS 4, 1930.
77. MASSON-OURSSEL, P. *Abhi*, *adhi*, *ati*. JA 223, 1933.
78. MASTER, Alfred. Indo-Aryan and Dravidian. BSOS XI  
 (2), 1944.  
 .... The word *phaligam* in RV (I. 62.4 ; 121.10 ; IV. 50.5 ;  
 VIII. 32.35) means, according to Macdonell, "receptacle".  
 Grassmann translates it with "Behälter". Nirukta gives "cloud"  
 as its meaning. The likeliest meaning, according to the au-  
 thor, is that of "crystal", used as a noun or as an attribute  
 of a noun .... *sphaṭikam* first occurs in late Up. .... it is  
 likely that *phaligam* should have been replaced by *sphaṭikam*  
 to suit a supposed etymology .... the Dravidians first intro-  
 duced crystal to the notice of the Aryans .... the word *phali-*  
*gam* was borrowed from Dravidian in Vedic times, became  
*phalika* in Pāli, was then sanskritised to *sphaṭikam* .... au-  
 thor adds a note on *sphaṭ* and *phal* ....
79. MEILLET, A. Sur le génitif sanskrit *mama*. BSOS 6, 1931.
80. MEILLET, A. A propos de véd. *amba*. BSL 34, 1934.  
 .... forme d'interpellation à ancienne géminée ....
81. MISRA, Pādma. The term Rajput (Rājaputra). V Ind.  
 Hist. Congress, Hyderabad 1943.  
 .... ref. to Praśna Up. VI. 1, *Kausalyo rājaputraḥ* .... which  
 Śaṅkara explains as *Kosala jātaḥ Kṣatriyaḥ* .... in A. Br.  
 VII. 17, Viśvāmitra is addressed as Rājaputra by Sunahṣepa  
 .... Rājaputra means 'a member of landed gentry' ....
82. NEHRING, Alphonse A. A neglected heteroclitic noun. Lg  
 16, 1940.  
 .... *dyauṣ* is the neglected heteroclitic noun' ....
83. NEISSER, W. Altindisch *stauti/stave*. ZII 3, 1925.
84. NEISSER, W. Vedica. BB 20.  
 .... *dhartari* (as nominative .... *stuṣe* .... *huve* .... [also  
 see : Neisser : Vedica, ZII 5, 1927].
85. NEISSER, W. Vedisch *stuṣe*. BB 27.

86. OERTEL, H. Zu ai. *śūdrāryau*, "Arier und śūdra". *KZ* 63, 1936.

.... *Śūdra* precedes *ārya* in compounds as well as outside ....

87. OERTEL, H. Idg. *voīda* "ich habe gesehen" = "ich weiss". *KZ* 63, 1936.

[references from Vedic prose].

88. OERTEL, H. Zusatz zy s. 103 altind. *śūdrāryau*. *KZ* 64, 1937.

89. OERTEL, H. *Aśat* = 'Undifferentiated', 'Formless', 'Incapable of Perception by the Senses' in Vedic Prose. *NIA* 1, 1938-39.

90. PISANI, V. Antico indiano *hyas* et *śvas*. 1925.

91. PISANI, V. Miscellanea etimologica. *Rend. Acc. Lincei Serie 7*.

.... *garutmat*—metathesis from \**tarugmant* .... *tvaṣṭr* ....

92. PISANI, V. Miscellanea etimologica. *Rend. Acc. Lincei Serie 6*, 1932.

.... *oṣṭha* from \**au-stho* ....

93. PISANI, V. (1) Ai. *pañka*—e derivati. (2) Ai. *mandākinī* : *mandāka*. (3) Ai. *mañjara*—e un presunto passaggio pratico di *r* + conson. in *n* + conson. (4) *svarbhānu*—*Rāhu*. *RSO* 14, 1933.

94. PISANI, V. Ai. *tman*—*RSO* 15, 1935.

95. PISANI, V. Vedico *yuh* "se ipsum". *BSOS* 8, 1936.

96. PORZIG, W. Boden. *WUS* 15, 1933.

.... *budhna* ....

97. PRINTZ, W. Nhd. *Weib*, Skr. *kalatram*, Urdū *aurat* u. a. *IF* 50, 1932.

98. PRZYLUSKI, Jean. On the Origin of the Aryan word *iṣṭakā*. *IHQ* 7, Dec. 1931.

.... non-Aryan loan word ....

99. PRZYLUSKI, Jean. Le nom du blé. *RO* 7, 1931.

.... Ved. *godhūma* ....

100. PRZYLUSKI, Jean. Un dieu iranien dans l'Inde. *RO* 7, 1931.

.... *vipracitti* .... *viśvāmitra* .... *vemacitra* ....



101. PRZYLUSKI, Jean. Deux noms indiens du Dieu Soleil. *BSOS* 6, 1931.

.... *aja ekapāda* .... *pajjunna* from *pradyumna* and *parjanya* ....

102. PRZYLUSKI, Jean et RÉGAMEY, C. Les noms de la moutarde et du sésame. *BSOS* 8, 1936.

103. RAJWADE, V. K. *Words in R̥gveda*. Poona 1932.

[Vol. I].

Rev. : K. C. CHATTERJI, *IHQ* 8 (1932); ANON., *Kalpaka* 28 (1933); L. RENOU, *JA* 223 (1933).

104. RENOU, L. Sur le sens de Sanskrit *maryādā*. *BSL* 37, 1936.

.... 'Limite' et non 'rivage' ....

105. RÖNNOW, K. Ved. *kratu*. *MO* 26-27, 1935.

106. RÖNNOW, K. Ved. *barhaṇā*. *BSOS* 9, 1937.

.... *barhaṇā* = (1) annihilating power. (2) weapon. (3) demon-fight. (4) *barhaṇāvātā girā*—penetrating, conquering resistance ....

107. RÖNNOW, K. Vedic *krivi*. *AO* 16, 1938-39.

[1. *krivi* in *RV* : 2. *krivi* in the later saṁh.] .... *krivi* is eponymic ancestor .... combined with dragon-demon .... the conflict between devas and asuras represents an actual one between Āryas and Nāgas .... *krivi*, ancestor of Nāga-worshippers, becomes, after Aryanisation, a protégé of Aryan gods ....

108. SASTRI, P. S. Subrahmanya. A short note on *asmākam* in Sanskrit. *JOR* 9, 1935.

109. SCHEFTELOWITZ, I. Die 'Dreizehn' im Altindischen. *Arch. Rel.* 23, 1920.

110. SCHRÖPFER, Johann. *Die altindischen Ausdrücke für 'aufmerken', 'wahrnehmen' und 'erkennen' sinngeschichtlich dargestellt und erklärt*. Monographie Archiva Orient, Prague.

111. SCHULZE, W. Lese Früchte. *KZ* 56-58, 63. 1929-36.

.... Vol. 56—*piba tṛpad* (*RV* X. 116.1) .... Vol. 57-58 . *sakhā sakhībhyah* .... Zusammenhang zwischen Wörtern des 'Kennens' und 'Verwandtseins' .... *jñāti* (*CU* VI. 15.1) ....

112. SCHWENTNER, E. Altind. *śvaka* "wolf". *IF* 54, 1936.

113. SCHWYZER, E. *Zwei Awestawörter. Pavry Comm. Vol.*, London 1933.

114. SEN, Sukumar. *Indo-Iranica. IL* 7, 1939.

.... *nibha* .... *śaikya*, *śaikyāyasa*, *śaikyāyasī* .... *pāraśa-va*, *pāraśavī* ....

115. SEN, Sukumar. The Etymology of the name *Rādhā*. *IL* 8, 1940-41.

.... *rādhā* was once a common noun (= beloved, desired woman) .... Vedic *rādhas* (= a desired object) ....

116. SPECHT, F. Ai. *paśur aśvyah*. *KZ* 57, 1930.

117. SPECHT, F. Ai. *caniṣṭhat*. *KZ* 62, 1935.

....RV VII. 70.4; VIII. 74.11 ....

118. SPECHT, F. Zu ai. *giriṣṭhās*. *KZ* 63, 1936.

.... RV I. 154.3 .... *giriṣṭhās* (nom.) .... *giriṣṭite* (dat.) ....

119. STRAUSS, O. *Sadru*: (in Hindi). *Ojha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1934.

.... AV XV. 7.1 .... may be related to *samudra* ....

120. SURYAKANTA. *Abhiniṣṭhāna* or *abhiniṣṭāna*. *Kane Comm. Vol.*, Poona 1941.

.... the use of the word in GS discussed .... diversity of interpretations offered by commentators on various GS ....

121. TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. The horse in Indo-European languages. *Asutosh Mem. Vol. 1*, 1928.

122. THIEME, P. *hemantaśiśirau* and *ahorātre*. *Jha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1937.

123. THIEME, P. Über einige persische Wörter im Sanskrit. *ZDMG* 91, 1937.

124. THIEME, P. *Der Fremdling im Rgveda*. *Abh. D. M. G.* 23, 1938.

[A study about the significance of the words, *ari*, *arya*, *aryaman* and *ārya*].

Rev.: L. RENO, *JA* 230 (1938); J. BLOCH, *BSL* 40 (1939).

125. THIEME, P. Indische Wörter und Sitten. *ZDMG* 93, 1939.

.... *pūjā* .... *maṇḍate*, *piṇḍa*, *paṇḍita* .... *mṛñjata* (RV IX. 24) ....

126. THIEME, P. Drei altindische Wurzeln mit Tiefstufe *m̐*. KZ 66, 1939.

127. TROST, Paul. Ai. aw. *stri* "Weib". JF 56, 1938.

128. VENKATASUBBIAH, A. *Vedic Studies*: Vol. I. Surabhi and Co., Mysore 1932.

.... *nitya, śunam, indrasenā, śagma, svasara, arati, dan, prithak, yakṣma, abhva, admasad, nireka, smaddiṣṭi, padbhik* ....  
Rev.: L. RENOÜ, JA 221 (1932); R. P. DEWHURST, JRAS 1933; B. K. GHOSH, IHQ 10 (1934).

129. VILKUNA, Kustaa. Ein frühurarisches Lehnwort, fi. *ola* 'Feuerstein, Kiesel'. FUF 21, 1933.

.... *aṣṭhīlā* ....

130. WACKERNAGEL, J. *Ignosco. Symbolae Danielsson*, Uppsala, 1932.

.... *anu-jñā* .... *anu*: Ved. *ānu* (śak usw) ....

131. WACKERNAGEL, J. Indo-Iranica. KZ 59, 61, 1932-34.

.... No. 3—*acchidat, edānam, kāla, grh* .... No. 11:20—*avaṭka kalyāṇa, grīṣma, śavati, sevate, syona* ....

132. WIJESEKARA, O. H. de A. The Philosophical Import of Vedic *Yakṣa* and Pali *Yakkha*. *University of Ceylon Review* I (2), Colombo, Nov. 1943.

.... The author traces the evolution of the philosophical import of this term throughout its long hist. .... starting in tenth Maṇḍala of RV in a cosmogonic context and developing in later Samh., Br., Up., till it finally assumed its important rôle as occurring in early Buddhist work, *Sutta Nipāta* .... starting from the idea of 'sudden flash of light', 'mystery', 'magic', 'magic power' in earlier books of RV, it developed, in the tenth Maṇḍala and AV, into the sense of 'the great wondrous being' and was applied to Hiraṇyagarbha—Puruṣa .... it is applied to *manas* (VS) as 'macrocosmic psyche' .... Up. use it in the sense of *Bhūta* or *Ālman* as "a mass of intelligence" (*prajñānaghana*), or "a mass of knowledge" (*viññānaghana*) .... it is this idea of the original, pure consciousness that seems to be antecedental to the Pali *yakkha* ....

133. WILLMAN-GRABOWSKA, H. Évolution sémantique du mot *dharma*. RO 10, 1934.

.... from RV downwards ....

134. WILLMAN-GRABOWSKA, H. *Brhaspatir nīlaprīṣṭhaḥ. Sprawozd Pol Akad.* 40, 1935.

Rev. : A. MEILLET, *BSL* 37 (1936).

135. WÜST, W. Ein weiterer irano-skythischer Eigennamen im Rgveda. *Geiger Comm. Vol.*, Leipzig 1931.

.... RV X. 108.7 .... *reku padam* (productive place) .... *alakam* (geographical name of the capital of the Panis) .... *Sybinda* (Irano-Scythian proper name) .... [Ref. J. Charpentier in *MO*, 28 (1934)].

Rev. : P. THIEME, *IF* 50 (1932); F. EDGERTON, *JAOIS* 52 (1932); V. PISANI, *RSO* 13 (1932).

136. WÜST, W. Ved. *śatahima* : latein. bimus < \* *bīhī-mos*. *KZ* 62, 1935.

137. WÜST, W. Wortkundliche Beiträge zur arischen Kulturgeschichte und Weltanschauung—II. *BSOS* 8, 1936.

.... *gobhila* (= bard) — \* *√ gubh* — *gub* (= to speak) ....

### XIII. LINGUISTIC STUDIES.

#### 95. HISTORY AND PROBLEMS OF INDO-ARYAN LINGUISTICS.

1. AIYAR, L. V. R. *Linguistica. QJMS* 22, 1931-32.

[a general survey of linguistic studies].

2. BLOCH, Jules. *L'Indo-Aryen du Veda aux temps modernes. Adrien-Maissonneuve, Paris 1934.*

[a historical study of indg. languages of India].

Rev. : L. RENOU, *JA* 224 (1934); D. MARCOVICH, *Emerita* 2 (1934); E. BENVENISTE, *RCr* 68 (1934); J. KURYLOWICZ, *RO* 10 (1934); A. MEILLET, *BSL* 35 (1935); A. C. WOOLNER, *JGLS* 14 (1935); Sten KONOW, *AO* 14 (1935); W. PRINZ, *ZDMG* 89 (1935); R. L. TURNER, *BSOS* 8 (1935); A. DEBRUNNER, *IF* 54 (1936); S. K. CHATTERJI, *CR* 60 (1936); P. POUCHA, *Arch Or* 8 (1936); J. MANSION, *Museum* 49 (1936); P. THIEME, *OLZ* 39 (1936); S. M. KATRE, *ABORI* 18 (1936).

3. CHATTERJI, S. K. *Linguistics in India. J. Dept. Lett. Univ.* 18, Calcutta.

4. CHATTERJI, S. K. *Phonetics in the Study of Classical and Sacred Languages in the East.* 1935.

[paper read at II Internat. Congress of Phonetic Sciences, July 1935] .... systems of gestures accompanying the tonal phenomena of the Vedas as they are chanted ....

5. CHATTERJI, S. K. A History of the Aryan Speech in India. CR 60, Sept. 1936.

[apropos BLOCH : "L'Indo-Aryen".]

6. CHATTERJI, S. K. Study of modern Indian languages. IL 7, 1939.

7. CHATTERJI, S. K. Linguistics in India (1917-1942). Poona 1942.

[a survey article in *Progress of Indic Studies*, pub. B.O.R.I.]

8. GHOSH, B. K. Linguistic Studies in Europe. CR 50, Mar. 1934.

9. HODSON, T. C. Socio-Linguistics in India. M in I 19, 1939.

10. KATRE, S. M. On the Present Needs of Indian Linguistics. PO 6, 1941-42.

11. KATRE, S. M. New Lines of Investigation in Indian Linguistics. ABORI 20, 1936.

12. KATRE, S. M. *Some Problems of Historical Linguistics in Indo-Aryan*. Univ of Bombay, 1943.

13. KENT, R. G. Linguistic Science and the Orientalist. JAOS 55, 1935.

14. LÜDERS, H. Philologie, Geschichte und Archäologie in Indien. ZII 8.

15. MEILLET, A. La situation linguistique de l'Asie. Scientia 23/45, 1929.

16. PATEL, M. Linguistics in India. CR 51, April 1934.

[Rev. of TARAPOREWALA'S 'The Elements of the Science of Language'].

17. SANKARAN, C. R. The need of the hour : A dictionary of the Vedic language from a historical or linguistic standpoint. JOR 11, 1937.

18. SUKTHANKAR, V. S. The Position of Linguistic Study in India. Bh. Vid., Nov. 1940.

19. WÜST, W. *Indisch*. W. Gruyter, Berlin 1929.

[History of Indian Linguistics].

Rev. : F. EDGERTON, Lg 5 (1929); J. CHARPENTIER, MO 24 (1933); S. M. KATRE, OLD 3 (July 1939).

## 96. LINGUISTIC STUDY OF R̥GVEDA.

1. GHOSH, B. K. R̥gvedic Orthoepy. *IC* 3, July 1936.
2. GHOSH, B. K. A Law of Visarga-Sam̐dhi in R̥ksam̐hitā. *IL* 7, 1939.  
 .... cases of final -s before initial k- p- ....
3. KURYLOWICZ, J. Les formes verbales composées du R̥gveda. *Bull. Soc. Polon.* 5, 1936.
4. NACINOVICH, M. *Carmen arvale. I. Il testo.* Rome 1933.  
 .... forms of invocation of God in R̥V .... types *vāyavin-draśca* and *dūtaḥ* in R̥V ....
5. PATEL, M. A few hitherto undetected haplogies in old Indo-Aryan. *Kane Comm. Vol.*, Poona 1941.  
 .... R̥V V. 23.4 ; VI. 19.5 ; VII. 33.12 ; IX. 82.4 ; X. 3.4 ....
6. RENOU, L. Dénominatifs du R̥gveda en -*aryati*, -*anyāti*. *BSL* 37, 1936.  
 .... very old formations ....
7. RENOU, L. Infinitifs et dérivés nominaux dans le R̥gveda. *BSL* 38, 1937.
8. RENOU, L. Sur certains emplois d' *a(n)°* priv. en Sanskrit, et notamment dans le R̥gveda. *BSOS* 10, 1939.
9. RENOU, L. Juxtaposition et composition dans le R̥gveda. *NIA* 3, April-June-Nov 1940.
10. SCHEFTELOWITZ, I. Der Einfluss der Volkssprache auf die Zischlaute im Zeitalter der Entstehung des R̥gveda. *IL* (Grierson Comm. Vol.), Lahore 1933.
11. VARMA, S. Syntax of the Dative Case in the R̥gveda. *Jha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1937.

## 97. LINGUISTIC STUDY OF OTHER VEDIC TEXTS.

1. BHATTACHARYA, V. A linguistic note on the *Mundaka Upaniṣad*. *IHQ* 17, Mar. 1941.  
 .... the language in this Up. is much influenced by Prakritism and the Buddhist or mixed Sanskrit .... cf. *atharva* (ending in *a*), *adṛśya* (for *adṛśya*), *ācaratha* (for *ācarata*) ....

2. BIESE, Y. M. Der Gebrauch von *as* und *bhū* im Aitareya Brāhmaṇa. *Arctos* 2, Helsinki 1931.

.... suppletiv, noch nicht promiscue ....

3. KATRE, S. M. Studies in the Rhythm of Old Indo-Aryan Vocables : 1. The nominal compounds of the Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa. *BDCRI* 3, 1941-42.

4. KATRE, S. M. A note on the rhythmic distribution of nominal compounds in the Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa. *NIA* 5, July 1942.

5. KRISHNASWAMI, M. A. Etymological speculations in the Brāhmaṇas. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

6. OERTEL, H. Prākṛtism in Chāndogya Upaniṣad. *Geiger Comm. Vol.*, Leipzig 1931.

*abhyāntaḥ* (CU III. 14.2) for *abhyāntaḥ* .... *pradhākṣir* (CU IV. 1.2) for *pradhākṣit* ....

7. OERTEL, H. Roots and Verb-forms from the unpublished parts of the Jaiminiya Brāhmaṇa. *JVS* 1-2, 1934-35.

8. VARMA, S. Criteria of prepositions used adnominally in the language of the Brāhmaṇas. *NIA* 2, 1939-40.

9. VARMA, S. Sanskrit *ardham* as a preposition in the language of the Brāhmaṇas. *Kane Comm. Vol.*, Poona 1941.

10. VARMA, S. The position of a preposition in the language of the Brāhmaṇas. *ABORI* 23, 1942.

11. WILLMAN-GRABOWSKA, H. de. Les noms de personnes dans le Śatapatha Brāhmaṇa. *Vendryes Comm. Vol.*, 1925.

[also see : Willman-Grabowska : "Le composés nominaux dans les ŚPB", Krakow 1927-28 ; and "Les répétitions du ŚPB", Lwów 1930].

#### 98. VEDIC PROSE.

1. CANEDO, J. *Zur Wort-und Satzstellung in der alt-und mittelindischen Prosa*. Vandenhoeck und Ruprecht, Göttingen 1937.

....TS and MS considered for the first period .... CU for the second period ....

Rev. : S. M. KATRE, *OLD* 1 (July 1937) ; J. BLOCH, *BSL* 38 (1937) ; L. RENOU, *JA* 229 (1937) ; St. KONOW, *AO* 15 (1937) ; M. LEUMANN, *OLZ* 2 (1938) ; A. DEBRUNNER, *IF* 56 (1938).

2. GHATAGE, A. M. Delbrücks introductory remarks on old Indian Prose. *IC* 6, Jan. 1940.

[English transl. of D.'s introduction to "Die altindische Wortfolge aus dem ŠPB"].

3. LAHIRI, P. C. *Studies in the word-order of Sanskrit prose*. London Univ. 1933.

[Ph.D. thesis: Copy in Univ. Lib. Prose-passages in AB etc.].

4. MINARD, A. *La Subordination dans la Prose Védique*. Soc. éd. Bell. Lett., Paris 1936.

.... mainly based on ŠPB .... subordinate sentences or phrases based on *yāvat*, *yathā*, *yatra*, *yadi* ....

Rev.: J. BLOCH, *BSL* 38 (1937); L. RENOU, *JA* 229 (1937); A. B. KRITH, *JRAS* 1938; S. M. KATRE, *OLD* 1 (April 1938); W. PRINZ, *ZDMG* 92 (1938); A. DEBRUNNER, *IF* 56 (1938).

5. OERTEL, H. *Untersuchungen zur Kasusyntax der vedischen Prosa*. SBBAW, München.

[also see: H. OERTEL: "Zum disjunkten Gebrauch des Nominative in der Brāhmaṇaprosā", *Wackernagel Comm. Vol.*, 1925 and "The Syntax of Cases in the Narrative and Descriptive Prose of the Brāhmaṇas", Heidelberg 1926].

Rev.: S. M. KATRE, *OLD* 1 (May 1938).

6. OERTEL, H. Kasus und Adjektivum des Götternamens bei den ai. Verben des Darbringens *vap + nis* und *labh + ā*. *KZ* 62, 1935.

7. OERTEL, H. The expressions for "The year consists of twelve months" and the like in Vedic prose. *BSOS* 8, 1936.

8. OERTEL, H. *Syntaktische Aequivalenz des Genitivs und Ablativs bei Verben der Trennung in der vedischen Prosa*. SBBAW 12, München 1935.

Rev.: L. RENOU, *OLZ* 4 (1937).

9. OERTEL, H. *Zum altindischen Ausdrucksverstärkungstypus satyasya satyam*: "das wahre des Wahren" = "Die Quintessenz des Wahren". SBBAW 3, München 1937.

Rev.: J. BLOCH, *BSL* 38 (1937); L. RENOU, *OLZ* 1 (1938).

10. OERTEL, H. Die Konstruktion von *īśvara* in der vedischen Prosa. *KZ* 65, 1938.

.... (1) *īśvara* mit dem Infinitiv auf *-toḥ*. (2) *īśvara* mit dem Infinitiv auf *-aḥ*. (3) Der Infinitiv auf *-tos* mit Ellipse



von *īvara*. (4) *īvara* mit dem Infinitiv auf *-tavi*. (5) *īvara* mit dem Infinitiv auf *-tum*. (6) Mangelnde Kongruenz. (7) *īvara* mit Verbum finitum ....

Rev. : L. RENOU, *OLZ* 11 (1938).

11. OERTEL, H. *Zu den Kasusvariationen in der vedischen Prosa* : Erster Teil. SBBAW 5, München 1937.

....die Abhandlung behandelt eine grössere Anzahl von Stellen, in denen bei identischer oder sehr ähnlicher Umgebung verschiedene Kasus auftreten, die teils als syntaktisch äquivalent, teils als stilistische Variationen angesehen werden müssen ....

Rev. : L. RENOU, *OLZ* 11 (1938).

12. OERTEL, H. *Zu den Kasusvariationen in der vedischen Prosa* : Zweiter Teil. SBBAW 6, München 1938.

....die Abhandlung behandelt (1) die verschiedenen Konstruktionen der Wurzel *jan* und ihrer Komposita, und (2) die einem Dativus commodi parallel gehenden Genitive. Es zeigt sich schon sehr früh die Neigung eines ursprünglichen adnominalen Genitivs, seine nominale Bindung zu lockern und in das Gebiet anderer Kasus überzugreifen. Die Annahme einer Ellipse zur Erklärung dieser Genitive ist abzulehnen ....

13. OERTEL, H. The Genitivus Personae with verbs of eating (*ad*, *aś*, *bhuj*) and accepting (*grh* + *prati* and perhaps *labh*) in Vedic prose. *F. W. Thomas Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1939.

14. OERTEL, H. On some genitival constructions in Vedic prose. *NIA* 2, 1939-40.

15. OLDENBERG, H. *Zur Geschichte der altindischen Prosa*. Berlin 1917.

[with special reference to prose-poetical narratives].

16. THIEME, P. Ein iranisches Kulturlehnwort in der vedischen Prosa? (*barsva*). *ZDMG* 92, 1938.

#### 99. LINGUISTIC TYPES.

1. DEBRUNNER, A. Die Herkunft des ai. Typus *paitya*. *IF* 54, 1936.

2. DEBRUNNER, A. Der Typus *tuda*- im Altindischen. *BSOS* 8, 1936.

3. MEILLET, A. Sur le type latin *ēgī*, *ēgistī*. *BSL* 34, 1934.

.... cf. *agrabham*, *agrabhīm* ....

## 100. LINGUISTIC STUDY OF THE VEDA IN GENERAL.

1. BLOOMFIELD, M. and EDGERTON, F. *The Vedic Variants*. Ling. Soc. Am., 1930-1934.

[Vol. I—*The Verb*: 1930. Vol. II—*Phonetics*: 1932. Vol. III—*Noun and Pronoun Inflection* (Ed. Bloomfield, Edgerton and EMENEAU, M. B.): 1934] .... a grammatical and stylistic study of the entire mass of the variant readings in the repeated mantras of the Vedic tradition .... the variants illumine the ways in which the whole stock of mantra material was reworked in the course of centuries ....

Rev.: Vol. I: L. D. BARNETT, *JRAS* 1931; H. OERTEL, *GGA* 193 (1931); A. DEBRUNNER, *IF* 49 (1931); E. LA TERZA, *RIGI* 15 (1931); L. C. BARRET, *JAOS* 51 (1931); A. CARNOY, *Le Museon* 45 (1932); A. MEILLET, *BSL* 32 (1932). Vol. I and II: L. RENOU, *IA* 223 (1933); R. L. TURNER, *BSOS* 7 (1934); L. RENOU, *BSL* 34 (1934); P. THIEME, *OLZ* 37 (1934); W. WUEST, *ZII* 9 (1934). Vol. II: A. B. KEITH, *JRAS* 1933; H. OERTEL, *GGA* 196 (1934); S. M. KATRE, *OLD* 2 (Oct. 1938). Vol. III: L. C. BARRET, *JAOS* 55 (1935); A. DEBRUNNER, *IF* 53 (1935); Sten KONOW, *AO* 14 (1935); R. L. TURNER, *BSOS* 8 (1935); J. BLOCH, *BSL* 35 (1935); H. OERTEL, *GGA* 3-9 (1936); S. M. KATRE, *OLD* 2 (Oct. 1938).

2. BONFANTE, G. L'ottative greco e vedico. Nota fonetica. *RIGI* 17, 1933.

3. DEBRUNNER, A. Vedisch *neša* und *parša* und die vedischen Imperative auf -si. *Winternitz Comm. Vol.*, Leipzig 1933.

4. EDGERTON, F. Studies in the Veda. *AJPh* 35.

.... instrumental .... AV IV. 27. 4-5 ....

5. EDGERTON, F. Studies in the Veda. *AJPh* 40.

6. EDGERTON, F. Dialectic Phonetics in the Veda: Evidence from the Vedic Variants. *Collitz Comm. Vol.*, Batlimore 1930.

.... Prakritisms in Veda ....

7. EDGERTON, F. Siever's Law and IE. Weak-grade Vocalism. *Lg* 10, Sept. 1934.

.... (i) Siever's Law in Vedic and IE .... (iii) Character of Vedic tradition .... (vii) Siever's Law and Vedic exegesis .... (xii) Reexamination of the text of RV needed ....

8. KASYAP, R. R. A Vedic Basis for the Etymologies in the Nirukta by Yāska. *IC* 1-2, April 1935 and April 1936.

9. MANSION, J. *Le sanskrit védique, langue morte*. Mel. Philolog. Orient., Liège 1932.

Rev.: W. GAMPERT, *Arch. Or.* 9, (1937).

10. MEILLET, A. Sur l'accent védique. *BSL* 34, 1934.
11. OERTEL, H. Ai. Gen. Abl. der Feminina auf -ās in dativischer Funktion. *KZ* 63, 1936.
12. PISANI, V. Una regola di tmēsi vedica e indoeuropea. *RSO* 14, 1934.  
 [Ref. L. Renou : La separation du préverbe et du verbe en védique. *BSL* 34 (1933)] .... old irish parallels ....
13. RENOU, L. *La valeur du parfait dans les hymnes védiques*. Paris 1925.  
 .... the IE value of 'perfect' is that of the state attained ....  
 Rev. : L. D. BARNETT, *JRAS* 1926 ; F. EDGERTON, *JAOS* 49 (1929).
14. RENOU, L. A propos du subjonctif védique. *BSL* 33, 1932.
15. RENOU, L. La séparation du préverbe et du verbe en védique. *BSL* 34, 1934.
16. RENOU, L. L'absolutif sanskrit en-am. *MSL* 23, 1935.
17. RENOU, L. Sur l'aoriste védique en -iṣ-. *BSL* 35, 1935.
18. RENOU, L. *Études de grammaire Sanskrite* : Première Série. Adrien Maissonneuve, Paris 1936.  
 .... (1) Recherches sur l'emploi du participe (a) dans les Br. (b) dans la langue post-védique (c) dans le RV. (2) Sur la place des mots accessoires dans le RV. (3) Les 'innovations' de la grammaire de Candragomin ....  
 Rev. : F. EDGERTON, *JAOS* 56 (1936) ; W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 90 (1936) ; J. BLOCH, *BSL* 37 (1936) ; A. DEBRUNNER, *IF* 54 (1936) ; H. LOSCH, *OLZ* 4 (1937) ; E. H. JOHNSTON, *JRAS* 1937 ; S. M. KATRE, *OLD* 3 (Aug. 1939).
19. RENOU, L. *Monographies Sanskrites* 1-2. Adrien Maissonneuve, Paris 1937.  
 .... (1) La décadence et la disparition du subjonctif. (2) Le suffixe -tu- et la constitution des infinitifs .... [index common with 'Études des gr. Sans.']  
 Rev. : W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 91 (1937) ; J. BLOCH, *BSL* 38 (1937) ; A. DEBRUNNER, *IF* 56 (1938).
20. RENOU, L. Adverbes Sanskrites en -sāt et base radicale \*sā. *BSOS* 9, 1937.
21. RENOU, L. Le suffixe védique -tṛ- et les origines du futur périphrastique. *BSL* 39, 1939.

22. RENOU, L. Sur les infinitifs védiques en *-ase*. *NIA* 3, 1940-41.

23. SANKARAN, C. R. The double-accented Vedic compounds. *J. Mad. U.* 8, 1936.

24. SARMA, Aryendra. Some unexplained Vedic *Hapax Legomena*. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

25. SARMA, Aryendra. Some New Indo-European Parallelisms. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

.... considers words : *arjī, pālava, vastī, sika* ....

26. SARMA, K. Madhava Krishna. *Vāk* before Bhartṛhari. *PO* VIII (1-2), April-June 1943.

.... *vāk* in Vedic literature ....

27. SARMA, V. Venkatarama. Uvvaṇa on syllabication of consonants. *IHQ* 8, 1932.

28. SEHGAL, S. R. Importance of Accent in the Vedas. *PO* 6, 1941.

29. SOR, R. O. Semantik des vedischen Aorists. *Marr Comm.* Vol.

[in Russian].

30. SPECHT, F. Zum Lokative Singularis der *ū*-stämme. *ZII* 5.

.... *purū* (RV V. 73) is locative ....

31. SPECHT, F. Zur Bildung der adjektivischen *ū*-stämme. *KZ* 65, 1938.

.... *ṛju —ṛja* .... Exkurs zur Stammbildung von ved. *didyu(t)* ....

32. SPECHT, F. Eine altind.-germ. Auffassung des Heilvorganges. *KZ* 65, 1938.

.... *īse* .... *sañ + ṛ* .... *sañ + dhiyatām* ....

33. THIEME, P. Grammatik und Sprache, ein Problem der altind. Sprachwissenschaft. *ZII* 8, 1931.

34. WACKERNAGEL, J. Altindische und mittelindische Miszellen. *BSOS* 8, 1936.

.... (1) *subhṛtam bhṛ* .... (2) Zum Jaiminiya Br. ....

35. WILLMAN-GRABOWSKA, H. de. Apropos du genitif absolu-  
en vieil indien. *BSOS* 8, 1937-38.

[illustrations from Sam., Br., Up. etc.].

#### 101. GRAMMATICAL WORKS.

1. CARNOY, A. *Grammaire élémentaire de la langue sanscrite comparée avec celle des langues indo-européennes*. Paris 1937.

[2nd Ed].

Rev. : 1st Ed. J. MANSION, *Bull. bibl. pedag.* 30 (1926); P. POUCHA, *LF* 55 (1928); W. KRAUSE, *OLZ* 32 (1929).

2. CHATTERJEE, K. C. *The Critics of Sanskrit Grammar*. *J. Dept. Lett. Univ.* 24, Calcutta.

3. DYEN, Isidore. *The Sanskrit indeclinables of the Hindu Grammarians and Lexicographers*. *Ling. Soc. Am.*, 1939.

....historical study of the treatment of indeclinables by Vedic  
(and pre-Pāṇinian), Pāṇinian and post-Pāṇinian grammarians  
.... Pāṇini's date, cir. 350 B.C. ....

Rev. : A. H. FRY, *JAOS* 59 (1939).

4. FADDEGON, B. *Grammar of the Indeclinables*. Amsterdam 1936.

5. GAWRONSKI, A. *Podrecznik Sanskrytu*. Krakow 1932.

.... gramatyka—wypisy—objaśnienia—stownik ....

Rev. : J. KURYLOWICZ, *BSL* 32 (1932).

6. GHOSH, B. K. *Linguistic Introduction to Sanskrit*. *Ind. Res. Inst.*, Calcutta 1937.

Rev. : S. M. KATRE, *OLD* 1 (Aug. 1937); I. RENOU, *BSL* 37 (1937);  
J. BLOCH, *BSL* 38 (1937).

7. LEIDECKER, K. F. *Sanskrit : Essentials of Grammar and Language*. Anchorite Press, New York 1934.

[approach to the study of Sanskrit from the point of view of  
comparative philology : introduction about idg. philology : Indian  
loan-words].

Rev. : W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 89 (1935); R. D. LADDU, *OLD* 2 (Feb. 1939).

8. PISANI, V. *Grammatica dell'antico indiano*. Rome 1929-1933.

.... (1) Fonetica. (2) Morfologia ....

Rev. : A. MEILLET, *BSL* 32 (1932); A. DEBRUNNER, *IF* 54 (1936).

9. RENOUE, L. *Grammaire Sanscrite*. Adrien-Maissonneuve, Paris 1930.

.... 1. Phonétique, composition, dérivation. 2. Le nom. Le verbe. La phrase ....

Rev. : J. BLOCH, *RCr* 64 (1930); W. CALAND, *DLZ* 51 (1930); F. EDGERTON, *Lg.* 7 (1931); E. H. JOHNSTON, *JRAS* 1931; O. STRAUSS, *GGA* 193 (1931); A. MEILLET, *BSL* 31 (1931); B. LEIBICH, *OLZ* 35 (1932); A. DEBRUNNER, *IF* 50 (1932); A. CARNOY, *Le Muséon* 45 (1932); J. CHARPENTIER, *MO* 24 (1933); R. L. TURNER, *BSOS* 7 (1934).

10. THUMB, Albert. *Handbuch des Sanskrit* (mit Texten und Glossar). C. Winter, Heidelberg 1930.

[2nd Ed : An introduction to linguistic study of Sanskrit : Part I—Grammar].

Rev. : S. KONOW, *AO* 9 (1930); C. MARSTRANDER, *NTS* 4 (1930); R. G. KENT, *Lg.* 6 (1930); W. CALAND, *Museum* 38 (1930); P. THIEME, *OLZ* 34 (1931); L. D. BARNETT, *JRAS* 1931.

11. VARMA, S. *Critical Studies in the phonetic observations of Indian grammarians*. R. A. S., London 1929.

.... pronunciation of *y* and *v* .... *svarabhakti*. *abhinidhāna* .... *anusvāra* .... \*accent .... quantity ....

Rev. : J. BLOCH, *RCr* 64 (1930); J. BLOCH, *BSL* 31 (1931); P. THIRMF, *DLZ* 52 (1931).

12. WACKERNAGEL, J. *Altindische Grammatik*. 1896-1930.

[Vol. I—II, 1896-1905 : Vol. III by J. Wackernagel and A. DEBRUNNER, 1929-30].

Rev. : C. C. UHLENBECK, *Museum* 37-38 (1929-31); H. SKOELD, *IF* 47 (1929); W. CALAND, *DLZ* 50 (1929); J. BLECH, *RCr* 64-65 (1930-31); W. WUEST, *ZfJ* 8 (1931); P. THIEME, *OLZ* 34 (1931); H. OERTEL, *KZ* 58 (1931); A. MEILLET, *BSL* 31 (1931).

13. WHITNEY, William Dwight. *Sanskrit Grammar* : including both the Classical Language, and the older dialects of Veda and Brāhmaṇa. Harvard Univ. Press, 1941.

[1st Ed., 1879 : 6th issue of the 2nd Ed., 1941].

## 102. GRAMMATICAL PHILOSOPHY.

1. BHATTACHARYA, Gaurinath. A Study in the Dialectics of Sphoṭa. *J. Dept. Lett. Univ.* 29, Calcutta.

2. CHAKRABARTI, P. C. Spiritual Outlook of Sanskrit Grammar. *J. Dept. Lett. Univ.* 25, Calcutta.

3. CHAKRABARTI, P. C. *The Philosophy of Sanskrit Grammar*. Calcutta Univ., 1933.

.... (1) Introductory. (2) *anubandha* and category. (3) *saṃjñā* and *paribhāṣā*. (4) The *sphoṭa*-theory. (5) Sentence and Parts of speech. (6) *Prakṛti* and *pratyaya*. (7) *Kāraka*. (8) *Samāsa*. (9) Grammar and other systems of thought. (10) Index (by Chintaharana Chakravarti) ....

Rev. : J. BLOCH, *BSL* 31 (1931); O. STRAUSS, *OLZ* 34 (1931); J. CHARPENTIER, *MO* 24 (1933).

4. CHAKRABARTI, P. C. *Linguistic Speculations of the Hindus*. Calcutta Univ.

.... Introductory--Philosophy of Language--Origin of Speech--Evolution of Sound--Sentence--Parts of Speech--Division and Denotation of Words--Roots--The Sanskrit Language--Prākṛit and Apabhraṃśa--Sound and Sense--History of Word and Meaning--Logic and Language.

5. HEIMANN, Betty. Psychologisches in der indischen Grammatik. *Arch. Or.* 7, 1935.

6. IYER, K. A. Subramania. The Conception of Guṇa among the Vaiyyākaraṇas. *NIA* 5, 1942-43.

7. SARMA, K. M. K. The Doctrine of Sphoṭa from Sphoṭāyana to Kātyāyana. *K. V. Rangasvami Comm. Vol.*, Madras.

8. SCHRÖPFER, Johann. Ein Werk über die Philosophie der Sanskrit Grammatik. *Arch. Or.* 9, 1937.

[German summary of the main contents of P. C. Chakrabarti's "The Philosophy of Sanskrit Grammar".]

#### 103. LINGUISTIC STUDIES ABOUT SANSKRIT.

1. APTE, V. M. The "Spoken Word" in Sanskrit Literature. *BDCRI* 4, 1942-43.

2. ARNTZ, H. *Sprachliche Beziehungen zwischen Arisch und Balto-slavisch*. C. Winter, Heidelberg 1933.

Rev. : A. MEILLET, *BSL* 34 (1933); P. POUCHA, *Arch. Or.* 7 (1933); E. FRAENKEL, *IF* 54 (1936).

3. BHATTACHARYA, V. Philological Notes. *J. Dept. Lett. Univ.* 26, Calcutta.

4. BURROW, T. *Indian Theories on the Nature of Meaning*. Trans. Philolog. Soc., 1936.

5. CALAND, W. Ausläufer von altind. *sn.* *IF* 49, 1931.

[zu *IF* 48].

6. CUNY, A. Les nasales en fin de mot en Sanskrit (et Latin). *BSOS* 8, 1936.

.... (1) Origine des nasales finales. (2) Articulation indo-ir. des nasales en fin de mot ....

7. EDGERTON, F. Sanskrit pronominal stems in -d. *Geiger Comm. Vol.*, Leipzig 1931.

8. EDGERTON, F. Sanskrit pronominal stems in -d. Actes Congress, Genève 1933.

9. GHOSH, B. K. *Les formations nominales et verbales en p du Sanskrit*. Paris 1933.

.... etymologic study about the following words : *alpa, talpa, dhūpa, puṣpa, yūpa, rūpa, lolūpa, varpa, śaṣpa, śilpa, stūpa, apūpa, (ā)kenīpa, āṭopa, āmuṣa, ulapa, ulu(ū)pa, kacchapa-kaśyapa, kaṇapa, kandaṛpa, kalāpa, kuḍapa-kuḍava, kuḍuṣa, kuṇapa, kulapa, kunlāpa, kuṣapa, kūrpa, turīpa, Dilīpa, drāpa, paṛpa, pāpa, palāpa, bāṣpa, maṇḍapa, lulāpa, viṭāpa, śimśa-ṣa, śūrpa, sarṣapa* ....

Rev. : R. L. TURNER, *BSOS* (1934).

10. GHOSH, B. K. Indo-European Origin of Sanskrit. *CR* 54, Feb. 1935.

11. GHOSH, B. K. L'element de formation -eru- en Sanskrit. *BSL* 35, 1935.

12. GHOSH, B. K. Sanskrit Noun-Inflexion. *IHQ* 12, Mar. 1936.

13. GHOSH, B. K. Greek and Sanskrit. *IC* 7, July 1940.

14. GHOSH, B. K. Germanic and Sanskrit, *IC* 7, Oct. 1940.

15. GHOSH, B. K. Iranian and Sanskrit. *IC* 7, Jan. 1941.

16. GHOSH, B. K. Latin and Sanskrit. *IC* 7-8, April-July 1941.

17. GHOSH, B. K. Celtic and Sanskrit. *IC* 8, Mar. 1942.

18. GONDA, J. Zur Homonymie im Altindischen. *AO* 14, 1936.

19. HEIMANN, B. Zur indischen Namenkunde. *Geiger Comm. Vol.*, Leipzig 1931.

20. HÉVÉSY, G. de. Noms ouraliens d'animaux dans l'Inde. *JA* 229, 1937.



21. JACOBSON, H. Zu den ältesten arischen Lohnwörtern in den finnisch-ugrischen Sprachen. *Mem. Soc. Finn. Ogr.* 67, Helsinki 1933.

22. KATRE, S. M. On a Thesarus Linguae Sanscritae. *NIA* 4, 1941-42.

23. LESNY, V. Der ursprüngliche Sinn des Augments. *Arch. Or.* 7, 1935.

.... im klassischen Sk. ist das Aug. obligatorisch, im Veda ist es fakultativ und auch in den späteren Texten, namentlich den epischen, kommen Formen vor, in denen es fehlt .... Das Aug. war ursprünglich eine Partikel (RV I. 32.2; VII. 9.6) Ich glaube doch aus Parallelen zwischen dem Slavischen und dem Sk. schliessen zu dürfen, dass durch die Verbindung mit dem sog. Aug. der verbalen Handlung ursprünglich die Vorstellung der Perfektivierung angefügt wurde ....

24. LOMMEL, H. *Friedrich Schlegels Charakteristik des Sanskrit und die deutsche Sprache*. Deutsche Vierteljahrsschrift, 1930.

25. MACHEK, V. Ario-Slavica. *KZ* 64, 1937.

.... *roman* (sl. runo), *indra* (sl. jedra) ....

26. MANSION, J. *Esquisse d'une histoire de la langue sanscrite*. Geuthner, Paris 1931.

[On Indo-Aryan Languages from historical point of view : Preface by La Vallée Poussin].

Rev. : A. MEILLET, *BSL* 32 (1931); S. KONOW, *AO* 10 (1932); A. DEBRUNNER, *IF* 50 (1932); H. W. BAILEY, *JRAS* (1932); J. BLOCH, *JA* 221 (1932); H. OERTEL, *OLZ* 36 (1933); V. LESNY, *Arch. Or.* 5 (1933); E. FRAUWALLNER, *WZKM* 40 (1933).

27. MARSH, G. H. The Voiced Sibilants in Sanskrit. *JAOS* 61, 1941.

28. OERTEL, H. Zum ai. Kausativum *lāpayati* von der Wurzel 1 ñ 'sich anschmiegen'. *KZ* 61, 1933.

29. OTREBSKI, Jan. *Le Traitement des groupes du type ss en Sanskrit*. TPN. S. Wojciech, Wilno 1932.

Rev. : J. BLOCH, *BSL* 35 (1935).

30. PISANI, V. Il Gen. Sg. dei temi in *r* e il sandhi consonantico nell'antico indiano. *RSO*, Rome 1932.

31. PISANI, V. Über einige ai. *r*-Endungen und Verwandtes. *KZ* 60, 1933.

32. PISANI, V. Die Deklination von ai. *saragh-* "Biene". *KZ* 65, 1938.

33. PRZYLUSKI, J. Notes de dialectologie indienne. *BSL* 31, 1931.

34. PRZYLUSKI, J. Sanskrit *iva*, hittite *iwar*. *RHA* 4, 1934.

35. RENOU, L. Quelques particularités du suffixe en *-k-* en Sanskrit. *Geiger Comm. Vol.*, Leipzig 1931.

36. RENOU, L. Le suffixe *-ima* en Sanskrit. *Winternitz Comm. Vol.*, Leipzig 1933.

.... *agrima*, *khanitrima*, *kṛtrima*, *putrima* ....

37. RENOU, L. The valid form in "Bhāṣā" (in the works of Sanskrit grammarians). *IHQ* 17, June 1941.

38. SANKARAN, C. R. Accentuation in Sanskrit determinative compounds. *JOR* 8, 1934.

39. SANKARAN, C. R. Five stages of Pre-Vedic Determinative-Compound-Accentuation. *JOR* 8-9, 1934-35.

.... as surmised by the historic survivals of their representatives in Sk. ....

40. SANKARAN, C. R. Accentual variation in relation to semantic variation. *JOR* 9-10, 1934-35.

41. SANKARAN, C. R. Accentual variation in relation to semantic variation. *Kuppuswami Comm. Vol.*, Madras 1935.

42. SAYCE, A. H. The Early Home of Sanskrit. *Modi Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1930.

43. SCHRADER, F. O. Ein syntaktisches Problem der indischen Sprachfamilien. *ZII* 6, 1928.

44. SEN, Sukumar. An outline of Syntax of Buddhistic Sanskrit. *J. Dept. Lett. Univ.* 17, Calcutta.

45. STURTEVANT, E. H. Sanskrit *ā* 'near' is cognate with Latin *ā* 'from'. *Lg* 15, 1939.

46. TEDESCO, P. Sanskrit *milati* 'to unite'. *Lg* 19, 1943.

47. VARMA, S. Analysis of meaning in Indian semantics. *J. Dept. Lett. Univ.* 13, Calcutta.

48. VENDRYES, J. Le suffixe *-paya-* des causatifs-intensifs. *BSL* 31, 1931.

49. WALLESEER, M. Der aind. Dativ Sing. Masc. Neutr. *Geiger Comm. Vol.*, Leipzig 1931.

50. WALLESEER, M. Zur Morphologie des Sanskrit. *ZII* 9, 1932.

51. WOOD, F. A. Prothetic vowels in Sanskrit, Greek, Latin and Germanic. *AJPh* 52, 1931.

52. WOOLNER, A. C. Average word-length in Sanskrit. *Modi Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1930.

#### 104. OTHER INDIAN LANGUAGES.

1. ALSDORF, Ludwig. Die Entstehung der neuindischen Sprachen. *ZDMG* 91, 1937.

2. BASU, G. C. Nasalization in Middle Indo-Aryan. *ABORI* XXIV (3-4), 1944.

3. BLOCH, J. Survivance de Skr. *āsīt* en indien moderne. *BSL* 33, 1932.

4. BRAY, Denis. *The Brahui Language*. Delhi 1909-1934.

[Part I, 1909 : Part II. The Brahui Problem : Part III.—Etymological Vocabulary, 1934] .... The Brahuīs may be remnants, or at least the linguistic descendants, of a pre-Aryan Dravidian population whose civilisation is represented for us now by the ruins of Harappa and Mohenjodaro ....

Rev. : R. L. TURNER, *BSOS* 8 (1935) ; ANON., *M in I* 17 (1937).

5. CHATTERJI, S. K. The Study of New Indo-Aryan. *J. Dept. Lett. Univ.* 29, Calcutta.

6. CHATTERJI, S. K. Polyglottism in Indo-Aryan. VII AIOC, Baroda 1933.

.... five kinds of words in IA .... (1) Inherited IA (IE) words, which form the *prākritic* (*tadbhava*) element ; (2) borrowed Sk. words, which form the *tatsama* and semi-*tatsama* elements ; (3) Indian non-Aryan words—proper *deśi* element (Dravidian and Austric origin) ; (4) words from extra-Indian languages, which came to be introduced from OIA period downwards (beginning with the few Mesopotamian words in Vedic)—e.g. old Iranian, ancient Greek etc. ; (5) words of unknown origin .... Study of words, which are “ translation-compounds”, e.g. *śāli-hotra*, *pāla-kāpya*, *Dantavāla-Dharmra* (Gopatha Br.) ....

7. CHATTERJI, S. K. Purāṇa legends and the Prākṛit tradition in new Indo-Aryan. *BSOS* 8, 1935-36.

8. CHATTERJI, S. K. Non-Aryan elements in Indo-Aryan. *JGIS* 3, Jan. 1936.

.... Sk. words of Austric origin and affinity .... *kr̥kavāku*, *cakravāka*, *baka*, *kalaviṅka* (VS and TS) .... *vakra* ....

9. CHATTERJI, S. K. *Indo-Aryan and Hindi*. G. V. R. Society, Ahmedabād 1940.

Rev. : B. K. GHOSH, *IC* 8 (1942).

10. GONDA, J. *Austrisch en Arisch*. Utrecht 1932.

11. GRAY, L. H. Fifteen Prākṛit—Indo-European Etymologies. *JAOS* 60, 1940.

12. HEVESY, W. F. de. A false linguistic family : The Austro-Asiatic. *JBORS*, Sept.-Dec. 1934.

13. HEVESY, W. F. de. Muṇḍa tongues Finno-Ugrian. *JBROS*, 1935.

.... Muṇḍa languages belong to the Ugrian sub-division of the Finno-Ugrian branch of the so-called Uralian stock ....

14. IYENGAR, M. R. Rajagopala. Phonetic Changes in Tamil words borrowed from Classical Sanskrit. *JOR* 13-14, 1939-40.

15. JAHAGIRDAR, R. V. *An Introduction to the Comparative Philology of Indo-Aryan Languages*. OBA, Poona 1932.

Rev. : R. L. TURNER, *JRAS* 1933 ; F. EDGERTON, *Lg.* 9 (1933).

16. KATRE, S. M. Indo-Aryan Lexicography. *PO* 2, 1937.

17. KATRE, S. M. Reduplicatives in Indo-Aryan. *BDCRI* 1-2, 1939-41.

18. KATRE, S. M. On some words for "Child" in Indo-Aryan. *ABORI* 23, 1942.

19. KATRE, S. M. The influence of popular dialects on Sanskrit. *ABORI* 24, 1943.

20. LAHIRI, P. C. *The Negative Construction in Indo-Aryan*. Dacca Univ. Studies 1, 1936.

21. PILLAI, S. Anavaratavinayakam. *The Sanskrit Elements in the Vocabularies of the Dravidian Languages*. Madras Univ. Dravidian Studies 3.



12. PRZYLUSKI, J. Sur l'infinitif en hittite et en indo-iranien. *RHA* 5, 1935.

13. PRZYLUSKI, J. Permutation de voyelles en hittite et en indo-européen. *RHA* 6, 1936.

14. SKÖLD, H. Zu den altindischen Gottesnamen im Mitanni-Vertrag. *OLZ* 29.

15. STURTEVANT, E. H. Notes on Hittite and Indo-European pronouns and morphology. *JAOS* 47, 1927.

16. STURTEVANT, E. H. Changes of quantity caused by Indo-Hittite *h*. *Lg* 7, June 1931.

.... in I-H long vowels and diphthongs with long prior element were shortened before *h*. In pre-IE *h* was lost in all positions, and an immediately preceding vowel was lengthened if *h* had been followed by another consonant. These phonetic laws furnish an explanation of certain vowel alterations in Gk. and Sk. which have hitherto been ascribed with some difficulty to ablaut ....

17. STURTEVANT, E. H. *Comparative Grammar of Hittite*. Ling. Soc. Am., 1933.

18. STURTEVANT, E. H. *Hittite Glossary* (Words of known or conjectural meaning with Sumerian and Akkadian words occurring in Hittite texts). Ling. Soc. Am., 1936.

Rev. : S. M. KATRE, *ABORI* 19 (1937).

19. STURTEVANT, E. H. The pronoun \**so*, \**sā*, *tođ* and the Indo-Hittite hypothesis. *Lg* 15, 1939.

20. STURTEVANT, E. H. Evidence for voicing in Indo-Hittite *γ* (fourth laryngeal). *Lg* 16, 1940.

.... examples of voiced phoneme .... *otum*, *otave* (RV), *vātave* (AV) ....

21. STURTEVANT, Edgar H. *The Indo-Hittite Laryngeals*. LSA, 1942.

Rev. : R. G. KENT, *Lg* 19 (1943).

#### 107. OTHER INDOGERMANIC LANGUAGES.

1. SANKARAN, C. R. Tocharian and the invalidity of the Satem-Centum hypothesis. *NIA* 3, 1940.

2. SCHWENTNER, E. Tocharische Vogelnamen. *KZ* 65, 1938.

22. PRZYLUSKI, J. Emprunts anaryens en indo-aryen. *BSL* 30, 1930.

23. PRZYLUSKI, J. Emprunts anaryens en indo-arien. *MO* 28, 1934.

.... possibility of borrowing even in idg. .... Sk. *viṣa*, Latin : *vīrus* of Muṇḍa origin ....

24. PRZYLUSKI, J. Kol and Muṇḍā. *JGIS* 4, Jan. 1937.

25. ROY, S. C. A possible ethnic basis for the Sanskritic element in the Muṇḍa languages. *JBORS* 9, 1923.

26. SEN, S. Women's dialect in Bengali. *J. Dept. Lett. Univ.* 18, Calcutta.

27. SEN, S. Heteroclisys and Stem-alternation in Indo-Aryan. *IC* 4, Jan. 1938.

28. SEN, Sukumar. The non-finite verb and periphrasis of tenses and moods in Middle Indo-Aryan. *IL* 7, 1939.

.... contrast with Vedic prose ....

29. SEN, Sukumar. Post-positives and periphrasis of cases in Middle Indo-Aryan. *IL* 7, 1939.

.... contrast with Vedic prose ....

30. WILLMAN-GRABOWSKA, H. *La preposition subordonnée dans la prose post-védique*. Acts du 18 Congrès internat. Orient, Leiden 1932.

31. WOOLNER, A. C. Prakritic and non-Aryan strata in the vocabulary of Sanskrit. *Asutosh Mem. Vol. 1*, Patna 1928.

#### 105. INDO-IRANIAN.

1. BENVENISTE, E. Persica. *BSL* 31, 1931.

2. BENVENISTE, E. *Les infinitifs avestiques*. Adrien-Maissonneuve, Paris 1935.

Rev. : H. W. B., *BSOS* 8 (1937-38).

3. DEBRUNNER, A. Indo-Iranisches. *IF* 56, 1938.

.... dissimilation von ai. *svili*—zu *śiti*—vor Labialen ....

4. FRISK, H. *Zur indo-iranischen und griechischen Nominalbildung*. Wettergren und Kerber, Goteborg 1934.

.... IE suffix *ro* in OIA .... IE suffix *tha* in OIA ....  
*vaibhūvas* .... *dhvastra* .... *indra* .... *upasma*—*nisma* ....  
*etagva* .... *godugh* ....

REV. : E. BENVENISTE, *JA* 225 (1934); A. MEILLET, *BSL* 35 (1935);  
R. L. TURNER, *BSOS* 3 (1935).

5. KAMPTZ, K. von. Indo-iranische Philologie. *LZbl.* 11, 1934-35.

6. KENT, R. G. Vocalic *r* in Old Persian before *n*. *Lg* 18, 1942.

.... OP *u* for IE *r* before *n* is not a phonetic development, since there are contrary examples .... comparison with Sk. forms ....

7. KROGMANN, W. Av. *drva-*. *KZ* 65, 1938.

8. KUIPER, F.B.J. Zur Geschichte der indoiranischen *s-* Präsentia. *AO* 12, 1934.

(1) AP. *dātiy* and ai. *sāstī*. (2) Die indo-ir. *s* Präsentia (a) Verbalen und nominalen Formen mit *as*. (b) Athematische Neubildungen mit *-s-*. (c) Dehnstufige *-s-* Verben. (d) Schwundstufige *-s-* Verben. (e) Vollstufige *-s-* Verben. (3) Das indo-ir. Futurum ... Wörter-Verzeichnis .... a large number of Vedic references ..

9. KURYLOWICZ, J. Un archaïsme de la conjugaison indo-iranienne. *RO* 8, 1934.

10. SEN, Sukumar. The indefinite pronoun in Indo-Iranian. *IHQ* 11, 1935.

11. SEN, S. Indo-Iranica. *IL* 7, 1939.

12. SHAHIDULLAH, M. Indo-European *kh* in Sanskrit and Avestan. *IHQ* 9, 1933.

13. WILLMAN-GRABOWSKA, H. *La phrase en indo-iranien* (d'après les textes védiques, vieux-perses et avestiques). Actes Congr., Genève.

14. WILLMAN-GRABOWSKA, H. Der Satz im Indo-iranischen. *Bull. Soc. Polon.* 3, 1932.

15. WILLMAN-GRABOWSKA, H. La négation en Indo-iranien. *Bull. Soc. Polon.* 4, 1934.

16. WILLMAN-GRABOWSKA, H. Le chien dans l'Avesta et dans le Vedas. *RO* 8, 1934.

[cf. V. Pisani : 'Cani divini', *RSO* 15 (1935)].



3. WINDEKENS, A. J. van. *De indo-europeesche bestanddeelen in de Tocharische declinatie*. Louvain 1940.

4. WINDEKENS, A. J. van. Recherches sur l'étymologie des deux dialects tochariens. *BSOS* 10.

5. AGRELL. *Baltoslavische Lautstudien*. Lund 1919.

.... Sk. *pūjā* with Russ. *pugati* = overawe, intimidate ....

6. ATKINSON, B. F. C. *The Greek Language*. Faber and Faber, London 1931.

Rev. : Ed. HERMANN, *GGA* (1933).

7. BUCK, C. D. *Comparative Grammar of Greek and Latin*. Univ. Press 16, Chicago 1933.

Rev. : E. HOFMANN, *GGA* 197 (1935).

8. CHARPENTIER J. Νυχτος αμολγω. *Symbolae Danielsson*, Uppsala 1932.

.... Vergleich von Rindern mit Sternen, Milchstrasse u.a ....

9. KARSTIEN, C. Griech. *πελεκνς* : ahd. *bīhal*. *KZ* 65, 1938.

.... *āṛā* in Sk. ....

10. SCHWENTNER, E. Griech. *περδης* "Rebhuhu". *KZ* 65, 1938.

.... *ṛdāku* ....

11. STURTEVANT, E. H. The Greek *K*-perfect and Indo-European *-K(o)*. *Lg* 16, 1940.

.... compared with Vedic perfect .... in Avestan and Sk., as in Gk., the use of the perfect as a preterit increases with the lapse of time, and the deduction is probable that the perfect was once (I think, in Pre-Indo-Hittite) purely a kind of present. Still the preterit use that attaches to many perfect forms in Sk., Avestan, Latin and Germanic may perfectly well have established itself in primitive IE or even earlier ....

12. STURTEVANT, E. H. The Greek aspirated Perfect. *Lg* 16, 1940.

.... ref. Vedic forms, *duduhre*, *talasre* ....

13. BENVENISTE, E. Les adjectifs latins en *-cundus*. *BSL* 34, 1933-34.

.... cf. *bhūmā*, *bhūri*, *sūra* ...

14. GHOSH, B. K. Origin and Development of the Latin language. *India and the World* 4, 1935.

15. SPECHT, Fr. Lat. *iuuare*. KZ 65, 1938.

...., cf. *ūti, avati, avitar* ....

16. STURTEVANT, E. H. Prehistoric Latin accented *woi*. Lg 10, 1934.

.... ref. RV—*papra, vidre* ....

17. KROGMANN, W. Germ. *uepna-* n. "Waffe". KZ 65, 1938.

.... *vajra, vadha* ....

18. LEHMANN, W. P.<sup>1</sup> The Indo-European *dh*-determinative in Germanic. Lg 18, 1942.

.... refer. Sk...*hari* (\**ghel* = to be yellow), *mürdhā* (\**mela* = to appear, rise), *gharṣati* (*gher* = to rub) ....

19. MEZGER, F. Got. *abrs* "stark, heftig," *biabrijan* "sich entsetzen, *aba* m. "Gatte." KZ 65, 1938.

.... ref. *nar* (Manu), *vīra* ....

20. MEZGER, F. Got. *usgrudja* "mutlos", ahd. *ingrutig* "intentus". KZ 65, 1938.

.... ref. *grdhnu* ....

# 108. STUDY OF INDO-GERMANIC LANGUAGES IN GENERAL.

1. AUTRAM, C. *Sumérian et Indo-Européen*. L'aspect morphologique de la question. Paris 1925.

2. BARTOLI, M. *Le sorde aspirate dell'ario-europeo*. Stud. It. di Fil. Class. 8, 1930.

3. BENVENISTE, E. Le participe indo-européen en-*mno*. BSL 34, 1933.

4. BENVENISTE, E. *Origines de la formation des noms en indo-européen*. Adrien-Maissonneuve, Paris 1935.

Rev.: J. VENDRYES, BSL 36 (1936); R. G. KENT, Lg 13 (1937).

5. BENVENISTE, E. Expression indo-européenne de l' "éternité". BSL 38, 1937.

6. BENVENISTE, E. Le problème du p indo-européene. BSL 38, 1937.

...., da es nur nach Gutturalen auftritt, handelt es sich um 'gutturales affriquées' .... \**rkʷo*—Bär: *rakṣas* ... Ausblick auf die Heimat ....

7. BLAKE, F. R. The relation between Indo-European and Semitic. *Pavry Comm. Vol.*, London 1933.

.... a presumption in favour of this relationship has been created by a small group of complete correspondences, and a larger group of partial or less certain correspondences ....

8. BONFANTE, G. *Della intonazione sillabica indoeuropea*. Mem. d. R. Accad. Naz. dei Lincei, 1929.

9. CARNOY, A. *Les Indo-Européens*. Paris 1921.

[préhistoire des langues, des mœurs et des croyances de l'Europe.]

10. CLAFLIN, E. F. Venetic *tolar*, Old Irish *canar* and the Indo-European Perfect. *Lg* 12, 1936.

11. CLAFLIN, E. F. The Indo-European Middle Ending -r. *Lg* 14, 1938.

12. CLAFLIN, E. F. The Voice of the Indo-European Perfect. *Lg* 15, 1939.

.... a striking example of the way in which the perfect active normally associates itself with the middle voice of other tenses of the same verb occurs, for example, in Vedic prose for the group *ā vṛt-*, corresponding to Latin *revertor*, *reverti* .... cf. *ŚPB* III. 2-4-6 ....

- 12a. EDGERTON, Franklin. The Indo-European Semivowels. *Lg* 19(2), April-June 1943.

... Sievers (1878) said : 'unaccented *i* and *u* (sc. after a consonant and) before a vowel were consonantal after a short syllable, vocalic after a long' .... the 'converse of Sievers' Law' .... Char. of RV.—we must recognise two distinct layers of obscurity bet. ourselves and the living dialect, which we may call proto-RVedic. First, the authors of the hymns were using an archaic, priestly, artificial dialect, not their own vernacular. They were members of a priestly guild, the intellectual leaders of their community and very proud of their status. They were carefully trained, and on the whole handled their archaizing language quite well. But naturally they slipped now and then .... The magic-mongers of AV, on the other hand, mishandled the delicacies of the language as they did the metres .... no one would ever have discovered Sievers' Law from a study of AV, though its authors were obviously trying to compose in very nearly the same dialect as that of RV. They belonged socially and intellectually to a very different class .... The traditional

record (oral at first, now also written) of RV demonstrably misrepresents the way it was pronounced by the authors of the hymns in many and very serious aspects. The metre proves this constantly .... The newer part of this article tries to formulate the behaviour of IE semivowels when juxtaposed with other semivowels ...

13. ERDÖDI, J. Ein vorarisches Lehnwort des Ungarischen. *IF* 52, 1934.

...., föld from *prthvī* ....

14. FRISK, Hjalmar. 'Wahrheit' und 'Lüge' in den indogermanischen Sprachen. Höskolas Arsskrift 41, Göteborg 1935.

Rev.: J. BLOCH, *JA* 228 (1936); E. BENVENISTE, *BSL* 36 (1936); R. G. KENT, *Lg* 14 (1938).

15. FRISK, Hjalmar. *Suffixales -th- im Indogermanischen*. Höskolas Arsskrift, Göteborg 1936.

.... Weder Kretschmers Annahme eines voridg. Einflusses auf das Arische, noch Meillet's Deutung als expressive Varianten der Tenuis, noch die von den meisten Forschern abgelehnte Laryngaltheorie, die Cuny aufgestellt und Kurylowicz ausgebaut hat, ergeben eine befriedigende Erklärung der idg. Tenuis aspiratae .... altind. *-tha-* (*-atha-*) Suffix geht sehr wahrscheinlich in idg. zeit zurück ....

Rev.: W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 91 (1937).

16. GOTTLIEB, E. *A systematic tabulation of Indo-European animal names*. Ling. Soc. Am., 1931.

[with special ref. to their etymology and semasiology].

17. HAHN, E. A. The indefinite-relative-interrogative stem *sem-*, *sm-*, *smo-*. *Lg* 18, 1942.

.... this stem has three general meanings, which, however, overlap considerably.... (1) 'any'—*sama* (=any, each), *sima* (=self); (2) 'one'—*sakṛt* (=once); (3) 'jointly, together'—*samaḥ* (=like), *saha* (=together), *smat* (together), *sam* (=together with) ....

18. HARL, W. Die überkurzen Vokale in den historischen indogermanischen Sprachen. *KZ* 63, 1936.

.... (1) Reduzierte kurze Vokale. (2) Die Gleitvokale (altind.)—*Prātisākhya* .... (3) Anaptyxe (altind.)—RV II. 19.5; V. 35.2; X. 61.27 ....

19. HERMANN, E. Einige Beobachtungen zu den idg. Verwandtschaftsnamen. *IF* 53, 1935.

20. HERMANN, E. Was hat die indogermanische Sprachwissenschaft dem National-Sozialismus zu bieten? *GGA* 2-3, 1937.

21. KEITH, A. B. The Grouping of the Indo-European Dialects. *IL* (Grierson Comm. Vol.), Lahore 1933.

22. KEITH, A. B. Indo-European in the Mediterranean Area. *IHQ* 16, Sept. 1940.

23. KROEBER, A. L. and CHRÉTIEN, C. D. Quantitative classification of Indo-European languages. *Lg* 13, 1937.

24. KUIPER, F. B. J. *Die indogermanischen Nasalpräsentia : ein Versuch zu einer morphologischen Analyse*. N. V. Noord-Hollandsche Uitgeversmaatschappij, Amsterdam 1937.

.... (1) Forschungs-geschichtliche Übersicht. (2-3) Einlässliche Behandlung eines bestimmten Typus von Nasalpräsentien (zunächst indo-ir. Sprachen). (4) Bedeutung aller Nasalinfix und mit dieser in Zusammenhang die IX. und die V. (und VIII.) Klasse d.h. die Präsentien mit suffigiertem *nā* | *nī* bzw *no* | *nu* .... cf. *yuj—yunaj—yuñj* ....

Rev.: J. W. POULTNEY, *Lg* 14 (1938); M. LEUMANN, *OLZ* 11 (1938); E. SCHWYZER, *DLZ* 40 (1938); H. W. B., *BSOS* 9 (1938-39).

25. KURYLOWICZ, J. *Études indo-européennes*. Pol. Akad. 21, Cracow 1935.

.... (1) Les occlusives labiovélares. (2) Sur les éléments consonantiques disparus en indo-eur. (3) Les changements vocalique et leurs chronologie. (4) Remarques sur la flexion nominale. (5) Notes de dérivation nominale ....

Rev.: E. H. STURTEVANT, *Lg*. 12 (1936).

26. LAGERCRANTZ, O. *Indogermanisches Prädikativ*. Uppsala 1933.

Rev.: S. M. KATRE, *OLD* 1 (Mar. 1938).

27. LOEWE, R. *Die freie Akzent des Indogermanischen*. Gruyter, Berlin 1929.

28. LOHMANN, J. *Genus und Sexus*. Vandenhoeck und Ruprecht, Göttingen 1932.

.... relation between sex and gender .... division of substantives into mas., fem., neut. .... *vṛki* and *devi* ....

Rev.: A. MEILLET, *BSL* 33 (1932); E. H. STURTEVANT, *Lg* 9 (1933); S. M. KATRE, *OLD* 2 (Jan. 1939).

29. LOTSPEICH, C. M. Indo-European Deictic Particles. *Lg* 7, June 1931.

.... *ke* meant 'here' .... cf. *ekah* ....

30. MEILLET, A. Théorie du rythme et du ton en indo-européen. *BSL* 31, 1931.

31. MEILLET, A. Caractère secondaire du type thématique indo-européen. *BSL* 32, 1931.

32. MEILLET, A. Les cas employés à l'infinitif en indo-européen. *BSL* 32, 1932.

33. MEILLET, A. Type thématique indo-européen. *BSL* 32, 1932.

34. MEILLET, A. Essai de chronologie des langues indo-européennes. *BSL* 32, 1932.

... La théorie du Féminin ....

35. MEILLET, A. Sur les noms indo-européennes du 'lait'. *IL* (Grierson Comm. Vol.), Lahore 1933.

... *Kṣīram* .... *mastu* ....

36. MEILLET, A. Sur des démonstratifs indo-européens à *s*-initial. *MSL* 23, 1935.

37. OEHL, W. *Fangen-Finger-Fünf*. Freiburg 1933.

Rev.: S. M. KATRE, *OLD*, (June 1938).

37a. PASCHALL, Clarence. *The Semasiology of Words derived from Indo-European \*nem-*. Univ. of California Publications in Linguistics I(1), Los Angeles 1943.

38. PHELPS, J. Indo-European initial *sl*. *Lg* 13, 1937.

39. PISANI, V. Zum Optativ der wiederholten Handlung in der Vergangenheit. *IF* 50, 1932.

40. PISANI, V. Zu umbr. *antentu* ~ *entelus* (*t*), *ampentu* *apelust*. *KZ* 65, 1938.

..., cf. *venati* ....

41. POULTNEY, J. W. The Distribution of the Nasalinfixing Presents. *Lg* 13, 1937.

42. PRAKASAR, S. G. Dravidian and Indo-European languages. *NR*, Nov. 1936.

43. SANKARAN, C. R. Theories about Ablaut. *JOR* 12-14, 1939-40.

44. SANKARAN, C. R. Contributions on the study of the Indo-European accent. *BDCRI* 1-2, 1939-41.
45. SANKARAN, C. R. A further note on the logical analysis of the three probable stages of primitive Indo-European compound formation. *BDCRI* 2, 1940-41.
46. SANKARAN, C. R. IE. GM-SKHÔ—or GM-SKÔ—? *IL* 8, 1940-41.
47. STURTEVANT, E. H. The prehistory of Indo-European  $\bar{a}$ -stems. *Lg* 14, 1938.
48. STURTEVANT, E. H. The Indo-European voiceless aspirates. *Lg* 17, 1941.

.... I assume the following development of the voiceless aspirates :—

IE	Sk	Avest.	Gk.
* <i>ph</i>	<i>ph</i>	f	φ
* <i>th</i>	<i>th</i>	θ	Θ
* <i>kh</i>	<i>kh</i>	χ	χ

48a. STURTEVANT, Edgar H. The Indo-European Reduced Vowel of the *e*-series. *Lg* 14(4), Oct.-Dec. 1943.

49. VAILLANT, André. L'origine des présents thematiques en -*e/o-*. *BSL* 38, 1937.

50. VARMA, S. Indo-European *gmskō* or *gmskhō*. *NIA* 3, April-June 1940.

51. VENDRYES, J. Remarques sur les verbes de mouvement en indo-européen. *IL* (Grierson Comm. Vol.), Lahore 1933.

52. WALLESEER, M. Zur heteroklitischen Deklination im Indogermanischen. *Yakrt*, "Leber", *WUS* 14, 1932.

#### 109. WORKS ON COMPARATIVE PHILOLOGY.

1. BRUGMANN, K. *Kurze vergleichende Grammatik der indogermanischen sprachen*. Leipzig-Berlin 1933.
2. HIRT, H. *Indogermanische Grammatik*. C. Winter, Heidelberg 1921-1937.

...., Vol. I—Etymology and consonantism. Vol. II—Phonology with ref. to IE vocalism. Vol. III-IV—Morphology of nouns and verbs. Vol. V—Accent of Idg. Vol. VI—Syntax

of case and verbal forms. Vol. VII—Doctrine of simple, complex and compound sentences. ....

Rev. : R. G. KENT, *Lg* 11-12 (1935-36); E. HERMANN, *OLZ* 5 (1938); S. M. KATRE, *OLD* 2 (April 1939).

3. HIRT, H. *Die Hauptprobleme der indogermanischen Sprachwissenschaft*. Max Niemeyer, Halle a Saale 1939.

[edited by H. Arntz.]

Rev. : G. M. BOLLING, *Lg* 15 (1939); E. BENVENISTE, *BSL* 40 (1939).

4. KIECKERS, E. *Einführung in die indogermanische Sprachwissenschaft*. München 1933.

5. KOPPELMANN, H. *Die eurasische Sprachfamilie : Indogermanisch, Koreanisch und Verwandtes*. C. Winter, Heidelberg 1933.

Rev. : E. HERMANN, *GGA* 196 (1934); R. G. KENT, *Lg* 14 (1938).

6. MEILLET, A. *Introduction à l'étude comparative des langues Indo-européennes*. Paris 1935.

[7th Ed.]

Rev. : R. G. KENT, *Lg* 11 (1935).

7. MEILLET, A. *Linguistique historique et linguistique générale*. Lib. C. Klincksieck, Paris 1936.

Rev. : S. M. KATRE, *ABORI* 18 (1936).

8. OTREBSKI, Jan. *Indogermanische Forschungen*. Wilno 1939.

Rev. : E. BENVENISTE, *BSL* 40 (1939).

9. PISANI, V. *Studi sulla preistoria della lingue indo-europee*. Rome 1933.

Rev. : A. MEILLET, *BSL* 34 (1934).

10. SCHRIJNEN, JOS. and FISCHER, W. *Einführung in das Studium der indogermanischen Sprachwissenschaft*. C. Winter, Heidelberg 1921.

[German transl. by Fischer or Schrijnen's original work : with special reference to classical and germanic languages.]

11. TARAPOREVALA, I. J. S. *Elements of the Science of Language*. Calcutta Univ.

12. WOOLNER, A. C. *Manual of Comparative Philology*. Ling. Soc. Ind., Lahore 1937.



8. HACKIN, J. (and others). *Asiatic Mythology*. Harrap, London 1932.

[English transl. from original French by F. M. Atkinson]  
 . . . . "Brahmanic Mythology" by H. Willman-Grabowska . . . .

Rev. : D. C. HOLTOM, *J of Rel* 13 (1933); W. E. SOTHILL, *JRAS* (1934).

9. KARRER, Otto, *Das Religiöse in der Menschheit und das Christentum*. Herder, Freiburg i. Br. 1934.

[English transl. "Religions of Mankind" by E. J. Watkin,  
 London 1936.]

10. KRAPPE, A. H. *Mythologie Universelle*. Payot, Paris 1931.

Rev. : J de VRIES, *Museum* 38 (1931).

11. MACDONELL, A. A. *Comparative Religion*. Calcutta Univ. 1925.

12. OTTO, Rudolf. *Reich Gottes und Menschensohn : Ein religionsgeschichtlicher Versuch*. Beck. München 1934.

. . . . Die arische Entwicklungslehre . . . . Das Reich des Asura . . . .

Rev : H. WINDISCH, *DLZ* 55 (1934); G. MENSCHING, *Geistige Arbeit* 24 (1934).

13. *The Religions of the World*. pub. Shri Ramakrishna Math, Mayavati.

[in 2 Volumes : a symposium of the world's religions in multifarious aspects by 125 distinguished cultural leaders of the East and the West.]

14. SANDER, Ludwig. *Der erste Mensch als göttliches Wesen*. Bonn 1933.

. . . ., der erste indische Mensch . . . .

15. SAXL, Fritz. *Mithras. Typengeschichtliche Untersuchungen*. Heinrich Keller, Berlin 1932.

Rev. : M. P. NISSON, *DLZ* 54 (1933); H. KUHN, *Z. f. Aesthetik* 27 (1933).

16. SEMPER, Max. *Rassen und Religionen im alten Vorderasien*. C. Winter, Heidelberg 1930.

. . . . Arische und Kaukas. Götter : Indra, Mithra, Anahita . . . .

Rev. : O. W. *JRAS* 1931; W. SCHACHERMEYER, *DLZ* 52 (1931); E. H. STURTEVANT, *Lg* 7 (1931).

17. SÖDERBLOM, N. *Histoire de la Religion*. Editions Ernest Leroux, Paris 1925.

.... La religion chez les peuples civilisés et ariens de l'Asie  
....

18. SÖDERBLOM, N. *The Living God. Basal forms of personal religion*. Oxford Univ. Press, 1933.

Rev. : M. SMITH, *JRAS* 1934.

19. TIELE-SÖDERBLOM. *Kompendium der Religionsgeschichte*. Biller, Berlin 1931.

.... Die Religion bei den arischen Kulturvölkern Asiens ....

20. TITIUS, A. *Die Anfänge der Religion bei Ariern und Israeliten*. Vandenhoeck und Ruprecht, Göttingen 1934.

21. *Storia delle religioni*. Torino 1936.

.... in Vol. 2, "Le Religioni dell' India" by A. Ballini ....

22. WEINDL, Theodor. *Monotheismus und Dualismus in Indien. Iran und Palästina die Religion junger, kriegerisch nomadistischer Völker im Gravitationsbereich von Völker alter Kultur*. Internat. Rel. Ges. 7, Wien 1935.

Rev. : A. CLOSS, *Anthropos* 41 (1936).

23. WINTERNITZ, M. Race and Religion. *Pr. Bh.* 42, Aug. 1937.

.... true religion is not a matter of race, but a matter of man, of humanity ....

## 112. HINDU RELIGION AND MYTHOLOGY (IN GENERAL).

1. ALTEKAR, A. S. Is conversion alien to the spirit of Hinduism? *Pr. Bh.* 44, April 1939.

.... the Vedic and Epic practice shows that it is not ....

2. ALTEKAR, A. S. The reform of the Sandhya. *Ved. Kes.* 27, Dec. 1940.

3. BAGCHI, S. C. *Juristic Personality of Hindu Deities*. Calcutta Univ., 1933.

.... Hindu Deity, not a juristic personality ....

Rev. : S. M. DATAR, *ABORI* 16 (1934).

- 3a. BANERJEA, Akshaya Kumar. Hinduism : Its Body and its Soul. *KKT* X(3), May 1944.

## 110. STUDY OF LANGUAGE.

1. BOSE, S. K. *Language and Meaning. J Dept Lett Univ. 32, Calcutta.*

2. CHATTERJI, S. K. *Language and the Linguistic Problem. Oxford Univ. Press, 1943.*

[Oxford Pamphlets on Indian Affairs—11.]

Rev. : A. M. GHATGE, *JBomU* 12 (Sept. 1943).

3. FADDEGON, Barend. *Phonetics and Phonology. MKNOW (Letter Kunde), Amsterdam 1938.*

... phonetics, phonology and psychology of speech are in principle one science, and our perception of the phoneme is based on a subconscious bidimensional system of associations ... certain consonantal sounds are linked by subconscious associations; some by kinesthetic, some by auditive resemblances ... Pāṇini seems to hint at this in Aṣṭādhyāyī 2.2.33 ...

Rev. : A. H. FRY, *Lg* 16 (1940).

4. GRAY, Louis H. *Foundations of Language. Macmillan, New York 1939.*

[Survey of languages and linguistics; phonetics and phonology; IE and non-IE languages.]

Rev. : Z. S. HARRIS, *Lg* 16 (1940); D. C. SWANSON, *Lg* 16 (1940).

5. HEIMANN, Betty. *The Birth of Terms. 1935.*

6. OEHL, W. *Das Lallwort in der Sprachschöpfung. Freiburg 1933.*

Rev. : S. M. KATRE, *OLD* 1 (June 1938).

7. PATI, Jainath. *The Law of Loan in Languages. JBORS 9, 1923.*

8. ROYEN, G. *Die nominalen Klassifikationssysteme in den Sprachen der Erde. Anthropos, 1923.*

[historical-critical study with special ref. to Idg.]

Rev. : W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* (1931).

9. SAKSENA, Baburam. *Sāmānya Bhāṣāviñāna (Hindi). Hindi Sāhitya Sammelana, Allahabad 1942.*

[Introduction to the study of languages.]

10. SANKARAN, C. R. *A note on teleology and linguistics. Ross Comm. Vol., Bombay.*

11. WOOLNER, A. C. *Language in history and politics*. Oxford Univ. Press, London 1938.

Rev. : E. BENVENISTE, *BSL* 39 (1939).

#### XIV. RELIGION.

##### 111. RELIGION IN GENERAL.

1. BALCZ, H. ; BETH, K. and others. *Die Religionen der Erde in Einzeldarstellungen*. Wissen. und Kultur 2, Wien 1929.

[Indian Religions—R. Reininger : Iranian Rel.—B. Geiger.]

Rev. : C. CLEMEN, *OLZ* 33 (1930).

2. CLEMEN, Carl. *Die Religionen der Erde : Ihr Wesen und ihre Geschichte*. F. Bruckmann, München.

Rev. : J. C. TAVADIA, *JCOI* 31 (1937) ; J. HEMPEL, *ThLZ* 55 (1930).

3. CLEMEN, Carl (et autres). *Les Religions du monde : Leur nature, leur histoire*. Payot, Paris 1930.

[French transl. of original German by J. Marty.]

4. CLEMEN, Carl (and others). *Religions of the World : Their Nature and their History*. Harrap, London 1931.

[English transl. of original German by A. K. Dallas.]

- 4a. COOMARASWAMY, Ananda K. Paths that Lead to the Same Summit. *Motive*, May 1944.

5. DAS, Bhagavan. *The Essential Unity of all religions*. Benares.

Rev. : JAGADISHWARANANDA, *Ved. Kes.* 20 (1934) ; J. L. DAVIDGE, *ALB* 3 (1939).

6. FORMICHI, C. *Glinsegnamenti dell'India religiosa all'Europa*. Schopenhauer Gessellschaft, 1928.

- 6a. GOKHALE, V. S. The Dharma Shastra or the Science of Religion. *Bharati* I(1), Nagpur, Oct. 1943.

7. GUNDERT, W. ; SCHUBRING, W. ; STROTHMANN, R. *Die religiösen Kräfte Asiens*. Hanseatische Verlagsanstalt, Hamburg 1937.

.... (2) Die brahmanische Kultur im heutigen Indien—W. Schubring ....

8. HACKIN, J. (and others). *Asiatic Mythology*. Harrap, London 1932.

[English transl. from original French by F. M. Atkinson]  
, .... "Brahmanic Mythology" by H. Willman-Grabowska ....

Rev. : D. C. HOLTON, *J of Rel* 13 (1933); W. E. SOOTHILL, *JRAS* (1934).

9. KARRER, OTTO, *Das Religiöse in der Menschheit und das Christentum*. Herder, Freiburg i. Br. 1934.

[English transl. "Religions of Mankind" by E. J. Watkin,  
London 1936.]

10. KRAPPE, A. H. *Mythologie Universelle*. Payot, Paris 1931.

Rev. : J de VRIES, *Museum* 38 (1931).

11. MACDONELL, A. A. *Comparative Religion*. Calcutta Univ. 1925.

12. OTTO, Rudolf. *Reich Gottes und Menschensohn : Ein religionsgeschichtlicher Versuch*. Beck. München 1934.

.... Die arische Entwicklungslehre .... Das Reich des Asura ....

Rev : H. WINDISCH, *DLZ* 55 (1934); G. MENSCHING, *Geistige Arbeit* 24 (1934).

13. *The Religions of the World*. pub. Shri Ramakrishna Math, Mayavati.

[in 2 Volumes : a symposium of the world's religions in multifarious aspects by 125 distinguished cultural leaders of the East and the West.]

14. SANDER, Ludwig. *Der erste Mensch als göttliches Wesen*. Bonn 1933.

...., der erste indische Mensch ....

15. SAXL, Fritz. *Mithras. Typengeschichtliche Untersuchungen*. Heinrich Keller, Berlin 1932.

Rev. : M. P. NISSON, *DLZ* 54 (1933); H. KUHN, *Z. f. Aesthetik* 27 (1933).

16. SEMPER, Max. *Rassen und Religionen im alten Vorderasien*. C. Winter, Heidelberg 1930.

...., Arische und Kaukas. Götter : Indra, Mithra, Anahita ....  
Rev. : O. W. *JRAS* 1931; W. SCHACHERMEYER, *DLZ* 52 (1931); E. H. STURTEVANT, *Lg* 7 (1931).

17. SÖDERBLOM, N. *Histoire de la Religion*. Editions Ernest Leroux, Paris 1925.

.... La religion chez les peuples civilisés et ariens de l'Asie  
....

18. SÖDERBLOM, N. *The Living God. Basal forms of personal religion*. Oxford Univ. Press, 1933.

Rev. : M. SMITH, *JRAS* 1934.

19. TIELE-SÖDERBLOM. *Kompendium der Religionsgeschichte*. Biller, Berlin 1931.

.... Die Religion bei den arischen Kulturvölkern Asiens ....

20. TITIUS, A. *Die Anfänge der Religion bei Ariern und Israeliten*. Vandenhoeck und Ruprecht, Göttingen 1934.

21. *Storia delle religioni*. Torino 1936.

.... in Vol. 2, "Le Religioni dell' India" by A. Ballini ....

22. WEINDL, Theodor. *Monotheismus und Dualismus in Indien. Iran und Palästina als Religion junger, kriegerisch nomadistischer Völker im Gravitationsbereich von Völker alter Kultur*. Internat. Rel. Ges. 7, Wien 1935.

Rev. : A. CLOSS, *Anthropos* 41 (1936).

23. WINTERNITZ, M. Race and Religion. *Pr. Bh.* 42, Aug. 1937.

.... true religion is not a matter of race, but a matter of man, of humanity ....

## 112. HINDU RELIGION AND MYTHOLOGY (IN GENERAL).

1. ALTEKAR, A. S. Is conversion alien to the spirit of Hinduism? *Pr. Bh.* 44, April 1939.

.... the Vedic and Epic practice shows that it is not ....

2. ALTEKAR, A. S. The reform of the Sandhya. *Ved. Kes.* 27, Dec. 1940.

3. BAGCHI, S. C. *Juristic Personality of Hindu Deities*. Calcutta Univ., 1933.

.... Hindu Deity, not a juristic personality ....

Rev. : S. M. DATAR, *ABORI* 16 (1934).

3a. BANERJEA, Akshaya Kumar. Hinduism : Its Body and its Soul. *KKT* X(3), May 1944.

4. BANERJI-SASTRI, A. Iconism in India. *IHQ* 12, June 1936.  
     .... Keith is right about RV—aniconism .... RV IV. 24.10  
     ....
5. BARTH, A. *Religions of India*. Kegan Paul, London 1932.  
     [English transl. of original French by J. Wood : Ch. 1. The  
     Vedic religion.]
6. BHANDARKAR, D. R. Non-Vedic Origin of Vaiṣṇavism.  
*JGRS* 1, Oct. 1939.
7. BHATTACHARYA, Haridas. *The Foundations of Living  
 Faiths*. An introduction to Comparative Religion. Calcutta Univ.  
 1938.  
     ....essential character of Vedic and Purāṇic Hinduism. The  
     Gods of Hinduism—Vedic and Paurāṇic ....  
     Rev. : S. N. L. SRIVASTAVA, *Pr. Bh.* 44 (1939); S. K. DE, *OLD* 2 (Mar.  
     1939).
8. BHATTACHARJEE, U. C. A Critique of Hinduism. *Aryan  
 Path* 14, Feb. 1943.
9. BON, B. H. *Gedanken über den Hinduismus*. Berlin 1935.  
     Rev. : R. FICK, *GGA* 197 (1935).
10. BOSE, A. C. Some facts about Hinduism. *Pr. Bh.* 48,  
 June 1943.  
     ....Link with the Past .... Onslaughts on Hinduism (1)  
     Buddhist, (2) Moslem, (3) Christian .... Hindu generosity  
     ....
11. BRELOER, B. and BÖMER, Fr. *Fontes historiae religionum  
 indicarum*. Rohrscheid, Bonn 1939.  
     .... A study of the origin of Indian religions ....
12. CARPANI, E. G. *Quattro note sul Krishnaismo*. Bologna  
 1934.
13. CHANDA, Rama Prasad. Aryan, Indo-Aryan and Dravi-  
 dian. *SUC*, June 1935.  
     .... Hindu doctrine of śuddha bhakti to God is 'a legacy  
     from prehistoric Dravidian polytheism acc. to which each  
     tribal god was believed to be residing permanently in a local  
     shrine like Yakṣas residing in caitya tress' .... these original  
     Dravidian gods later on absorbed by Śiva or Viṣṇu, who,  
     'while usurping the local shrines, assumed characters of local

deities to meet local needs' .... the 'doctrine of enforced liberation' is 'intended to reconcile God (Śiva or Viṣṇu) as conceived by believers in the transmigration of soul to a conception of life after death that originated among a people who did not believe in the transmigration at the initial stage'

....

14. CHATTERJEE, S. C. A definition of Hinduism. *Pr. Bh.* 48, June 1943.

14a. CHATTERJEE, Satis Chandra. The Hindu Conception of God. *Prācyavāṇī* I(1), Jan. 1944.

.... the Hindu conception of God may be called Panentheism (immanence and transcendence) rather than Pantheism

....

15. CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. C. Religious suicide at Prayāga. *JUPHS* 10, 1937.

.... ref. to pariśiṣṭa of RV—*silāsīte sarīte yatra sanīgathe tatra plūtāso divamutpatanti* .... Vas. DS .... Íśa Up. ....

15a. DE, S. K. *Early History of the Vaiṣṇava Faith and Movement in Bengal*. General Printers and Publishers, Calcutta 1942.

Rev. H. D. V., *BBRAS* 19 (1943).

16. DEVI, Akshaya Kumari. *Renaissance of Hinduism*. Vijaya Krishna Bros., Calcutta.

16a. DIKSHIT, S. K. *Mother Goddess*. Poona 1943.

.... A Study regarding the Origin of Hinduism ....

17. DIKSHITAR, V. R. R. A note on cow-veneration in Ancient India. *F. W. Thomas Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1939.

.... gomedha in Vedic lit. means not cow—but goat—slaughter ....

18. DIKSHITAR, V. R. R. Antiquity of Saivism. *Kalyāṇa Kalpataru* 7, April 1940.

.... cult of līṅga is as old as the RV .... the Indus Valley civilisation is post-RV ....

19. DUTT, N. The Religieux of Ancient India. *Mahabodhi* 43, Nov. 1935.

20. EDITOR. Some fundamentals of Hinduism. *Pr. Bh.* 35, Sept.-Oct. 1930.



21. FALK, Maryla. *Indologie auf den Wegen und Abwegen vergleichender Religionsforschung.*
22. FORMICHI, Carlo. The Lessons of religious India to Europe. *Pr. Bh.* 35, Feb. 1930.
23. FORMICHI, Carlo. Ancient Hindu prayer. *India and the World* 1, 1932.
24. GLASENAPP, N. *Der Hinduismus.* Kurt Wolff Verlag. München 1928.
25. GUÉNON, R. *Introduction à l'étude générale des doctrines hindoues.* Paris 1930.  
[2nd Ed.]
26. GUÉNON, René. The Tantras : the fifth Veda. *IC* 5, July 1938.
27. GUPTA, N. N. The higher phase of Aryan faith. *Dayanand Comm. Vol.*, Ajmer 1933.
28. HANNAH, H. B. Mythology and geological time. *J Dept Lett Univ.* 11, Calcutta.
29. HOCART, A. M. Many-armed Gods. *AO* 7, 1928.
30. IYER, N. Mahadeva. *Sandhyā-Vandanam.* Trivandrum.  
[The practical philosophy of Hinduism.]
31. KARMAKAR, A. P. and KALAMDANI, N. B. *Mystic teaching of Haridāśas of Karnāṭaka.* Dharwar 1939.  
[Introduction by H. Heras : "The Origin of Indian Philosophy and asceticism".]  
Rev. : K. G. KUNDANGAR, *OLD* 3 (Feb. 1940).
32. KARMAKAR, A. P. Some nude gods in Hindu pantheon. *ABORI* 23, 1942.  
... their proto-Indian origin and development ....
33. KATRE, S. L. *Āvatāras of God.* All. Univ. Stud., 1940.  
Rev. : P. K. GODE, *OLD* 3 (1940).
34. KAVIRAJ, Gopinath. Theism in ancient India. *PWSB St.* 2(f), 3(c), Benares.
- 34a. KOPPERS, W. *Bhagwan, The Supreme Deity of the Bhils.*  
Rev. : E. O. JAMES, *Man* XLIII (1943).

35. KUMARAPPA, B. *The Hîndu conception of Deity as culminating in Ramānuja*. Luzac, London 1934.

.... Viṣṇu in RV and Br. .... Conception of the Deity in Up. ....

Rev. : T. M. P. MAHADEVAN, *Ved. Kes.* 22 (1935); H. FOLEMAN, *JAOS* 55 (1935); M. SMITH, *JRAS* (1935); B. HEIMANN, *BSOS* 11 (1945).

36. *Mythologie Asiatique illustrée*. Libr. de France, Paris 1928.  
[pp. 69-120—"Myth. brahmanique" by H. Willman-Grabowska.]

Rev. : F. E. A. KRAUSE, *OLZ* 33 (1930).

37. MAHADEVAN, T. M. P. *Outlines of Hinduism*. Madras.

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 46 (1941).

38. MAJUMDAR, R. C. *Religio-philosophic Culture in India*. Cultural Heritage of India, Calcutta 1937.

.... (1) Indus Valley and Dravidian Period .... (2) Aryan Period of Vedic Saṁhitā ....

38a. MULLICK, Promatha Nath. *The Mahabharata : As it was, is and shall be*. Calcutta 1934.

.... chapters on Indo-Aryan Worship etc. ....

38b. NAIDU, P. S. Dynamic Hinduism. *Ved. Kes.* 30(12), April 1944.

39. NARAHARI, H. G. Kumārila's contribution to philology and mythology. *PO* 5, 1942-43.

40. O'MALLEY, L. S. S. *Popular Hinduism : The Religion of the Masses*. Cambridge Univ. Press, 1935.

41. OTTO, Rudolf. Vom Naturgott Zur Brautmystik. *ZfMRW*, 1936.

Rev. : G. HARTMANN, *OLZ* 2 (1937).

42. PAUST, A. Indische Religionen. *LZB* (Jahresberichte), Leipzig 1930 onwards.

43. PRZYLUŚKI, J. L'Inde et l'histoire des religions. À propos d'un livre récent. *Rev. hist. rel.* 111, 1935.

44. RAJAGOPALACHARIAR, C. Essentials of Hinduism. *Ind. Rev.* 38, June 1937.

45. RAYCHAUDHARI, H. C. *Early History of the Vaiṣṇava Sect*. Calcutta Univ., 1936.

[2nd Ed.]

46. ROSE, E. *Beiträge zur Kenntnis des śivaitischen Namensglaubens nach den Purāṇen : eine religionsgeschichtliche und textkritische Untersuchung.* Rohrscheid, Bonn 1934.

.... Der Namensglauben und die ihm zugrunde liegenden magischen Vorstellungen ..... Śiva-sahasranāma and Vedic Śatarudriya taken into account ....

Rev. : E. FRAUWALLNER, *WZKM* 42 (1935).

46a. SAKHARE, M. R. *History and Philosophy of the Lingayat Religion.* Belgaum 1942.

.... Introduction to *Līṅgadhāraṇacandrikā* .... Pre-Aryan Dravidian Civilisation .... Shaivism during Vedic times ....

Rev. : P. V. KANE, *BBRJS* 19 (1943). „

47. SARMA, D. S. *What is Hinduism?* Madras Law Journal Press, Madras.

Rev. : V. M. INAMDAR, *Aryan Path* (July 1942).

48. SASTRI, K. S. R. The Vaiṣṇava cult in India. *IC* 5, 1939.

.... traces the root of vaiṣṇava cult in the Vedas ....

49. SCHAYER, Stanislaw. The historical background of Indian tolerance. *Pr. Bh.* 41, May 1936.

.... Western tolerance is rather a negation than a sublimation of religious feelings as in India ....

50. SCHRADER, F. O. and RICHTER, J. *Indien : Die Religion in Geschichte und Gegenwart.* Mohr, Tübingen 1929.

51. SCHRADER, F. O. *Der Hinduismus : Religionsgeschichtliches Lesebuch* 14. Mohr, Tübingen 1930.

Rev. : E. H. JOHNSTON, *JRAS* 1931.

52. SENGUPTA, N. N. A historical and comparative study of the practice of religious recital (or *Japa*). *JUPHS* 12, 1939.

53. SHASTRI, D. K. *Vaiṣṇava Dharmaṇo Saṅkṣipta Itihāsa.* Forbes Gujarati Sabha, Bombay 1939.

[A short history of Vaiṣṇavism in Gujarathi.]

54. SHIVAPADASUNDARAM, S. *The Śaiva School of Hinduism.* George Allen and Unwin, London 1936.

55. SINHA, C. C. Hedonism in Ancient India. *JBORS* 14, Mar. 1928.

56. SINHA, Jadunath. The origin of the cult of bhakti in Hinduism. *Ved Kes.* 25, May 1938.

.... germs found in Vedic hymns .... hymns to Varuṇa .... the cult of bhakti adumbrated in Vedas clearly comes out in Up. .... Nṛsiṃhatāpanīya I. 7 .... BU I. 4.8 ; IV. 3.32 .... the word bhakti occurs for the first time in Svetāśvataṛa ....

57. SUBRAMANIAN, K. R. *The Origin of Saivism and its history in the Tamil land.* Madras 1929.

Rev. : S. K. BELVALKAR, *ABORI* 12 (1930-31).

58. SUR, A. K. Pre-Aryan elements in Hinduism. *CR* 39, May 1931.

.... Mother-Goddess cults ....

59. SUR, A. K. Beginnings of Liṅga-cult in India. *ABORI* 13, 1931-32.

.... phallus-worship in India is of non-Aryan origin .... dates from neolithic times .... it was a flourishing cult in the Indus valley in the period of RV .... in epic-period it was fused with Śiva-cult ....

60. VIVEKANANDA, Swami. The meaning of the word "Hinduism". *Ved. Kes.* 29, Sept. 1942.

.... the word 'Vedantist' is preferable to the word 'Hindu' ....

61. VIVIDISHANANDA, Swami. Hindu Mythology. *Pr. Bh.* 41, Sept. 1936.

.... every religion has its philosophy, ritual and mythology. Philosophy may be described as its foundation, ritual its superstructure, and mythology its detailed decoration ....

62. ZIMMER, Heinrich. *Māyā : Der indische Mythos.* Deutsche Verlagsanstalt, Stuttgart 1936.

Rev. : F. J. MEIER, *OLZ* 8/9 (1937) ; E. FRAUWALLNER, *WZKM* 44 (1937).

### 113. VEDIC RELIGION AND MYTHOLOGY,

1. ATKINS, G. G. *Procession of the Gods.* Constable and Co., London 1931.

.... Ch. 5—"The Old Faith of Aryan India" ....

2. BANERJEA, Jatendra Nath. *The Development of Hindu Iconography.* Calcutta University, 1941.

.... discusses significance of human and superhuman figures on Indus seals .... no doubt of their sacred character ....

the cult cannot however be determined .... no place for image-worship in Early Vedic religion .... significant silence of the Brahmins regarding images and idols .... RV IV. 24.10 ; VIII. 1.5 refer most likely to some representations of God Indra .... probably meant for *abhicāra* purposes and not as idols for worship .... 'golden man' in TS .... discusses the words *śiśna-deva* and *mūradeva* .... they are examples of opprobrious epithets applied by the Indo-Aryan to the children of the soil ....

Rev. : B. M. BARUA, *IG* 8 (1942); P. K. CODE, *NIA* 5 (1942); U. N. GHOSHAL, *JGIS* 9 (1942).

3. BARNETT, L. D. *Vedic Religion*. Society for promoting study of religions : Journal of transactions 1, 1931.

4. BHAGVAT, D. N. Origin of Indian Monarchism. *J Bom U.* Sept. 1939.

.... (1) from the Sam., the positive existence of asceticism cannot be proved. (2) The evidence of the stone statuette of Mohenjodaro is also not to be relied upon to prove the existence of pre-Vedic and non-Aryan asceticism. (3) The references to asceticism in Br. are more reliable, and hence it will not be unreasonable to trace the origin of asceticism to this source. (4) The perfect ascetic philosophy of the Up. makes the claims of asceticism on the cultural life of the Hindus very strong until at last they are recognised by the worldly-minded law-giver in the four stages of life ....

5. BHATTACHARYA, V. The Phallus Worship in the Veda. *IHQ* 9, Mar. 1933.

...., *Śiśnadeva* (RV VII, 21.5, X. 10.99) can mean nothing but 'lustful' ....

6. BHATTACHARYA, V. Phallus Worship in the Veda. *IHQ* 10, Mar. 1934.

7. BHATTACHARYA, V. *Śiśnadeva*. *Ojha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1934.

[in Hindi] .... *Linga*-worship not in vogue in Vedic times .... *Śiśnadeva* means *brahmacaryahina*, *kāmuka* acc. to *Sāyana* ....

7a. BHUMANANDA SARASWATI, Swami. *Scientific Gleanings from Vedic Mythology*—No. 1. Motilal Banarasi Dass, Lahore.

.... some aspects of electricity mentioned in the Vedas ....

8. BINDRA, Charanjit Singh. Aryan Culture and Deity. *Pr. Bh.* 47, Aug. 1942.

...., traces the growth of the idea of 'deity' in the Vedas ....

9. CHATTERJEA, M. Brahmanism, Monasticism and Buddhism. CR, Aug. 1930.

10. CHATTERJI, M. M. Brahmanism and lawful food. JASB 26, 1933.

11. CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. C. Martin Haug's theory of Indo-Iranian religious schism. JCOI 31, 1937.

.... should be discarded altogether ....

12. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Vedic Monotheism. S. K. Aiyangar Comm. Vol., Madras 1936.

.... RV VIII. 58.2 ....

13. DESHMUKH, P. S. *The Origin and Development of Religion in Vedic Literature*. Oxford Univ. Press 1933.

Rev.: H. D. VELANKAR, *J Bom U* 3 (1934); F. EDGERTON, *JAOS* 55 (1935); A. B. KEITH, *JRAS* (1935).

14. FUCHS, St. Tracing Monotheism in India. *New Review* 12, Aug. 1940.

.... Religion of RV is a polytheism of anthropomorphic character .... similar to that of congenial nations—Greeks, Romans and Germans .... logically a development from polytheism via Kathenotheism to monotheism is a very probable process, but this development has actually never taken place (Kathenotheism has later on developed into the theory of *avatāras*) .... Kathenotheism is probably the last remembrance and a relic of the original belief, that only one god exists .... Monotheism was the original religion of pre-Vedic times .... the theism of the primitives is original .... their other cultural life resembles much the cultural life of the Vedic and pre-Vedic times .... the obvious conclusion seems to be that the religion of these times was also theistic with strong monotheistic tendencies ....

15. HAUER, J. W. *Glaubensgeschichte der Indogermanen: Das religiöse Artbild der Indogermanen und die Grundtypen der indoarischen Religion*. W. Kohlhammer, Stuttgart 1937.

Rev.: R. SCHMIDT, *OLZ* (1939).

16. HILLEBRANDT, A. *Vedische Mythologie*. Marcus, Breslau 1929.

[in two Volumes: 2nd revised Ed.]

Rev.: J. CHARPENTIER, *JRAS* 1930; E. SIEG, *GGA* 192 (1930); L. C. BARRET, *JAOS* 50 (1930); O. STRAUSS, *DLZ* 51 (1930); W. WUEST, *OLZ* 34 (1931); J. CHARPENTIER, *MO* 24 (1933); L. WALK *Anthropos* 28 (1933).

17. KANWAR, Babu Raj. *Beauties of Vedic Dharma*. Lahore 1935.

18. LOMMEL, H. Von arischer Religion. *Geistige Arbeit* 1-23, 1934.

19. MAJUMDAR, Shridhar. God in different schools of Vedanta. *Ved. Kes.* 19, Mar. 1933.

.... Ref. Kaivalya Up. I. 62; CU III. 12.6; Muṇḍaka Up. II. 1.4.

19a. MOORTY, K. Krishna. Religion of the Veda. *QJMS* 34(1), July 1943.

.... deals with the religion of RV and refers incidentally to its development in one way through Br. and in another way through Up. .... RV—religion is not the outpouring of primitive religious consciousness .... it is a state of belief which is product of much priestly effort, which sometimes reaches poetic heights ....

19b. NARAHARI, H. G. Prayers and their Rewards in the Veda. *Radhakumud Mookerji Comm. Vol.*, Lucknow 1944.

20. PAPPESIO, V. *Vedismo e Brahmanismo*. Nicola Zanichelli, Bologna 1931.

20a. PUSALKER, A. D. Phallus Worship in R̥gveda. *Prācyavāṇī* I(1), Jan. 1944.

21. RANADE, R. K. *Vedakālī mūrtipūjā hoī kāya?* *Puruṣārtha* 16, Oct. 1939.

[Marathi.]

21a. SARMA, B. N. Krishnamurti. The Ancient Tamils and the Vedic Faith. *JTSM Lib.* III (2-3), Tanjore 1943.

22. SHARMA, Har Dutt. *Contributions to the History of Brahmanic Asceticism*. Poona Or. Series 64, 1939.

Rev. : P. K. GODE, *OLD* 3 (Aug. 1939).

23. SIEG, E. and GELDNER, K. *Veden : Vedische und brahmanische Religion*. (in 'Die Religion in Geschichte und Gegenwart') 1931.

24. SURYANARAYANA, R. N. Vedic Religion. VIII AIOC, Mysore. 1935.

25. VARADACHARI, K. C. *Foundations of Religious Consciousness*. Tirupati 1943.

.... first two chapters deal with Vedic and Up. idea of God ....

26. ZIMMERMANN, R. God in the Gāthās and in the R̥gveda. *JCOI* 20, 1932.

#### 114. INDIVIDUAL VEDIC GODS : PRINCIPAL.

##### (i) *Aditi*.

1. AGRAWALA, V. S. Aditi and the Great Goddess. *IC* 4, April 1938.

.... Aditi is Great Mother Goddess ....

2. CHAUDHARI, N. M. Mother-Goddess conception in the Vedic Literature. *IC* 8, July 1941—Mar. 1942.

3. PRZYLUSKI, J. La culte de la Grande Déesse. *Rev. de l'hist. des rel.* 108, 1933.

...., *aditi* .... *madhukaśā* ....

4. PRZYLUSKI, J. de déchéance de la Grande Déesse. *Rev. de l'hist. des rel.* 110, 1934.

5. PRZYLUSKI, J. The Great Goddess in India and Iran. *IHQ* 10, Sept. 1934.

.... Kālī, the divinity of Sabaras, Pulindas and other wild tribes, has an aspect not unlike that of Aditi-Anāhita. Even before Vedic times, the Aryans were found in contact with populations who adored a Great Mother and this contact, prolonged up to the modern era, explains the persistence of the same beliefs throughout the course of centuries ....

6. PRZYLUSKI, J. Aditi—the Great Mother. *HJAS* 1, 1936.

7. PURI, B. Nana, the Mother Goddess of India and Western Asia. *IC* 7, Oct. 1940.

##### (ii) *Agni*.

8. FATEH SINGH. Agni and Soma : The Soma, celestial and terrestrial. *PO* 3-5, 1938-40.

9. GHOSE, Aurobindo. The Vedic Fire. *Arya* 4, Pondicherry 1917.

10. SHAMASASTRI, R. Agni in the Vedas. *NIA* 5, July 1942.

.... astronomical interpretation of mythology ....



10a. TARAPORE, J. C. Some Aryan Myths on the Origin of Fire. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

.... discusses Indian, Iranian and Greek myths ....

(iii) *Aśvinau*.

11. CHANDAVARKAR, G. L. *Aśvins* as historical figures. *J Bom U* 3, May 1935.

.... A. traced to historical origin .... later deified ....

12. GHOSE, E. N. The Twin-gods *Aśvins* of the *R̥gveda*. *IHQ* 6, Mar. 1930.

13. JHALA, G. C. The *Aśvinā* in the *R̥gveda*. *J Bom U* 1, May 1933.

.... accepts the view first proposed by Yāska, and then endorsed by Hopkins and Goldstücker, that the *Aśvins* are the morning twilight ....

14. KEITH, A. B. The *Aśvins* and the Great Goddess. *IC* 3, April 1937.

15. PRZYLUKSI, J. Les *Aśvin* et la Grande Déesse. *HJAS* 1, April 1936.

16. SHAH, H. A. Vedic Lores. *ABORI* 21, 1939-40.

.... Three wheels of *Aśvins*' car ....

17. SOMAN, V. B. Tat kau *aśvinau*? *Puruṣārtha*, April 1939. [Marathi.]

18. VADER, V. H. The Twin-Gods *Aśvinau*. *IHQ* 8, June 1932.

(iv) *Indra*.

19. BENVENISTE, E. and RENOU, L. *Vṛtra et Vṛθragna : Étude de mythologie indo-iranienne*. Cahiers de la Société Asiatique, Paris 1934.

[Partie I : Le dieu *Vṛθragna*. 1. Le neutre *vṛθra*—et ses dérivés. 2. Le dieu *V.* dans l'Avesta. 3. Les épithètes avestiques de *V.* 4 *V.* hors de la tradition avestique. Partie II. Le démon *Vṛtra*. Le nom *V.* La racine *vṛ-*. La dragon *Ahi*. Conclusion : Le mythe indo-iranien. Index] .... In Avesta *vṛθra* (neut.) has conserved the only original sense, i.e. 'resistance' .... never personified .... In *RV*, *vṛtra* is neut. substantive, the proofs of a masculine *vṛtra* being insufficient. It was later personified, but even so *vṛtra* existed only in

formulæ .... in Iranian *Vīθragna* was the god who destroyed resistances, and so gave victory .... in Vedic mythology *Vītrahan* had originally the same character, but was later absorbed by the hero Indra, become god. The confused mythological texture has taken up three originally distinct themes : (1) victorious god. (2) dragon-killing Indra. (3) liberated waters .... The interlacing of these motives differs in Indian and Iranian developments ....

Rev. : W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 88 (1934); A. B. KEITH, *IC* 1 (1935); A. MEILLET, *BSL* 135 (1935); H. W. BAILEY, *BSOS* 7 (1935); R. G. KENT, *Lg* 11 (1935); St. KONOW, *AO* 14 (1935); E. SIEG, *OLZ* 39 (1936); J. BLOCH, *Jd* 228 (1936); J. C. TAVADIA, *JCOI* 31 (1937).

20. CHARPENTIER, J. Indra : Ein Versuch der Aufklärung. *MO* 25, 1931.

.... against Kretschmer's assumption of Hittite origin ....

21. CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. C. The Cradle of the Indra-Vītra Myth. VI AIOC, Patna 1930.

.... Semirechinsk = Sapta-sindhu ('Urheimat' of the Indo-germans?) ....

22. FATEHSINGH. The interpretation of Indra Myth. *JBHU* 5, 1940.

.... Indra is the deity of universal light and force (energy)  
.... his birth through the side of his mother represents the first light of dawn which is visible in a circular way ....

23. GADGIL, V. A. Indra, the representative of the high-physical aspect of nature. *ABORI* 23, 1942.

24. GRIERSON, G. A. Indra and Durgā in modern Hinduan. *ZII* 2, 1923.

25. KEITH, A. B. Indra and Vītra. *IC* 1, Jan. 1935

[a propos *Vītra et Vīθragna* by BENVENISTE and RENO.]

26. LOMMEL, H. *Der arische Kriegsgott*. V. Füstermann, Frankfurt/a.M. 1939.

27. OJHA, R. The Indra-Vītra War and the Serpent People'. *JBORS* 28, Mar. 1942.

.... the myth borrowed from pre-Aryan mythology .... in India, Babylonia, Greece, Egypt, Persia . . . Serpent-worshipping people had spread from the Mediterranean coasts to the Indian plains ....

28. SENGUPTA, P. C. When Indra became Maghavan. *JASBL* 4, 1938.

29. SHAMASASTRI, R. Indra's wars with Śambara. *F. W. Thomas Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1939.

.... Śambara = an eclipse demon of the type of Rāhu ....  
 Indra's battle with him represents a slow clearance of the  
 eclipse .... forts of Ś. are kinds of eclipses ....

30. SHAMASASTRI, R. Indra and Ahalyā. *ABORI* 23, 1942.  
 31. SHUSTRY, M. A. Rustam, the Indra of Iran. *III AIOC*,  
 Madras 1924.

32. SOMAN, V. B. Cāra Indra. *Puruṣārtha* 15-16, 1938-39.

(v) *Pūṣan*.

33. ATKINS, S. D. *Pūṣan in the R̥gveda*. Princeton Univ., 1941.

[a small portion of a project designed to be a comparative  
 study of the Vedic deities commonly regarded as solar.]

Rev. : S. M. KATRE, *NIA* 5 (1942); B. K. GHOSH, *IC* 8 (1942); M.  
 B. EMENEAU, *Lg* (1942); E. J. THOMAS, *BSOS* XI (1943).

34. DANDÉKAR, R. N. Pūṣan, the pastoral god of the Veda.  
*NIA* 5, June 1942.

(vi) *Rudra-Śiva*.

35. AYYAR, C. V. Narayana. *Origin and Early History of  
 Śaivism in South India*. Madras Univ. Dept. of Hist. and Arch. 6,  
 1936.

.... Rudra-Śiva was already a Vedic deity at the dawn of  
 history .... Rudra was not only malevolent but also bene-  
 volent even from the RV—times .... In Br., Rudra's terrible  
 aspect is more prominent .... in Up., he becomes god of gods  
 .... in Svetāśvatara Up., Śiva is raised to highest godhead  
 .... in the Vedic period no phallic element is present ....

Rev. : ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 25 (1938); E. J. THOMAS, *JRAS* 1938.

36. BOSE, J. The proto-type of Śiva in the pre-historic age.  
*CR*, April-July 1940.

37. CHAUDHARI Nanimadhab. Rudra-Śiva, as an agricul-  
 tural Deity. *IHQ* 15, June 1939.

- 37a. DANDÉKAR R. N. Rudra. *XII AIOC* (Summary), Bena-  
 res 1943-44.

.... Rudra is properly speaking the god of death in Veda.

38. FATEHSINGH. Rudra. *IHQ* 16, Dec. 1940.

.... interprets Rudra-myths in the light of 'aurora  
 borealis' .... Rudra is the god of the Arctic nocturnal sky  
 of winter combined with the phenomena of storms ....

39. GHOSH, A. Śiva—his pre-Aryan Origins. *IC* 2, April 1936.

40. PATRACHARYA, K. Srinivasa. 'Rudra' in the Krishna Yajur Veda. *Gopalakrishnamacharya Comm. Vol.*, Madras.

.... Rudra and Agni represent same divinity .... at least in KYV, word Rudra is used only with reference to Agni, or failing it, to some cruel god .... the popular Śiva as such is not referred to at all in the Veda ....

41. RAY, Phanibhushan. Śiva-Maheśvara. *J Dept. Lett Univ.* 30, Calcutta.

42. RAYCHAUDHARI, H. C. Prototype of Śiva in Western India. *D. R. Bhandarkar Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1940.

43. SATAVALEKAR, S. D. A study in the idea of Rudra. I AIOC, Poona 1919.

.... Rudra = Indra or Agni or Kāla ....

44. SHAH, H. A. Rudra-Kālī. VIII AIOC, Mysore 1935.

.... Rudra = Star 'Sirius' and 'Śaṅku' .... I

45. SITARAMIAH, G. Rudra in the R̥gveda. *QJMS* 32, Oct. 1941.

.... Rudra combines in himself demoniac as well as angelic features .... not a subordinate divinity in Veda, though invoked only in 3 hymns .... Rudra, from *rud* = 'howler' .... this etymology does not take us far in understanding the R̥V-conception of the god .... The Rudra-conception has been explained (1) on physical basis, (2) as 'Pons Varolli' on the cerebro-spinal nervous system, (3) as anticipating the conception of Śiva, (4) as storm, not pure and simple, but in its baleful aspect seen in the destructive agency of lightning (Macdonell) ....

46. VENKATARAMANAYYA, N. *Rudra-Siva*. Univ. of Madras publication 51, 1941.

.... all the characteristics which are supposed to be the hall-mark of Dravidism are definitely traceable to the Vedas. There are therefore no valid grounds for presuming a non-Aryan origin for Purāṇic Śiva .... Rudra was an Aryan deity of solar origin .... The cult of the phallus is the natural product of the evolution of primitive ideas inherent in the Aryan religion from the beginning ....

Rev. : B. K. GHOSH, *IC* 8 (1942).

de

(vii) *Savitṛ*.

47. DANDEKAR, R. N. New Light on the Vedic God, Savitṛ. *ABORI* 20, 1938-39.

.... S is a special aspect of Varuṇa ....

48. VENKATARAMIAH, Y. Savitar : A study in the Rīgveda. *Pr. Bh.* 46, May 1941.

49. VENKATARAMIAH, Y. Savitar or Aurora Borealis. *Vizianagaram* 1941.

Rev. R. B. P., *QJMS* 34(1).

(viii) *Soma*.

50. LINDNER, Paul. Das Geheimnis um Soma, das Getränk der alten Inder und Perser. *Forschungen und Fortschritte* 9, 1933.

.... deals with chemical and physiological significance of the *Termobacterium Mobile* ....

51. LOMMEL, H. Soma. *Forschungen und Fortschritte* 11, 1935.

52. PRZYLUKSI, J. La Problème du Soma. *D. R. Bhandarkar Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1940.

(ix) *Varuṇa*.

of Va 52a. APTE, V. M. The R̥gvedic Antecedents of the *Dharmapāśa* ruṇa in the Mahābhārata. *BDCRI* V, 1943-44.

.... The Zodiac is the physical basis of R̥ta (cosmic order)

.... (1) The *pāśas* are so distinctive of Varuṇa—a fundamental aspect of his character as the All-binder, All-encompasser, All-enveloper, All-pervader. (2) R̥ta is Varuṇa's special charge. (3) The physical counterpart or natural basis of R̥ta, which enjoys divine status in RV is the belt of the zodiac, which no light of heaven (*deva*) may deviate from. (4) Wheel, *tantu*, *raśmi*, *iyā*, *prasitā* of R̥ta definitely point to

53. DANDÉVARUṆA'S *dharmapāśa* mentioned in MBh ....

54. DUMÉZIL, R. N. Asura Varuṇa. *ABORI* 21, 1939-40.

*comparée indo-euro.*, G. Ouranos-Varuṇa : *Étude de Mythologie* .... a *mythéne*. Paris 1934.

Varuṇa is *myth* (from Ouranos-saga and Rājasūya of which, subjects ... the god) of the first world-king, who opposes his result of this, he is deprived of his manly vigour .... as a Earth .... nature fructifies .... antagonism of Mother

Rev. : A. DEBRUN  
W. BRANDENSTEIN,

NER, *IF* 53 (1935); A. MEILLET, *BSL* 35 (1935);  
*WZKM* 43 (1935); H. ZIMMER, *OLZ* (1936).

55. GHOSH, B. K. Varuṇa. *JGIS* 8, July 1941.  
[religio-philological study.]
56. KEITH, A. B. The God Varuṇa. *IHQ* 9, June 1933.  
.... austro-asiatic origin of Sanskrit words .... Varuṇa =  
god of sea ....
57. KEITH, A. B. Varuṇa and Ouranos. *IC* 3, Jan. 1937.  
[a propos *Ouranos-Varuṇa* by G. Dumézil.]
58. PETERSSON, H. Varuṇa. *Tagnér Comm. Vol.*, 1918.  
[some observations on the names of gods, Mitra and Varuṇa.]
59. PRZYLUSKI, J. Varuṇa, God of the sea and the sky.  
*JRAS*, July, 1931.  
.... explains the name of the Vedic god, Varuṇa, as a deve-  
lopment of *baru* (*charu*), a non-Aryan god of the sea ....

(x) *Viṣṇu*.

- 59a. AGRAWALA, V. S. *Viṣṇu kā Vikramaṇa* (Hindi). *NPP*  
48 (1-4).  
.... ref. *RV* I. 22.16-21 ; I. 154.
60. DANDEKAR, R. N. *Viṣṇu in the Veda*. *Kane Comm. Vol.*,  
Poona 1941.
61. GLADSTONE, M. S. *Viṣṇu in the Rgveda*. Cambridge  
Univ., 1928.  
[Ph. D. thesis : copy in Univ. Lib : collection of *Viṣṇu* and  
*Indrāviṣṇu*-hymns with transl. and notes : changes brought  
about by ritualism in the char. of V. in AV, YV, SV, Br. etc.]
62. KARMAKAR, A. P. The *Matsyāvatāra* of *Viṣṇu*. *Kane*  
*Comm. Vol.*, Poona 1941.  
.... its proto-Indian origin and development ....
63. NARAYANAN, V. *Sahasranāma and Tiruvaymozhi*. *Gopala-*  
*krishnamacharya Comm. Vol.*, Madras.  
.... Śrī Sathakopa has, in his *Dramiḍopaniṣad*, rendered the  
1000 names of *Viṣṇu* culled from Vedas .... *Tiruvaymozhi* is  
an annotation of these 1000 names ....
64. PRZYLUSKI, J. Le nom du dieu *Viṣṇu* et la légende de  
*Kṛṣṇa*. *Arch Or* 4, 1932.

65. PRZYLUSKI, J. The name of the God Viṣṇu and the Kṛṣṇa legend. *QJMS* 25, 1934-35.

.... Vedic Viṣṇu has no counterpart in IE-mythology ....  
Viṣṇu is connected with non-Aryan Viṭh, a race living in  
Vethadīpa in the Deccan .....

66. SHAMASASTRI, R. Viṣṇu's three strides. *Ausotosh Comm.*  
*Vol. 3; Calcutta* 1927.

.... the measure of Vedic chronology .... the worlds ....  
the Vedic gods and the chronology of the Vedas .....

67. SHAMASASTRI, R. Viṣṇu's Strides. IX AIOC, Trivandrum  
1937.

68. SHAMASASTRI, R. Viṣṇu's incarnations. IX AIOC, Tri-  
vandrum 1937.

69. SIRCAR, D. C. Viṣṇu. *QJMS* 25, 1935.

(xi) *Yama*.

70. ANKLESARIA, B. T. Age of Yama. VII AIOC, Baroda  
1933.

71. COLLITZ, H. König Yima und Saturn. *Pavry Comm. Vol.*,  
London 1933.

- 71a. DANDEKAR, R. N. Yama in the Veda. *B. C. Law Comm.*  
*Vol.*, Calcutta 1945.

.... traces the several stages in the development of Yama-  
mythology in Veda : (1) Yama—Hermaphrodite God-Man  
as Creator of universe—the result of self-immolation in cos-  
mic sacrifice. (2) Yama-Yamī, Twin-brother and sister, as  
parents of humanity. (3) Yama as the first 'mortal' to die  
(4) Yama as benevolent lord of the blessed souls ....

72. FATEHSINGH. Yama and Pitṛs. *JBHU* 4, Benares.

...., polar region was the original home of the Aryans ....  
Yama-myth originated in the polar phenomenon of light and  
darkness .....

- 72a. GADGIL, V. A. Yama and Yamī. XII AIOC (Summary)  
Benares 1943-44.

...., Yama represents the *Karmasamcaya*; Yamī represents  
the combined essence of the five elements ....

73. GADRE, A. S. A note on a unique image of Yama. *NIA* 2, Aug. 1939.

.... a sculpture on the outside of a wall of the Hātakesvara temple, Vadnagar, agrees with the Vedic description of the God ....

74. VARMA, Mahadevi. Yama. Allahabad 1939.

# 115. VEDIC GODS : MINOR.

1. DUMONT, P. E. The Indic God Aja Ekapāda, the one-legged goat. *JAOS* 53, 1933.

.... Aja Ekapāda is variously described. (1) as storm (Roth), (2) as an unborn god, who dwells in the isolated world in the place of mystery (Bergaigne), (3) as the moon, (Hardy), (4) as a mythical figure of a goat, which holds apart the worlds (Oldenburg), (5) as lightning (Keith and Macdonell), (6) as the Sun (V. Henry and M. Bloomfield) .... acc. to Dumont, Aja Ekapāda is the sun; his one foot is a sort of pillar which supports the Sun in his journey through the sky ....

2. BORSANI, G. *Contributio allo studio sulla concezione e sullo sviluppo storico dell'Apsaras*. Milan 1938.

[collection of relevant data about the Apsaras from Veda, Epics, Purāṇas etc.]

Rev. : B. K. GHOSH, *IC* 6 (1939); A. B. KEITH, *JRAS* 1940.

3. BROWN, W. Norman. Proselytising the Asuras. *JAOS* 39, 1919.

[A note on RV X 124] .... invitation from Indra to Agni to leave the Asuras and serve at the sacrifice of the Devas .... concerns a general conflict between Devas and Asuras (not an individual affair of Indra with Vṛtra) .... Agni, Varuṇa, Soma were Asuras ....

4. RAJWADE, V. K. Candra. V AIOC, Lahore 1928.

.... Candra = (originally) white .... māsa = moon ....

- 4a. SHAMASASTRI, R. Dyāvapṛthivī. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

.... Dyauh = winter solstice (Uttarāyana). Pṛthivī = Summer solstice (Dakṣiṇāyana) .... father and mother are other names of solstices ....



5. CARNOY, A. Le concept mythologique du Gandharva et du centaure. *Le Muséon* 49, 1936.

.... new etymology suggested .... both forms correspond with each other ....

6. KEITH, A. B. Gandharva. *Coomaraswamy Comm. Vol.* (of the Journal of the Indian Society of Art), Calcutta 1938.

[review of the philological and mythological explanations of the word and conception of Gandharva.]

7. GETTY, A. *Gaṇeśa*. Clarendon Press, Oxford 1936.

.... Gaṇeśa was a totem of a Dravidian tribe .... he is a God of fertility .... appears in literature rather late .... the iconographic form is later realisation of *Gaṇānām gaṇa-patiḥ* (RV; II. 23.1) ....

Rev.: A. K. COOMARASWAMY, *JAS* 57 (1937); H. LOSCH, *OLZ* 7 (1937); J. Ph. VOGEL, *JRAS* 1937.

8. RENOU, L. Note sur les origines védiques de Gaṇeśa. *JA* 229, 1937.

.... TA X. 1.5a-c .... *tat puruṣāya vidmahe vakratuṇḍāya dhīmahi | tanno dantiḥ pracodayāt* ... MS II. 9.1 ....

9. SASTRI, Lacchmidhar. Is Gaṇeśa originally a corn-deity? *IX AIOC*, Trivandrum 1937.

.... G.'s tusk = the sickle with which the corn is reaped ....

10. MEYER, J. J. Über die altindische Korngöttin Harikālī. *WZKM* 42, 1935.

11. SCHEFFELOWITZ, I. *Zeit als Schicksalsgottheit in der indischen und iranischen Religion*. W. Kohlhammer, Stuttgart 1929.

.... Kāla and Zruvan .... in India, Kāla as the god of destiny is a later speculation connected with astrology ....

Rev.: H. HAAS, *ThLZ* 55 (1930); H. LOMMEL, *DLZ* 52 (1931); H. W. BAILEY, *BSOS* 6 (1931); J. C. TAVADIA, *JCOI* 23 (1932).

12. CHAUDHARI, N. M. The Indian cow-herd God. *JBORS* 28, Dec. 1942.

.... Gopāla-Kṛṣṇa is a deity of Ābhira origin .... K.'s opposition to the Brahmanical god, Indra ....

13. DE, S. K. The Vedic and the Epic Kṛṣṇa. *IHQ* 18, Dec. 1942.

[Ref. H. C. RAY: "Allusions to Vāsudeva Kṛṣṇa Devakīputra in the Vedic Literature", *JASB*, 1923 (Vedic and Epic Kṛṣṇas are identical)] .... Acc. to H. C. Ray, Bhagavadgītā borrowed its fundamental teachings from Ghorā Āṅgīrasa, the Guru

of Kṛṣṇa .... Acc. to De, this cannot be maintained .... links, which would connect or identify the two Kṛṣṇas beyond all doubt, are missing ....

14. AIYANGAR, G. V. K. Kubera. *Annamalai Comm. Vol.*, 1941.

.... in Vedic mythology, Kubera figures as the regent of the spirits of lower regions and of darkness ....

15. HARTMANN, G. *Beiträge zur Geschichte der Göttin Lakṣmī*. Leipzig 1933.

16. HODIVALA, S. K. Mitra—Miṭhra. *Asutosh Comm. Vol. 3*, Calcutta 1925.

- 16a. CHAUDHARI, Nanimadhab. Some Aspects of the Worship of Nārāyaṇa. *IHQ XX (3)*, Sept. 1944.

.... draws attention to some aspects of N. as a Brahmanical and a folk god and examines evidence for the theory that N. was originally an independent deity .... according to all evidences and traditions Viṣṇu, Nārāyaṇa, and Kṛṣṇa-Vāsudeva are identical. The three form one composite deity .... the three component parts have remained distinct and they belong to different periods .... V. is an old Vedic deity, and K-V. (probably himself a composite deity) is epic deity, while N. who first comes into prominence in ŚPB (XII. 3.4.1) occupies an intermediate position .... RV does not know N. as a deity .... it mentions a Ṛṣi N. (author of *Puruṣasūkta*) ...., certain myths in RV (impregnation of waters etc.) are later utilised in favour of N. as cosmic god .... *Puruṣa* of *Puruṣasūkta* becomes *Brahmā* of *Manusmṛiti* and also N. (I. 10) .... In TĀr. (X. 11.1) N. receives the attribute of supreme deity .... ŚPB identifies N. on the one hand with *Puruṣa* and on the other connects him with the Vedic *pañca-rātra sattra* ....

17. CHARPENTIER, J. Paraśu-Rāma. *Kuṅṇuswami Comm. Vol.*, Madras 1935.

.... the AB VII. 27.3 presents the episode of Rāma Mārgaveya (priest of Śyāmaparṇas and a contemporary of Janaka) ...., no connection between Paraśurāma and Mārgaveya .... Paraśurāma not known to Vedic lore ....

- 17a. Roy, Phani Bhusan. The Hindu Bhakti-God as Prajāpati. *IC X(3)*, Jan-Mar. 1944.

.... The harmonious ideal of Hindu life evolved out of a dialectical process in the history of Aryan culture in India

The early Vedic ideal was the culture of *trivarga*; the Up.—cum—Buddhistic ideal was the culture of *mokṣa*; it is the harmonious Hindu ideal which fulfils life (worldly life) but does not forfeit life hereafter. This ideal was evolved by Hindus when popular Bhakti-gods were accepted by them ... (1) Buddhism is considered as the typical ascetic cult of India. (2) Nirvāṇa interpreted as wishless Prajāpati. (3) Bhakti-god equalled with Prajāpati ....

18. AGRAWALA, V. S. One hundred and one names of Prāṇa in Vedic literature. *IC* 5, April 1939.

19. PRADHAN, S. N. Apotheosis in the Ṛgveda : The Ṛbhus. *ABORI* 12, 1930-31.

.... Ṛbhus were human chieftains of a remote age ....

20. SHAMASASTRI, R. The Ṛbhus and the four Soma cups. *PO* 7, 1942-43.

.... one *camas* turning into four is nothing but the celestial sphere or circle divided into four parts each corresponding to three months ....

20a. CHAKRAVARTI, Prabhat Chandra. *Doctrine of Śakti in Indian Literature*. General Printers and Publishers Ltd., Calcutta.

..... a historical outline of the doctrine of Śakti in Indian Literature ..... Śakti, according to the author, is at work in every department of philosophical thought beginning from the time of the Vedas .... Vāk, Idā, Rudrāṇi, Kālī, Ambikā, Karālī, Umā are some of the aspects of Śakti with which Vedic ṛṣis were familiar .... ref. to power of Viṣṇu (I. 154.1; III. 55) and māyā of Indra (VI. 47.8) .... Vāk referred to as Devī (VIII. 100.11) .... Activities ascribed to various deities can be explicable only on the assumption of Śakti (Nir. VII. 10) .... Up. make clear ref. to Śakti (Śvetāśva. I. 2) ....

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 48 (1943).

21. DAS, Sudhendu Kumar. *Śakti or the Divine Power*. Calcutta University, 1935.

.... development of the idea of Śakti from RV through Br. and Up. .... Śacī and Śakti (= originally 'help' or 'friendly assistance') signified the vivifying powers of (1) reproduction and (2) fertilisation either in the animal or vegetable world ....

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 40 (1935); ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 23 (1937).

22. PILLAI Gopala. Skanda : The Alexander Romance in India. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

.... similarities between Zeus and Siva .... latter may be an indianisation of the former .... this would explain absence of Śiva as a God from Vedas .... Skanda (= Kārttikeya) represents deification of Alexander.

23. CHAUDHARI, N. M. The Sun as a folk-god. *M in I* 21, Jan.-Mar. 1941.

.... certain features of folk-worship of the Sun have persisted from the early Vedic times to the present day ....

24. PRZYLUSKI, J. Deux noms indien du Dieu Soleil. *BSOS* 6, 1930-32.

...., Aja ekapāda ....

25. SIEG E. Sonnenrennen im Rgveda. *NGGW*, 1928.

[Deutung des Kutsa-Suṣṇa-Myths : Etaśa = Aruṇa, the Charioteer of Sūrya : Transl. of RV I. 51.11 ; 54.6 ; 61.15 ; 121.913 ; 130.9 ; 174.5-7 ; II. 19.4-6 ; IV. 16.9-12 ; 30.3-6 ; V. 29.9-10 ; 31.7-11 ; VI. 31.3 ; VIII., 1.11 ; X. 49.3 ; 99.9.]

26. VENKATARAMANAIYA, C. The Sun and its conception in the Vedas. VIII AIOC, Mysore 1935.

27. VENKATESWARA, S. V. Trita. VI AIOC, Patna 1930.

.... age of RV—11000 B.C. ....

28. SHEMAVANNEKAR, K. M. Metamorphosis of Uṣas. *ABORI* 17, 1935-36.

...., Uṣas appears as Lakṣmī in later literature and religion ....

29. VAIDYA, C. V. The Vedic Deity Vaiśvānara explained. VII AIOC, Baroda 1933.

30. SHAMASASTRI, R. Vāyu and Vṛṣākapi. *NIA* 5, Dec. 1942.

31. RÖNNOW, Kasten. Viśvarūpa. *E. J. Rapson Comm. Vol.*, (BSOS 6), 1930-32.

.... V. was originally a serpent deity closely connected with pre-Vedic sacrifice .... the cult of which V. was the centre became absorbed by Asura-cult .... thus he became an authority on sacrifice, a sort of Purohita of the gods ...., though a son of Tvaṣṭṛ and a servant of Vedic gods, he was still a suspect as being an object of Indra's enmity .... Tvaṣṭṛ was originally a deity of agricultural tribes, to whom was attributed the im-

portant function of superintending the creative activities of the herds .... the word *rūpa* came to mean simply 'cattle' .... V., like T., is a possessor of cow-herds .... his association with the crowd of demons is unmistakable .... V. is thus a native local deity of the type of the Nāgas .... as such, above all, a deity of fertility—of procreation to whom one turns to obtain human as well as animal offspring .... the name V., an appellative of T. and of certain serpent demons alike must allude to their power over cattle and its procreative activities .... V. can mean nothing but 'presiding over, procreating the whole animal creation, all animal shapes .... [also see : K. Rönnow. *Trita Āptya*. Uppsala 1927] ....

31a. APTE, V. M. An Investigation into the Nature of Vena—the Deity of Ṛgveda Hymn X. 123. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

.... *ven* means 'to see or perceive by physical or mental eye' .... Vena is one who sees by physical or mental eye .... the nature of this deity—Vena—approximates more closely to that of the celestial form of Agni ....

31b. APTE, V. M. All about Vena in Ṛgveda. A. B. *Dhruva Comm. Vol.*, Ahmedabad.

32. RAJA, K. Ramavarma. Story of Vṛṣākapi and his transformations. *QJMS* 21, 1930.

[RV X. 86]

33. RAJA, K. Ramavarma. Further notes on Vṛṣākapi. *QJMS* 21, 1930-31.

34. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Yakṣas*. Smithsonian Institute, Washington 1928-1931.

[Part I, 1928 : Part II, 1931] .... Hinduism is, in its root, very old, perhaps just as old as Vedic worship and Vedic gods .... behind the Brahmanic sacrifice and the Vedic gods, who do not seem to have ever been pictured in images, we sometimes have glimpses of a different stratum, with another kind of worship, directed towards more personal godlings and making extensive use of images .... iconography of India rises from vegetation, wealth and fertility cults that may well enough be considered Indo-Aryan but certainly not of proto-Indic IE antiquity .... a significant phase of Indian religions is an animism of non-Aryan origin .... Indian art is, to a greater extent than has been supposed, an illustration of Vedic ideas ....

Rev. : St. KONOW, *AO* 7 (1929); W. N. BROWN, *JAO* 51 (1931); L. D. BARNETT, *JRAS* 1932.,

35. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. The Yakṣa of the Vedas and the Upaniṣads. *QJMS* 28, April 1938.

[Also see: A. K. COOMARASWAMY : *Yakṣas*. Smithsonian Institute, Washington.]

#### 116. VEDIC GODS IN GENERAL.

1. ANKLESARIA, B. T. The term "Deva" : the evolution in meaning it has undergone. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

2. BANERJEE, A. K. The Hindu conception of Deva and Asura. *Pr. Bh.* 39, Sept.-Oct. 1934.

3. BANERJI, M. G. Aryan attitude to female deities. *JBORS* 25, Mar. 1939.

.... female-deities were assigned to a subordinate position .... Aryans would usually have male gods .... Śakti-worship and Mother-Goddess-worship are contributions of non-Aryan people ....

4. BHATTACHARYA, B. *Rgveda Devatā. Ojha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1934.

[Bengali] .... every Vedic deity connected with some nakṣatra or another ....

5. CHAUDHARI, N. M. Some Cure Deities. *IC* 7, April 1941.

.... Rudra in *RV* ....

6. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Angel and Titan : An essay in Vedic Ontology. *JAOS* 55, 1935.

.... Devas and Asuras, Angels and Titans, powers of Light and powers of Darkness in *RV*, although distinct and opposite in operation, are in essence consubstantial, their distinction being a matter not of essence but of orientation, revolution and transformation ....

Rev. : Ed., *JUPHS* 10 (1937).

7. DEVI, Akshaya Kumari. *Evolution of the Rgveda Pantheon*. Vijaya Krishna Bros., Calcutta 1938.

.... Vedic gods based on constellary configurations .... Indra = Centaurus .... Rudra = Sagittarius .... Agni = Ara .... Yama = Perseus etc ....

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 44 (1939).

8. DIVEKAR, H. R. Forgotten Vedic Gods. VIII AIOC, Mysore 1935.

9. GHOSH, B. K. Birth of the Gods (A religio-philological study). *IC* 7, July 1940.

.... Varuṇa .... Mitra .... Indra ....

10. GHOSH, E. N. Studies in R̥gvedic deities—astronomical and meteorological. *JASB* 28, 1932.

.... (1) Heaven (*Dīu*), Firmament (*Antarikṣa*) and Earth (*Prthivī*). (2) Visible portion of the celestial sphere : *Diti* and *Aditi*. (3) Celestial equator. Equinoxes and solstices. Sun's northward and downward shifting in a year. (4) Seasons.

11. KEITH, A. B. The origins of Aryan gods. *JRAS*, 1933.

[a propos : Rudolf Otto : *Gotttheit und Gottheiten der Arier*] .... Otto attempts to clear up the picture of Vedic pantheon by endeavouring to apply to it the speculations on the origin of religion .... Otto is antinaturalistic .... He puts forth his favourite theory of "Numen"—invisible powers ....

12. LOMMEL, H. *Die alten Arier : von Art und Adel ihrer Götter*. Klostermann, Frankfurt 1935.

.... Varuṇa, Asura, Indra, Maruts, Rudra etc. ....

Rev. : H. W. BAILEY, *JRAS* 1937.

13. OTTO, Rudolf. *Gottheit und Gottheiten der Arier*. Alfred Töpelmann, Giessen 1932.

Rev. : W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 87 (1933); A. B. KEITH, *JRAS* 1933.

14. PANTULU, N. K. Venkatesan. Devas and Asuras. *QJMS* 28, July 1937.

.... TS and TB passages indicate that Devas and Asuras originally belonged to the same stock .... gradually divided into two distinct groups owing to their differences in moral qualities and spiritual practices .....

15. PRZYLUŚKI, J. Deva et Asura. *RO* 8, 1932.

16. RELE, V. G. *Vedic Gods as figures of biology*. Taraporevala, Bombay 1931.

Rev. : K. N. *QJMS* 21 (1933); W. WUEST, *Yoga* 1 (1931); F. BELLONI-FILIPPI, *GSAlt.* 2 (1932).

17. SHAH, H. A. Vedic Gods I-IV. *ABORI* 17, 1935-36.

.... (1) Varuṇa (the regent god of Dhruva), Mitra, Sūrya .... (2) Old Calendar .... (3) Vernal equinox : Aśvins and Uṣas .... Aryaman and Bhaga .... Astronomical phenomena represented by Vedic Gods ....

18. WIKANDER, S. *Der arische Männerbund : Studien zur indo-iranischen Sprach-und Religions-geschichte*. Univ. Bokhandeln, Lund 1938.

Rev. : E. BENVENISTE, *BSL* 33 (1939); B. K. GHOSH, *IC* 6 (1939).

### 117. LEGENDS AND MYTHS.

1. AGRAWALA, V. S. Cyavana and Aśvinī. *Sarda Comm. Vol.*, Ajmer 1937.

2. CARNOY, A. Les mythes indiens de Mātariśvan-Agni et ceux d'Ulysse en Grèce. *Le Muséon* 44, 1931.

3. CHAKRABERTY, Chandra. *Ancient races and myths*. Vijaya Krishna Bros., Calcutta.

.... attempt to disentangle the racial components and their contributions to ancient civilisations .... Aryan in India. Iran, Babylon etc. .... interpretation of a festival or a god in the related terminology of each religion ....

Rev. : A. N. KRISHNAN, *ALB* 7 (1943); JAGADISVARANANDA, *MR* (Nov. 1943).

4. CHAPLIN, D. *Matter, Myth and Spirit, or Keltic and Hindu Links*. Rider and Co., London 1935.

Rev. : ANON., *Fed. Kes.* 22 (1936); ANON., *M in I* 16 (1936).

5. CHAPLIN, D. *Mythological Bonds between East and West*. Copenhagen 1938.

... an attempt to trace a symbol, e.g. that of Deer, in legend, place-nomenclature, and in literary and etymological associations in India and the West ....

6. CHAPLIN, D. Abbots Bromley in a mythological light. *M in I* 21, April-Sept. 1941.

.... the Horn Dance (of Abbots Bromley) relates to Maruts whose vehicles are "speckled Deer" Brom—Angus = Etain—Brees—Eochu = Etain—Kentigern .... corresponds with—Brahmā—Aṅgīrasa—Bṛhaspati = Tārā—Kārtikeya = Devase—further progeny ....

7. CHAPLIN, D. The Allegorical Apple. *M in I* 22, Jan.-Mar. 1942.

.... apple = sun-ball ....

- 7a. CHAPLIN, Dorothea. The Symbolic Deer. *ABORI* XXIV (3-4), Poona 1944.



8. CHARPENTIER, J. *Die Suparnasage*. Uppsala and Leipzig 1920.

[Untersuchungen zur altind. Literatur und Sagengeschichte.]

- 8a. CHOWDHRY, S. K. The Mythology and Folk-lore of Central Asia. CR, Sept. 1944.

.... Central Asia, neighbour of India, Afghanistan, Tibet and China—four ancient civilisations—represents in its folk-culture different elements from these countries; in its turn it is the great store-house of folk-lore from where others have derived some of their ideas ....

- 8b. COOMARASWAMY, Ananda K. Sir Gawain and the Green Knight: Indra and Namuci. *Speculum* (A Journal of Mediaeval Studies) XIX(1), Cambridge, Mass., Jan. 1944.

.... fundamental motive in the Gawain and the Green Knight has to be traced back to Indra-Namuci .... in Indian mythology and ritual are to be found, and in endless variety, the characteristic motives of the Western romances and fairy tales of the Green Knight and Grail quest types .... stories and motives of other types could be paralleled in unending detail and the same applies to doctrines .... it is however not suggested that India is therefore the source of Western *matière*. The RV is a 'late' document and much that is commonly called Aryan was already Sumerian .... In the present article the author shows not how a meaning can be read *into*, but how *the* meaning can be read *of* the myths of heroes who can 'play fast and loose with their heads' .... The result is to support the conclusions that 'the Grail (and related) romances repose eventually, not upon a poet's imagination, but upon the ruins of an august and ancient ritual, a ritual which once claimed to be the accredited guardian of the deepest secrets of Life' ....

9. COYAJEE, J. *Iranian and Indian analogies of the legend of the Holy Grail*, Bombay 1939.

Rev.: A. M. GHATAGE, *OLD* 5 (Dec. 1939).

10. COYAJEE, J. Oriental analogues of the legend of the Holy Grail. C. R. Reddy *Comm. Vol.*, 1940.

- 10a. DIXIT, V. V. Brahman and Sarasvatī. *PO* VIII (1-2), April-July 1943.

.... Story of Brahmā falling in love with his daughter Sarasvatī is the Purāṇic version of the Vedic myth of Prajāpati and his daughter (SPB I. 7.4; AB 3-33).

11. DUMÉZIL, Georges. *Légendes sur les nartes suivies de cinq notes mythologiques*. Paris 1930.

REV. : A. MEHLER, *BSL* 51, 1931.

11a. FALK, Maryla. The Serpent and the Bird. *Bh. Vid.* IV (2), May 1943.

.... the distinctive and consistent symbolism of late Vedic and post-Vedic speculation has its prehistory in a complex of mythical conceptions of early RV .... latter are a prelude to the former ; singly, most of the elements are already there and their connection is established ; but a revolutionizing change of viewpoints and aims, which takes place during the period of the later RV, invests them with a new meaning ; while maintaining and adapting the old cosmological myths, it superimposes new psychological valuations, and complements the original phases of the cosmogonic drama with a crowning soteriological solution. The transition from the earlier to the later stage of one and the same motif is thus observable already in RV, but the full speculative elaboration is to be found in the doctrinal treatises, which also provide detailed interpretation of the inherent symbolism.

12. FICK, Richard. Der indische Weise Kalanos und sein Flamentod. *NGGW* 2, 1938.

13. GHOSH, J. C. Sources of two Kṛṣṇa Legends. *IC* 6, April 1940.

(i) Kālīya Nāga legend in *SPB* XI. 5.5-8 .... (ii) The Syamantaka Legend in *SPB* XIII. 5.4 ....

14. HALLIDAY, W. R. *Indo-European folk-tales and Greek legends*. Cambridge Univ. Press, 1933.

REV. : C. S. S., *JIH* 12.

14a. HOWEY, Oldfield. *The Horse in Magic and Myth*.

.... the Aśvamedha is altogether travestied in Purāṇas .... a mortal King performs the sacrifice that he may dethrone the god, Indra ....

14b. KARNIK, H. R. The legend of Prajāpati's illicit passion for his Daughter—the Sky or the Dawn (*ŚPB* I. 7.4.1-8). *XII AIOC* (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

.... Some seek into this legend a reference to an atmospheric and astronomical phenomenon. Others find in it merely an allegorical representation of the *Mṛga Nakṣatra* following *Rohiṇī*—constellation in the sky. S.C. SIRCAR (*Some Aspects*

of the *Earliest Social History of India*, Oxford Univ. Press. 1928) adduces this legend as evidence to support the theory of the prevalence of consanguineous marriages in the Vedic and post-Vedic times. In the author's opinion this legend proves just the contrary .... the story is a very important moral tale strongly condemning incestuous connection ....

15. KROLL, Josef. *Gott und Hölle : Der Mythos vom Descensus-Kampfe*. Teubner, Leipzig 1932.

...., *Der Descensus bei den Indern und Iranern* ....

Rev. : K. BERTRAM, *OLZ* 36 (1933); K. KARENYI, *Gnomon* 9 (1933); G. FURLANI, *RSO* 14 (1933); C. H. KRAELING, *JAOS* 53 (1933).

16. MITRA, S. C. A note on the travesty of an ancient Indian myth in a modern Hindu ceremony. *IC* 4, July 1937.

.... myth of the conflict between Devas and Asuras in TB ....

17. NARAHARI, H. G. The sources of the Kāliya-Nāga legend. *IC* 7, July 1940.

...., RV VIII. 96 .... also Indra-Vṛtra fight ....

18. NARAHARI, H. G. The legend of Śunahṣepa in Vedic and post-Vedic literature. *Kane Comm. Vol.*, Poona 1941.

19. PANTULU, N. K. Venkatesan. The legend of Vena and the Atharvaveda. *QJMS* 29, Jan. 1939.

20. PERIYANAYAGAM, J. Manu's Flood : Fresh evidence. *NR* 11, June 1940.

.... Dravidian origin of the legend .... Indus seals clearly establish that of all recorded accounts of a deluge the Indian is the oldest, as it had been reduced to writing (though only partially) long before the others, of one at least of which (the Babylonian) it is certainly the source ....

- 20a. RAO, M. Raja. The Pravargya Legend : A story of Precession of the Equinox. *PO* VIII (1-2), April-May 1943.

21. SHAH, H. A. Vedic Lozes. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

22. SHAMASASTRI, R. Daniel's Dream in the Vedas. *CR*, Sept. 1942.

23. VAIDYANATH AYYAR, A. S. The flood-legends of the East. *JBHS*, March 1929.

.... SPB flood-legend is the parent flood-legend ....

24. VARMA, D. Evolution of the myth of Ahalyā Maitreyī. *Jha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1937.

.... Ahalyā in the Vedic lit. ....

25. VELANKAR, H. D. The story of Saptavadhri and Vadhri-matī. *Kane Comm. Vol.*, Poona 1941.

26. YAMUNACHARYA, M. The myth of war in Heaven and its significance. *QJMS* 26, April 1936.

27. ZALA, G. C. Cyavanākhyāyikā. *Bh. Vid.* 1, March 1940.

[Gujarathi : story traced from Veda downwards.]

28. ZIMMER, Heinrich, Indian Myths. *Ved. Kes.* 26, May 1939.

.... Indian myths serve to explain nature and humanity ; imaginative and rationalistic at the same time, they trace the existence of things to their peculiar origin ....

#### 118. CULTS, FESTIVALS, ETC.

1. BERTHOLET, Alfred. Über kultische Motivverschiebungen. *SBPAW*, 16-18, Berlin 1938.

„... Als Hauptfaktoren, die hier motivverschiebend wirken, werden aufgewiesen der menschliche zug zu Konkretisieren und Personifizieren, zu Ätiologisieren, zu Rationalisieren und Sekularisieren, zu Sakralisieren, Spiritualisieren und Ethisieren. Ein entsprechender Verschiebungsprozess wiederholt auf den Gebieten der Kunst, des Mythos, der Exegese wie der religionswissenschaftlichen Arbeit überhaupt .... Motivverschiebung durch Eindringen einer neuen Religion, oder durch innere Entwicklung ....

1a. BHATTACHARYA, Asutosh. Cult of the Goddess Śaṣṭhī of Bengal. *IC* X(4), April-June 1944.

.... Goddess Śaṣṭhī—Mother Goddess of the Indus Valley—Hārītī in Buddhistic Tantra Literature ....

2. CHAUDHURI, Nanimadhab. A Prehistoric Tree Cult. *IHQ* XIX (4), Dec. 1943.

.... traces the history of the Fig tree cult which is known to be of old origin and is widely popular in India .... Among finds at Mohenjo Daro etc. *Pippala* appears both as a decorative motif and as an object of worship .... In Vedic times, the sanctity of *aśvattha* is recognised .... also *RV* bears

evidence to the existence of a tradition regarding its healing properties .... In AV, *aśvattha*, in addition to its religious sanctity, acquires magical potency .... The attributes of fig are stressed in epics and Purāṇas .... Two aspects in the regard paid to the fig tree, from Vedic times downwards, can be distinguished : (1) reverence paid to the tree itself ; (2) reverence paid to it as an abode or symbol of deity .... It seems undeniable that the prehistoric civilisers of the Indus Valley found the cult pre-existing them in the land ....

3. CHAUDHURI, Nanimadhab. The Goddess of Child-birth. 29 *Indian Science Congress*, Baroda 1942.

3a. COOMARASWAMY, Ananda K. A Note on the Stick-fast Motif. *J American Folklore* Vol. 57 (No. 224), Menasha, Wis., U.S.A., April-June 1944.

4. DIKSHITAR, V. R. R. The Lunar Cult in India. *IA* 62, Aug.-Oct. 1933.

.... Moon enjoyed an independent status as a deity in ancient times ....

5. DIKSHITAR, V. R. R. *The Lalitā Cult*. Univ. Madras, 1942.

... historical study of the Lalitā cult ...., mainly based on the Lalitopākhyāna of the Brahmāṇḍa-Purāṇa .... consideration of other phases of Śakti-cult and its place in Vedic lit. .... its philosophic basis ....

Rev. : A. D. PUSALKER, *Bh. Vid.* IV (May 1943).

6. FITTER, K. A. Reference to Eagle and other mysterious bird in Ancient Literature. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

7. FUCHS, St. The Cult of the Dhaj Mata. *NR* 12, Oct. 1940.

.... Aryans and Dravidians as well as aboriginal tribes worship Mother-Earth under various names ... AV-hymn to Mother-Earth ....

8. GHOSH, Manoranjan. Serpent-Worship in Ancient India. VII AIOC, Baroda 1933.

.... Vedic references to Nāga as water-deity ....

9. GIEBENS, K. Elements of Mithra Cult (appropriated by Christianity). *JBORS* 21, 1935.

10. HOCART, A. M. In the grip of tradition. *Folk-Lore*, Sept. 1938.

.... Man is a traditional animal, and must always fall back on tradition for means of expression .... the ancient Indian exception (regarding the qualification of the royal partner) which required Varunapraghāsa (ŚPB II. 5.2.20) only proves the rule :....

11. HORRITZ, E. P. Revival of Aryan Faith in Europe. *Pr. Bh.* 40, July 1935.

.... certain Aryan festivals revived in modern Germany ....

12. HÜBENER, Gustav. Heroic Exorcism. *Research and Progress* 1, April 1935.

.... in early Indo-Germanic times there was practically no definite class of priests and magicians .... the hero is the main figure .... every predominantly heroic and aristocratic tribal culture trusts the hero, and not the magician nor the priest in exorcism in conquering the demon ....

13. HÜBENER, Gustav. Beowulf, ein indischer Messerexorcismus und die Sachsen. *Deutschbein Comm. Vol.*, Leipzig 1936.

[A comparative study of mythical and cult-motives.]

14. MEHTA, S. S. Vratas. *J Anthropol* S, Bombay 1938

15. MEYER, J. J. *Trilogie altindischer Mächte und Feste der Vegetation*. Max Nischaus Verlag, Zürich 1937.

Rev. : S. K. DE, *OLD* 3 (1939); J. L. MYRES, *JRAS* 1939; R. SCHMIDT, *WZKM* 46 (1939).

16. MEYER, J. J. Zusätze zur "Trilogie altindischen Mächte und Feste der Vegetation. *WZKM* 46, 1939.

17. MITRA, Kalipada. The New Year Festivals. *Min I* 18, 1938.

18. PADHYE, K. A. Dog's Status in Hindu Sacred Literature. *J Anthropol* S, Bombay 1933

19. POURE-DAVOUD. Mithra-Cult *JBORS* 19, 1933.

20. SARKAR, B. K. A sociology of Hindu festivals. *Pr. Bh.* 44, Mar. 1939.

[a comparative study of the festivals and folk-life of the East and the West in the light of Meyer's "Trilogie". Their utility in the socio-religious life of the Hindus.]

20a. SARKAR, Benoy Kumar. A Study of Meyer's Trilogy of Hindu Vegetation Powers and Festivals. *IHQ* XIX (4), Dec. 1943.

21. SASTRI, S. Srikantha. Hydro-Selenic Culture. *M in I* 21, Jan.-Mar. 1941.

.... distinct culture-complex which is associated with the moon-and-water-cults primarily (as opposed to sun- and stone-cults) .... Hydro-Selenic cults are earlier than Helio-Lithic .... In India, the Soma-cult is lunar ...., associated ideas of manes, fertility, phallus, milk, juicy plants, storms (of Rudra), priest-craft, Nāgas etc. .... Hydro-Selenic culture originated in the Indus region ....

22. SCHEFTELOWITZ, I. Die Mithra-Religion der Indo-Skythen und ihre Beziehung zum Saura- und Mithras-kult. *AO* 11, 1933.

23. SHAMASASTRI, R. *Eclipse-cult in the Vedas, the Bible and the Koran*. Mysore 1940.

Rev.: S. S. *QJMS* 32 (1941-42).

24. YAMUNACHARYA, M. The Cult of Sun-worship in India. X AIOC, Tirupati 1940.

25. YATISWARANANDA, Swami. A glimpse into Hindu Religious Symbology. *Pr. Bh.* 40, Mar. 1935.

.... Symbols in Ancient and Later Hinduism ....

## 119. RITUAL.

1. AGASTYA, Sannyasi. *Aśvamedha*. V AIOC, Lahore 1928.

2. ALBRIGHT, W. F. and DUMONT, P. E. A parallel between Indic and Babylonian sacrificial ritual. *JAOS* 54, 1934.

.... Similarities between Vedic and Babylonian Horse-sacrifice ritual .... Horse-sacrifice goes back to IE times .... the Babylonians certainly borrowed the practice of sacrificing the horse from IE peoples .... [see also A. B. Keith: "Babylonia and India". *Kuppuswami Comm. Vol.*]

2a. ATHAVALA, V. B. The History of the Yajña Institution. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

3. BESANT, Annie. The Law of Sacrifice. *ALB* 2, 1937-38.

3a. BHANDARKAR, D. R. Were Women entitled to Vedic Sacrifices? XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

.... Inscriptional evidence has been adduced to prove that

women were as much entitled to perform sacrifices as men  
.... e.g. Queen Nāganikā.

4. BHAVE, S. S. *Jumbaka* in the Horse-Sacrifice Ritual of the Yajurveda. XI AIOC, Hyderabad 1941.

.... Jumbaka, some evil spirit—a non-Vedic element in YV ....

5. BLEICHSTEINER. *Rossweike und Pferderennen in Totenkult der kaukasischen völker*. Wiener Beiträge zur Kulturgeschichte und Linguistik 4, 1936.

6. BULSARA, J. F. The rôle of ritual in life. *J Anthropol S*, Bombay 1930.

7. CHARLU, V. P. R. The Adhvaryu's duties : prescription and practice. II AIOC, Calcutta 1922.

8. CHATTERJEE, B. K. Vedic rites and supreme knowledge. *Kalyāṇa Kalpataru* 7, Dec. 1940.

9. CHAUDHARI, J. B. *The position of women in the Vedic ritual*. London Univ., 1934.

[Ph.D. thesis : copy in Univ. Lib. : based on Mantra, Br., Sūtra.]

10. CHAUDHARI, J. B. The significance of the Vedic rite, *pūṣṣavana*. *IHQ* 14, Dec. 1938.

11. CHAUDHARI, J. B. The position of mother in the Vedic ritual. *IHQ* 14, Dec. 1938.

12. CHAUDHARI, J. B. The wife in the Vedic ritual. *IHQ* 16, Mar. 1940.

13. CHAUDHARI, J. B. The position of daughter in the Vedic ritual. *NIA* 4, May 1941.

14. CHAUDHARI, J. B. Position of wives other than the first in the Vedic ritual. *IHQ* 17, June-Dec. 1941.

15. CHAUDHARI, J. B. The widow in the Vedic ritual. *Modern Review*, July-Dec. 1941.

16. CHAUDHARI, J. B. The widow in the Vedic ritual. *Pr. Bh.* 47, Feb. 1942.

.... widows were coequals of their husbands in Vedic ritual ....



17. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. A note on the Aśvamedha. *Arch Or* 8, 1936.

...The role of the queen in the Horse-sacrifice—symbolical of the marriage of heaven and earth ....

18. DATTA, H. N. Time of initiation at the Varṣasatra. *Hara-prasad Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1932.

.... TS conditions re. Varṣasatra indicate the date of its composition to be 4400 years ago ....

19. DUMONT, P. E. *L'Agnihotra : Description de l'Agnihotra dans le rituel védique*. Baltimore 1939.

[Also see : P. E. Dumont. *L'Aśvamedha*. Baltimore 1927.]  
Rev. : S. M. KATRE, *OLD* 3 (1939); A. B. KRITHI, *JRAS* 1941; E. J. Thomas, *BSOS* XI (3).

20. GOLE, G. N. Yajña va yajñasamsthā. *Puruṣārtha* 16, Oct. 1939.

[Marathi.]

21. GOOSENS, R. Un texte grec relatif à l'Aśvamedha. *JA* 217, 1930.

22. GOSWAMI, K. G. Philosophy of the *Pañca yajñas*. *CR* 65, Nov. 1937.

.... yajña-cult, acc. to Vedic point of view, is based upon the all-comprehensive scheme of spirituality which comprises in it the significance of both subjective and objective morality (...). *deva-yajña* : in creative, promotive, nutritive activities, gods are bestowers of infinite good : that debt is to be repaid  
.... *brahmayajña* : Ṛṣis represent in them universal reason at work for which it was possible for them to evolve a mighty system of cultural discipline which is essential for the cosmic well-being .... *pitṛ-yajña* : ancestors bind us from birth in biological and spiritual debts .... *manuṣya* and *bhūta-yajña* : universal kinship ....

23. GOYANDKA, J. Value of the practices of Sandhyā and Gāyatrī. *Kalyāṇa Kalpataru* 8, June-July 1941.

24. HERTEL, J. Die awestischen Jahreszeitenfeste. *Arch Or* 5, 1933.

.... comparison with Vedic seasonal rites ....  
Rev. : J. C. TAVADIA, *JCOI* 31 (1937).

25. HERTEL, J. *Das indogermanische Neujahrsopfer*. Hirzel, Leipzig 1938.

.... RV and YV texts with exhaustive explanations ....  
Rev.: A. B. KEITH, *JRAS* 1940.

26. HOCART, A. M. The purpose of ritual. *Folk-Lore*, Dec. 1935.

.... ritual is a social quest and a quest for life .... the object of funeral hymns in RV X is to seek life for both deceased and survivors, so that the deceased may be reborn in a descendant with a fuller life ....

27. KANE, P. V. *Puṇḍarika and other sacrifices*. *ABORI* 10, 1929.

28. KEITH, A. B. *Babylonia and India*. *Kuppuswami Comm. Vol. II*, Madras.

[a propos "Parallel bet. Indian and Babylonian sacrificial ritual" by Albright and Dumont, *JAOS* 54, 1934] .... there is a vital difference in purpose and character between the Vedic horse-sacrifice and the Babylonian .... the new evidence does not help us in any way to strengthen the case for deducing the Indian *nakṣatras* from Babylonian sources.

29. KINJAVADEKAR, V. *Paśvāmbha Mīmāṃsā*. Mīmāṃsā Vidyālaya, Poona 1923.

30. KOPPERS, W. *Pferdeopfer und Pferdekult der Indogermanen*. Wiener Beiträge zur Kulturgeschichte und Linguistik 4, 1936.

.... detailed analysis of horse-sacrifice among Indians, Iranians, Slavs, Greeks, Romans, Celts and Germans .... essentially IG character of the horse-cult .... extraneous ideas (of proto-Turko-Mongolian origin) also traced .... draws conclusions in support of the South Russian "Urheimat" of the Indo-Germanic people ....

Rev.: B. K. GHOSH, *JGIS* 5 (1933); S. K. DE, *OLD* 3 (1939).

31. MOOKERJI, R. K. The meaning of Veda and significance of Vedic Yajñas. *JBHU*, Dec. 1937.

32. MUUSS, M. *Koekultus by de Hindoes*. Utrecht 1920.

.... MS IV. 2 ....

Rev.: B. FADDEGON, *Museum* (1921).

33. NARASIMHA CHARYA, S. *A true interpretation of Vedic Sacrifice*. Mylapore 1932.

.... ritual is concretised philosophy .... in meditation, which is what sacrifice really is, the *yogaśālā* is the human body and

the three fires are the heart, brain and the senses .... Soma is the blood ....

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 38 (1933); *A. S. Fed. Kes.* 21 (1935).

34. OJHA, R. G. Vrātyastoma. *Dayanand Comm. Vol.*, Ajmer 1933.

35. PANCHAMUKHI, R. S. A sacrificial vessel from an ancient site. *Gopalakrishnamacharya Comm. Vol.*, 1942.

36. PANTULU, N. K. V. The evolution of animal offering. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

37. PANTULU, N. K. V. The Vedic ritual of marriage. *QJMS* 28, Jan. 1938.

.... comparative study of Vedas in this regard indicates that AV was the first in order of evolution of Vedic mantras and rituals, the second in order is SV, the third are SYV and KYV, the whole Vedic literature being rounded off in RV ....

38. PURANIK, H. B. and BHAYALIKAR, A. R. Vedadharmā Upāsana : *Yajña. Puruṣārtha* 19, Dec. 1942.

[Marathi.]

39. RAGHU VIRA. Implements and vessels used in Vedic sacrifice. *JRAS*, 1934.

40. RAGHU VIRA. Diagrams of Vedic fire-altars. *JVS* 1, 1934.

.... deals with different kinds of citis ....

41. RAO, M. Raja. Pravargya—Karma-Rahasya. *Jaya Karnataka*, Sept. 1942.

[Kannada.]

42. ROY, P. B. Yajña and Vinaya. *CR* 60, Sept. 1936.

.... yajña, as such, was distasteful to Buddha, not merely its degeneration, its corruption .... yajña was rooted in desire, had its very being in desire, which is the root-cause of all evil ....

43. SATYAPRAKASH. *Agnihotra Sarwadeshika* Arya Pratini-dhi Sabha, Delhi 1937.

.... Agnihotra, ancient Indian practice of fumigation .... it is shown by means of the chemical analysis of the ingredients used in it that this practice of ancient Aryans is healthy and hygienic ....

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 43 (1938).

44. SIDDHANTALANKAR, Dharmadeva. *Vaidikayajñāhimsāmakatvam*. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

[Sanskrit.]

45. SIVANANDA, Swami. Importance of the Śrāddha ceremony. *Kalyāṇa Kalpataru* 9, Mar. 1942.

46. STEIN, Otto. Das indische Pferdeopfer bei Philostratos. *Arch Or* 8, 1936.

47. VENKATESWARAN, C. S. The Śrauta counterpart of the Godāna ceremony. *BDCRI* 2, Nov. 1940.

## 120. VEDIC RELIGION IN RELATION TO OTHER RELIGIONS.

1. ABEGG, E. *Der Messiasglaube in Indien und Iran*. (auf Grund der Quellen dargestellt). de Gruyter, Berlin 1928.

...., extensive study on Kalkin .... Kalkī may be an historical name such as Rāma or Kṛṣṇa, who are also avatāras of Viṣṇu .... The Messiah in Hinduism ....

Rev. : W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 82 (1928); O. G. v. WESENDONK, *OLZ* '32 (1929); E. FASCHER, *ThLZ* 54 (1929); J. PRZYLUŚKI, *Rev. de l'hist. des rel.* 100 (1929); H. S. NYBERG, *MO* 23 (1930); H. HACKMANN, *Theol. Tijdschrift* 19 (1930); P. MASON-OURSSEL, *J. des Savants* (1930); E. BENVENISTE, *JA* 223 (1933); B. GEIGER, *WZKM* 40 (1933); F. O. SCHRADER, *ALB* 1 (1936).

2. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. The reinterpretation of Buddhism. *NIA* 2, Nov. 1939.

...., Up. conceptions in Buddhism .... [Ref. Rhys Davids : *What was the original Gospel in Buddhism*, London 1938 : *To Become or not to Become*, London 1937 : *A Manual of Buddhism*, London-New York 1932.]

3. DADACHANJI, R. K. The Buddhistic origin of the worship of human guru in opposition to the worship of heavenly deities prescribed by the Vedic and Avestic Indo-Iranian religions. *J Anthropol* S 14, Bombay 1929.

4. EDITOR. Where Hinduism and Islam meet. *Pr. Bh.* 43, June 1938.

[based on Quoran and Vedic lit.]

5. ERBT, W. *Der Anfänger unseres Glaubens*. E. Pfeiffer, Leipzig 1930.

.... there is a golden chain connecting the Veda and the Avesta etc. ....

Rev. : F. C. BURKITT, *JRAS* 1931.

6. FURLANI, G. *La religione relgi Hittiti*. Bologna 1936.

Rev. : C. F. JEAN, *J.A* 230 (1938).

7. GLASENAPP, H. von. *Brahma und Buddha* (Die Religionen Indiens in ihrer geschichtlichen Entwicklung). Berlin 1926.

8. GLASENAPP, H. von. Hinduism and Buddhism. *Pr. Bh.* 41, July 1936.

.... Buddhism is of the same nature as Brahmanism with regard to the spiritual aspect .... Three phases : (1) Buddhism arose originally when Vedic gods and sacrificial system began to lose their hold on the minds of the Hindus .... they had a desire for a new religion (cf. Upaniṣads and their similar origin)—this is Hinayāna. (2) The sacrificial system without idols of the Vedic Aryans was replaced by a new form of religion (cf. Brahmanism of classical times)—this is Mahāyāna, richer in mythology and teaching selfless devotion. (3) Tantras gained ground in India about 500 A.D. (though known to Mohenjodaro civilisation). Corresponding to Tantric Hinduism, there is Mantrayāna or Vajrayāna Buddhism .... There are parallel developments of Brahmanism and Buddhism ....

9. GLASENAPP, H. von. Zur Geschichte der buddhistischen Dharma-Theorie. *ZDMG* 92, 1938.

[Ref. *ZDMG* 91 (1937); *NIA* 1 (1938)] .... Kāṭha Up. spielt auf das Beispiel vom Regenwasser an und polemisiert gegen die *dharma*-Lehre ....

10. GLASENAPP, H. von. Der Ursprung der buddhistischen Dharma-Theorie. *WZKM* 46, 1939.

11. HUSSAIN, W. Conception of Divinity in Islam and Upaniṣads. VIII AIOC, Mysore 1935.

12. KASHYAP, R. R. *Vedic origins of Zoroastrianism*. D. A. V. College Pub., Lahore 1940.

13. LOMMEL, H. *Die Religion Zarathustras*. Tübingen 1930.

14. MAASS, A. Die Sterne im Glauben der Indo-Iranier. *ZE* 65, 1933.

15. PRZYLUŠKI, Jean. Les sept puissances divines dans l'Inde et l'Iran. *Rev. d'hist. et de Philosophie rel.*, 1936. •

16. PUROHIT, N. B. Gaudapādakārikā and Buddhism. VIII AIOC, Mysore 1935.

17. RHYS DAVIDS, C. A. F. *What was the original Gospel of Buddhism?* Epworth Press, London 1938.

Rev. : A. K. COOMARASWAMY, *JAOS* 58 (1938).

18. SCHULTZ, W. *Die Göttin R̥tis im Awesta. Pavy Comm. Vol.*, London 1933.

.... R̥tis corresponds with Indian Lakṣmī-Śrī and Greek Tyche and Dike ....

19. TALLQVIST, Knut. *Der assyrische Gott. Stud. Orient.* 4 3, Helsingfors 1932.

Rev. : J. G. FEYRIER, *J.I* 228 (1936).

20. WESENDONK, O. G. von. *Das Weltbild der Iranier.* Ernst Reinhardt, München 1933.

Rev. : J. C. TAVADIA, *JCOI* 31 (1937).

21. WIDENGREN, G. *Hochgottglaube im alten Iran* (Eine religionsphänomenologische Untersuchung). Uppsala Univ. Arsskrift 6, 1938.

## XV. PHILOSOPHY.

### 121. INDIAN PHILOSOPHY IN GENERAL.

1. ASOKANANDA, Swami. *The influence of Indian thought on the thought of the West.* Shri Ramakrishna Math, Madras.

2. BALAKRISHNA. *Hindu Philosophers on Evolution.* Tara-porevala, Bombay 1936.

3. BANERJI-SASTRI, A. Neoplatonists and Indian philosophers. *JBORS* 29, Mar.-June 1943.

4. BECK, L. Adams. *The Story of Oriental Philosophy.* New York 1932.

.... chapters 1-8 deal with germs of Indian philosophy as latent in the Vedas and developed in the Up., culminating in the Vedānta system of Saṅkara ....

5. BOSE, A. C. Tragic and romantic views of life. *Pr. Bh.* 40, Feb. 1935.

.... Vedas indicate a sense of tragedy overcome by a heroic energy determined to win victory against all odds ....

6. BOSE, A. C. Four currents in Indian spiritual history. *Pr. Bh.* 41, Aug. 1936.

.... corresponding to 4 castes, there developed 4 types of "Ethos", i.e. 4 types of spiritual and moral ideals .... socio-economically the four castes lived in harmony, but spirituo-ethically they were always at war .... in Vedic period.. Kṣatriya 'ethos' was predominant; in Up. period, Brāhmaṇa 'ethos'; in epic period Brāhmaṇa-Kṣatriya 'ethos'; in Buddhist period Vaiśya 'ethos'; in Purāṇic periods, Śūdra 'ethos'; in Middle ages, Vaiśya-Śūdra 'ethos' ....

7. BRUNTON, P. *Indian philosophy and modern culture.* Rider, London 1940.

Rev.: B. KEIGHTLEY, *Rev. Phil. Rel.* (1940); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 55 (1940).

- 7a. CHAKRAVARTY, Chandra. *Pragmatic Philosophy.* Vijaya Krishna Bros., Calcutta.

Rev.: Swami JAGADISHVARANANDA, *MR* (Nov. 1943).

8. CHATTERJEE, S. C. and DUTTA, D. M. *An Introduction to Indian Philosophy.* Calcutta Univ., 1940.

Rev.: H. CHAUDHARI, *Pr. Bh.* 45 (1940).

9. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Eastern Religions and Western Thought. *Review of Religion*, Jan. 1942.

[a propos S. Radhakrishnan : Eastern Religions and Western Thought] .... "R. has essentially a European rather than an Indian mentality" ....

10. DAS, Bhagavan. *Ancient solutions of modern problems.* Adyar.

[an estimate of the modern civilisation side by side with the ancient Aryan civilisation of the Vedic and Purāṇic ṛsis.]

Rev.: ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 40 (1935).

11. DAS, Bhagavan. Modern Indian Renaissance and "Eastern Religions and Western Thought." *JBHU* 7, 1943.

12. DAS, S. K. 'The Spirit of Indian Philosophy.' *CR* 42, Jan. 1932.

.... despite the childlike naïveté, RV-hymns reveal a philosophical frame of mind in those obstinate questionings of sense and outward things .... The first flutter of the new-fledged philosophic impulse on Indian soil clothed itself in poetry of unending charm, with abundance of myths, due to-

fertile imagination or creative fancy .... Poet 'gets' the vision, philosopher 'justifies' it .... The poetic or mythical presentation of hymns of RV has nothing *prima facie* to invalidate their claim for truth .... RV may not have made any positive contribution towards Vedānta, but it certainly prepared the field for the reception of the same ....

13. DASGUPTA, S. N. *A History of Indian Philosophy*. Cambridge Univ. Press, 1932.

[reprint of Vol. I.]

Rev. : E. J. THOMAS, *JRJS* 1941.

14. DASGUPTA, S. N. *Philosophy*. Oxford Press, 1937.

[a chapter from *Legacy of India* : Ed. Garratt.]

15. DASGUPTA, S. N. *Philosophical Essays*. Calcutta Univ. 1942.

16. DATTA, H. *Indian Culture, its strands and trends*. Calcutta Univ., 1941.

Rev. : K. V. RANGASWAMI, *ALB* 6 (1942).

- 16a. DONDE V. K. Sri Aurobindo's Synthesis of Idealism and Materialism. *Sri Aurobindo Mandir Annual* II, Pondicherry, 15-8-1943.

17. FORMICHI, C. A point of agreement between Indian Philosophy and Western thought. I Ind. Phil. Congress, Calcutta 1925.

.... in the history of philosophy no word has ever been uttered more important and epoch-making than the word *Atman* which we find for the first time in AV X. 8.44 ....

18. FRAUWALLNER, E. Der arische Anteil an der indischen Philosophie. *ZDMG* 92, 1938.

[a report of a paper read at 11th German Oriental Conference at Bonn 1938.]

19. GHANANANDA, Swami. Synthesis and harmony in Ancient Hindu thought. *Pr. Bh.* 41, Mar. 1936.

20. GHOSE, Aurobindo. Life-Value of Indian Philosophy. *CR* 63, May 1937.

.... Indian civilisation must be judged mainly by the culture and greatness of its milleniums, not by the ignorance and weakness of a few centuries ....



21. GLASENAPP, H. von. Influence of Indian thought on German literature. *India and the World* 1, 1932.

22. GLASENAPP, H. von. Indian thought and German philosophy. *India and the World* 1, 1932.

23. GROUSSET, René. *Les philosophies Indiennes : les systèmes*. Desclée de Brouwer, Paris 1931.

Rev. : Mrs. C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS, *JRAS* 1932.

24. HEIMANN, Betty. *Optimismus und Materialismus indischer Weltanschauung*.

25. HEIMANN, Betty. *Indian and Western Philosophy : A Study in Contrasts*. George Allan and Unwin, London 1937.

Rev. : A. B. KEITH, *JRAS* (1939) ; W. STEDE, *BSOS* 9 (1939).

26. HEIMANN, Betty. Polarity of the Indefinite. *Coomaraswamy Jubilee Vol.*, 1938.

27. HEIMANN, Betty. Plurality, Polarity and Unity in Hindu Thought : A Doxographical Study. *BSOS* 9, 1939.

.... Indian culture visualised as a globe ; the longitude lines are various disciplines of thought, e.g., philosophy, theology, logic, aesthetics, etc. ; the latitude lines are the ideas studied, in this case the idea of unity in Hindu thought. These latitude lines are bound to cross all the various disciplines. Indian philosophy as a whole takes its starting point from the *concrete* .... *unity after plurality* is illustrated by rivers emerging into the ocean (Munḍaka III. 2.8 ; Maitrī VI. 22) ; or by honey gathered from different juices (CU VI. 9.1). *Unity within plurality* is shown by similes like the same substance in all pairs of scissors (CU VI 1.5) ; or the same sun in different sheets of water (BAU I. 4.7). *Unity before plurality* is shown by a fire dispersed in thousands of sparks (BAU II. 1.20 ; Kauṣītaki III. 4.20). Unity disseminating divergent matter is shown by a spider and its cobwebs (BAU II. 1.20 ; Munḍaka I. 1.7).

27a. HERAS, H. *The Origin of Indian Philosophy and Asceticism — an Historical Introduction*. Dharwar 1939.

[Intr. to *Mystic Teachings of the Haridāsas of Karmūṭaka* by KARMARKAR and KALAMDANI.]

27b. HERAS, H. *El Asceticismo de la India. (Indian Asceticism). Razón Y Fe CXXIII*, Madrid.

28. HIRIYANNA, M. *Outlines of Indian Philosophy*. George Allan, London 1932.

Rev. : S. KUPPUSWAMI SASTRI, *JOR* 8 (1934).

29. HIRIYANNA, M. The Message of Indian Philosophy. *Phil. Quart.* 16, April 1940.

30. JACKSON, R. J. *India's Quest for Reality*. Buddhist Lodge, London 1938.

Rev. : C. K. RAJA, *ALB* 4 (1940).

31. JACOBI, H. and SUKTHANKAR, V. A. A contribution towards the Early History of Indian Philosophy. *IA*, 1918.

32. JHA, Ganganath. *Pūrva Mīmāṃsā* (in its sources). Benares 1942.

[with a critical bibliography by Umesa Misra.]

33. KERN, Max. *Das Licht des Ostens*. Leipzig-Berlin 1922.

[ch. on Indian Philosophy by H. Jacobi.]

Rev. : E. H. JOHNSTON, *JRAS* 1934.

34. KIRFEL, W. *Das Weltbild nach indischer Anschauung*. 1922.

[from *Das Licht des Ostens*.]

35. LOMMEL, H. Some corresponding conceptions in old India and Iran. *Modi Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1930.

36. MASSON-OURSSEL, P. *La philosophie en Orient*. Paris 1938.

[from *Histoire de la Philosophie*.]

Rev. : M. V. DAVID, *Arch Or* 10 (1938); S. K. DE, *OLD* 1 (1938); E. FRAUWALLNER, *WZKM* 46 (1939); B. HEIMANN, *JRAS* 1940.

36a. MISRA, Umesa. Indian Philosophy and Religion. *MR*, March-April 1944.

[Presidential address : Philosophy and Religion Section, XII AIOC, Benares 1943-44.]

37. MODY, P. M. *Akṣara : A forgotten chapter in the history of Indian Philosophy*. Baroda 1932.

Rev. : P. MASSON OURSEL, *JA* 223 (1933); O. STRAUSS, *ZII* 10 (1935); E. H. JOHNSTON, *JRAS* 1936.

38. MOOKERJI, Radha Kamal. *Theory and Art of Mysticism*. Longmans, London 1937.

39. OTTO, Rudolf. *Mysticism : East and West*. Macmillan, London 1932.

40. PANDYA, M. C. *Intelligent Man's Guide to Indian Philosophy*. Taraporevala, Bombay 1935.

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 40 (1935).

41. PURI, B. N. Indian Religion and Philosophy as known to Early Greek Historians. II Ind. Hist. Congress, Allahabad 1938.

42. RADHAKRISHNAN, S. *Eastern Religions and Western Thought*. Oxford Univ. Press, London 1939.

Rev. : G. DANDAY, *NR* 10 (1939); H. CHAUDHARI, *Pr. Bh.* 44 (1939); ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 27 (1940).

43. RAJA, C. Kunhan. Indian Philosophy (Presidential Address). XIII Ind. Phil. Congress, Nagpur 1937.

43a. RAJU P. T. Indian Philosophy : Its Attitude to the World. *Ved. Kes.* 31, Nov. 1944.

.... It is neither disappointments in life nor national disasters, nor the climate that has turned the Indian's eye inward. Vedic and Up. periods were periods of power and peace. It is the Indian's faith that the inner life is richer and more real than the outer which has made him withdraw from the external world .... this attitude flowers forth into a dynamic religion and a living philosophy ....

44. RAO, P. Nagaraja. A Bird's-Eye View of Indian Philosophy. *Pr. Bh.* 48, Aug. 1943.

45. RAY, Amarnath. Social Changes and the Brahmasūtras. VIII Ind. Phil. Congress, Calcutta 1932.

46. ROLLAND, Romain. Early Hellenic-Christian Mysticism and its relation to Hindu Mysticism. *Pr. Bh.* 35, July-Aug. 1930.

.... 'the following in my opinion are the three chief lessons that Hindu religious thought should be interested to learn and to take from European Mysticism : (1) The architectural sense of Christian Metaphysicians. (2) The psychological science of the Christian explorers of the 'Dark Night' of the Infinite. (3) The formidable energies that Western Mysticism uses to achieve divine union, in particular the passionate violence of the European accustomed to battle and action ....

46a. ROY CHOUDHURY, B. Sri Aurobindo and Tantra. *Sri Aurobindo Mandir Annual* I-II, Pondicherry, 15-8-1942-43.

47. RUBEN, W. Zur Frühgeschichte der indischen Philosophie. *Jacobi Comm. Vol.*, Bonn 1926.

48. SANTINATH, Sadhu. *The critical examination of the Philosophy of Religion*. Amalner 1938.

Rev. : S. N. L. SRIVASTAVA, *Pr. Bh.* 44 (1939); G. DANDAY N. R. 9 (1939); ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 25 (1939); C. K. RAJA, *ALB* 4 (1940).

49. SARMA, R. Naga Raja. *Reign of Realism in Indian Philosophy*. Madhva Vilasa Book Depot, Kumbhakonam 1937.

Rev. : P. K. GODE, *OLD* 3 (1940).

50. SASTRI, K. S. R. *The Evolution of Indian Mysticism*. International Book House, Bombay 1942.

51. SCHWEITZER, Albert. *Die Weltanschauung der indischen Denker : Mystik und Ethik*. Beck, München 1934.

Rev. : M. WINTERNITZ, *Bohemia* (6-1-1935).

52. SCHWEITZER, Albert. *Indian Thought and its Development*. Hodder, London 1936.

[English transl. of the original German by C. E. B. Russell.]  
Rev. : ANON., *Min* 17 (1937).

53. SHAMASASTRI, R. The Eclipse-Cult and Indian Philosophies. *C. R. Reddy Comm. Vol.*, 1940.

54. SHARPE, E. *The Great Cremation Ground (Mahāśmaśāna)*. Luzac and Co., London 1938.

[Part I : The Upaniṣads. Part II : The Philosophy of the Jains] .... Acc. to Sharpe, the Up. philosophy being pessimistic is no good philosophy, for 'philosophy must of necessity be optimism of the truest and highest order' ....

55. SHRIVASTAVA, S. N. L. A Western critic of Indian thought. *Pr. Bh.* 42, Feb. 1937.

[a propos A. Schweitzer : *Indian Thought and its Development*, London.]

56. SIRCAR, M. N. Two Attitudes. *Pr. Bh.* 43, May 1938.

.... (1) line of philosophic and transcendent intuition to be preceded by critical analysis, reflection and meditation; (2) line of synthetic intuition or synoptic vision to be preceded by the method of psychic penetration and contemplation ....

56a. SIRCAR, M. N. Sri Aurobindo and Māyāvāda. *Sri Aurobindo Mandir Annual* I, Pondicherry 15-8-1942.

57. STEDE, Miss D. *The concrete expression of abstract ideas.* London Univ., 1938.

[Thesis.]

57a. SYED, M. Hafiz. Elements of Optimism in Indian Thought. *RPR* XII (3-4), July-Oct. 1943.

.... Author answers the accusation of many Western thinkers that the outlook on life of Indian philosophy and religion is extremely dark and gloomy ....

57b. SYED, Muhammad Hafiz. The Aryan View of Life. *KKT* X(3), Mar. 1944.

58. TUXEN, P. Zur Darstellung der indischen Philosophie. *AO* 4, 1925.

## 122. VEDIC AND UPANIṢADIC PHILOSOPHY : GENERAL STUDY.

1. BALAKRISHNA. The Veda and the systems of philosophy. *Dayanand Comm. Vol.*, Ajmer 1933.

2. BHATTACHARYA, U. C. Progress of Brahmayidya from the Upaniṣads to Sūtras. V AIOC, Lahore 1928.

3. BIHARI, B. *Mysticism in the Upaniṣads.* Gita Press, Gorakhpur 1940.

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 45 (1940).

4. CHAKRAVARTI, S. C. *The Philosophy of the Upaniṣads.* Calcutta Univ., 1935.

.... the Ātman-philosophy does not destroy the world, but yet is rigorously monistic, and this directly follows from the texts of the Up. .... Śaṅkara has no justification for introducing Māyā, Rāmānuja for perpetuating the individual ....

Rev. : J. FILLIOZAT, *JA* 229 (1937); B. HEIMANN, *JRAS* 1938.

5. CHATTERJI, J. C. *India's outlook on life : The Wisdom of the Vedas.* New York 1931.

Rev. : W. PRENTZ, *ZDMG* 85 (1931).

6. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Two Vedāntic Hymns from the Siddhāntamuktāvali. *BSOS* 8, 1935.

[consideration of Vedic and Up. conceptions of Ātman, Prāṇa, Kāma, etc.]

7. DAS, Kapileswar. Vedānta and World Peace. *Pr. Bh.* 46, Dec. 1941.

8. DAS, S. K. Towards a systematic study of the Vedānta. CR 38, Mar. 1931.

9. DAS, S. K. Vedānta in the making. *Ved. Kes.* 19, 1933.

10. DATTA, Dvijadas. *Vedantism or Lectures on the Vedānta*. Sarva-Dharma-Samanvaya-Āśrama, Comilla.

.... Vedantic Unism .... God as Perfect ....

Rev. : ANON., *M in I* 15 (1935).

11. DE, D. L. Pañcarātra and the Upaniṣads. *IHQ* 10, Sept. 1933.

.... Up. as the sources of Pañcarātra, during the second and third stages of its existence ....

12. DEVI, Akshaya Kumari. *Quintessence of the Upaniṣads*. Vijaya Krishna Bros., Calcutta.

..... Pantheism ..... Monism .... Monotheism .... Mysticism .... Agnosticism .... [with original texts.]

13. FORMICHI, C. On the real meaning of the dialogue between Yājñavalkya and Maitreyī. *Sanman Comm. Vol.*, 1929.

.... selfishness is not acknowledged as basic ....

14. HORRITZ, E. *Veda and Vedānta*. Advaita Ashram, Calcutta 1937.

Rev. : P. C., *Ved. Kes.* 26 (1939).

15. JAHAGIRDAR, R. V. Speculation on Vedic speculation. *J Bom U* 4, Nov. 1935.

[Analysis and interpretation of some Vedic hymns (in the tenth Maṇḍala of RV) known as philosophical hymns.]

16. KAVIRAJA, Gopinath. *Mysticism in Veda*. PWSB St. 8(e), Benares.

17. MEHTA, S. S. *A Manual of Vedānta philosophy as revealed in the Upaniṣads and Bhagavadgītā*. Bombay 1919.

18. MUKERJI, A. C. P. Deussen's interpretation of Vedānta. *All. Univ. Studies*, Allahabad 1939.

19. MUKERJI, M. N. Teachings of the Upanishads. *India Review* 41, Dec. 1940.

20. NARAHARI, H. G. On the origin of the Upaniṣadic thought.  
*PO* 6, 1941-42.

.... Up. philosophical ideas are logical development of the earlier speculations of Br. ....

21. NARASIMHAYYA, P. Upanishadic Approach to Philosophy.  
*Ved. Kes.* 28, 1941-42.

[acc. to Māṇḍūkya Up.]

22. NYANAPIYA, Bhikku. Buddhism and Vedas. *Ved. Kes.*  
23, July 1936.

.... Buddha was a Vedic protestant in the sense that he stood against the degraded selfish belief in Atman (individual soul), against blind worship and sacrificial rites of the Vedas ....

23. OBHRAI, Diwan Chand. *Song of the Soul or the Sacred Science of Self.* Lahore 1939.

[Part I—comprehensive sketch of a general philosophy of religion in the light of both Western science and Hindu tradition. Part II—Vedic religion. Part III and IV—the Upanishadic doctrine of Self.]

Rev. : J. BAYART, *NR* 13 (1941).

24. PANTULU, N. K. V. The triple basis of the Vedānta.  
*QJMS* 31, 1940-41.

[classification of the Up. on the basis of Ātman-Jīva-Jagat.]

25. PRABHAVANANDA, Swami. The Philosophy of the Vedas.  
*Pr. Bh.* 42, Feb. 1937.

[Origin of the Vedas : Legendary account of the origin of the Vedas : Import of the teachings of the four Vedas : (a) Saṁhitās ; (b) Brāhmaṇas ; (c) Āraṇyakas.]

26. PRABHAVANANDA, Swami. *Vedic Religion and Philosophy.* Ramakrishna Math, Madras 1938.

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 43 (1938).

27. PRZYLUŚKI, J. and LAMOTTE, E. Bouddhisme et Upaniṣad.  
*BEFEO*, Hanoi 1932-33.

... both originally teach not Jñānamārga, but Karmamārga  
.... Cf. "*upās et upāsaka*" ....

28. RHYS DAVIDS, C. A. F. The Relation between early Buddhism and Brahmanism. *IHQ* 10, June 1934.

29. SARMA, Y. S. The Upaniṣadic theory of the Gauḍapāda Kārikās. *Rev. Phil. Rel.* 4, Sept. 1933.

30. SATSWARUPANANDA, Swamī. History of the Vedantic thought. *Pr. Bh.* 41, Oct.-Nov. 1936.

[from Veda to Saṅkara.]

31. SEN, S. C. *The mystic philosophy of the Upanishads.* London 1937.

32. SHARMA, B. N. K. Upaniṣadic theory of the Gauḍapāda-Kārikās. *PO* 1, 1936.

33. SINHA, D. B. Vedānta as Religion and Philosophy. *All. Univ. Studies* 13, Allahabad 1937.

34. SINHA, Jadunath. Philosophy of the Vedas and the Upanishads. *Pr. Bh.* 47, Nov. 1942.

35. SINHA, P. C. Principles of Vedantism. *Modern Review*, Calcutta 1933.

36. SINHA-ROY, P. C. Vedantic doctrines in their metaphysical and religious aspects. *Modern Review*, Calcutta 1933.

37. SIRCAR, M. N. *Hindu Mysticism according to the Upaniṣads.* Kegan Paul Trench Trubner, London 1934.

Rev. : ANON., *M in I* 15 (1935); ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 21 (1935); J. CHARPENTIER, *BSOS* 7 (1935); M. SMITH, *JRAS* 1936.

38. SIRCAR, M. N. *Eastern Lights.* Arya Publishing House, Calcutta 1935.

search after Truth more through life than through intellect ....  
.... philosophical and mystical inspirations of the Up. .... Up.  
Rev. : SIDDHESHWARANANDA, *Ved. Kes.* 22 (1935); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 41 (1936).

39. STRAUSS, O. Die kritisch-historische und die orthodox-systematische Upaniṣad-Interpretation. *ZDMG* 84, 1930.

[report of a lecture delivered at 6th German Oriental Conference in Wien, 1930.]

40. TATVABHUSHAN, S. The Founder of Vedic Idealism. *CR* 40, Sept. 1931.

.... (1) Uddālaka Aruṇi (CU VI) first gave a systematic exposition of Vedic idealism. (2) Yājñavalkya rejects Aruṇi's traditional cosmology and adopts the critical method under



lying it. Y. tries to show, by various examples, that things conceived apart from the self are abstraction (BAU II. 4 ; IV. 5 ; IV. 3-4). (3) Prajāpati (teacher of Indra in CU VIII 7-12) develops an idealism different from Y.'s. Y.'s system is 'unqualified monism', that of P. is 'qualified monism'. (4) Indra (Kauṣītaki Up. III) further develops the absolute idealism and qualified monism (of P.). .... is almost like Hegel's idealism, showing that a subjective and objective element—an ideal and real aspect—enter into all forms of existence and are ultimately one. (5) Citra and Uddālaka Āruṇi (Kauṣītaki Up. I) develop Indra's idealism in its practical side ....

41. TATVABHUSHAN, S. *Pañcarṣi or The Founders of Vedic Idealism*. Calcutta 1930.

.... beginning with the budding sense of One in Many that we come across in Uddālaka Āruṇi and ending with Citra's description of the Brahmaloḥa, there is a sustained message of Absolute Idealism, of course in different stages of evolutionary growth ....

Rev. : S. K. DAS, CR 41 (1931).

42. VENKATESWARA, S. V. The Pilgrim's Progress in the light of the Veda. *Pr. Bh.* 43, Jan. 1938.

[a pen-picture of the spiritual life and ideal as depicted in the Vedic lit.]

### 123. BRAHMAN : ĀTMAN.

1. ABHEDANANDA, Swami. The true nature of the Atman. *Ved. Kes.* 28, 1941-42.

2. BANERJEE, A. K. Ananda—relative and absolute. *Ved. Kes.* 21, Feb. 1935.

3. BHATTACHARYA, A. Brahman and the World. *J Dept Lett Univ* 28, Calcutta.

4. BHATTACHARYA, U. C. The growth of the concept of Brahma. III Ind. Phil. Congress, Bombay 1927.

5. BHATTACHARYA, U. C. Space, Time and Brahma. *Jha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1937.

6. BHATTACHARYA, V. The doctrine of Ātman and Anātman. V AIOC, Lahore 1928.

7. LACOMBE, O. *L'absolu selon le Vedānta, les notions de Brahman et d'Ātman*. Ann. Musée Guimet 49, Paris 1937.

8. MALKANI, G. R. *Philosophy of the Self*. Amalner 1939.

Rev. : P. B. R., *QJMS* 31 (1940); C. K. RAJA, *ALB* 4 (1940); ANON., *Fed. Kes.* 27 (1940); T. M. P. MAHADEVAN, *Pr. Bh.* 45 (1940).

9. MENGAL, G. de. The Notion of the Absolute. *Rev. Phil. Rel.* 3, Mar. 1932.

[in various forms of tradition] .... Nirguṇa Brahman = Aīn-Soph. (in Jewish Kabbala) ..

10. MODI, P. M. Relation between the two aspects of Brahman. *IHQ* 17, June 1941.

.... distinction between Puruṣa and Akṣara was already known to the earlier metrical Up., eg., Muṇḍaka ....

11. MODI, P. M. Relation of Brahman and Jagat. *IC* 8, 1942.

12. NARAHARI, H. G. The meaning of Brahman and Ātman in the R̥gveda. *IC* 8, Dec. 1941—Mar. 1942.

13. NARAHARI, H. G. "Soul" in the R̥gveda. *Rev. Phil. Rel.* 11, April 1942.

.... R̥V—seers had a knowledge of soul as different from the body as eternal, and having the three essential qualities of *sat, cit, ānanda* .... N. considers the nine words : *brahman, ātman, tman, satyam, ajo bhāgaḥ, jīva, prāṇa, manas, suparna* .... 'soul' acc. to R̥V (1) is different from body; survives the destruction of the latter; (2) is eternal, neither born nor liable to destruction; (3) forms "essence" of the body and is its controller; (4) is the experienter of man's actions—heaven or punishment after death; (5) is composed of *sat, cit, and ānanda* .... R̥V—seers seem to know also the fundamentals of Brahman, the Up. absolute ....

- 13a. NARAHARI, H. G. *Ātman in pre-Upaniṣadic Vedic Literature*. Adyar Library Series No. 47, Adyar 1944.

.... Ch. I—R̥V—seers definitely knew of the existence of Ātman, which, being the indestructible part of the individual, survives corporal destruction. Ch. 2—The relation of Ā. with Brahman. Ch. 3—Vedic Conception of Immortality. Ch. 4—Vedic seers believed in a three-fold heaven. Ch. 5—*Devayāna* and *Pitryāna*. Ch. 6—Salient features of the religion of R̥V and different ways by which these seers approached their gods, through fear, love, need or friendship. Ch. 7—Classification of Vedic gods into *havirbhājah* and *sūktabhājah*. Ch. 8—Several kinds of rewards which R̥V—seers sought. Ch. 9—Up.—thought has its source only in the literature of the earlier period; it is wrong to attribute Kṣatriya authorship to it;

it is a continuation of earlier speculations to which both Brāhmaṇas and Kṣatriyas have contributed. Ch. 10—Though the theory of transmigration is found in its full-fledged form only in Up., yet it is impossible to deny that its traces are clearly found in ṚV. Ch. 11—Sin and its penalty. Ch. 12—Conclusion .... Foreword by C. Kunhan Raja .... according to Raja, the ṚV—lit. presupposes a long period of development of civilization in India and represents the final stage in such an evolution. What is found enunciated in the Up. is only what existed in the philosophy of ṚV ....

14. PAL, Kumar. Ambivalence. *Rev. Phil. Rel.* 10, April 1941.

.... ambivalence is due to the interplay between Self and not-Self ....

15. RHYS DAVIDS, C. A. F. Man and His Becoming in the Upaniṣads. *IL* (Grierson Comm. Vol.), Lahore 1933.

16. SAKSENA, S. K. Is the Upaniṣadic view of the one, universal and absolute consciousness agnostic? *Bh. Vid.* 2, May 1941.

.... absolute consciousness is logically and empirically uncharacterisable .... it is yet not unknown and its nature is *jñā* of pure intelligence as opposed to unintelligence ....

17. SEN, S. C. The conception of the Self in the Upaniṣads. I Ind. Phil. Congress, Calcutta 1925.

18. SHARVANANDA, Swami. First Principle or the Nature of God. *Ved. Kes.* 20, June-July 1933.

[acc. to Vedas and Up.]

19. SHRIKHANDE, V. B. The nature of the self. I Ind. Phil. Congress, Calcutta 1925.

20. SRIVASTAVA, S. N. L. The intuitional approach to Reality through self-intuition or Ātma-jñāna. *Rev. Phil. Rel.* 6, Sept. 1935.

21. WILLMAN-GRABOWSKA, H. L' idée de l'ātman du Rīgveda aux Brāhmaṇa. *RO* 7, 1931.

#### 124. OTHER METAPHYSICAL PROBLEMS.

1. AIYAR, K. A. Krishnaswamy. Vedic support for Non-Dualism. *Ved. Kes.* 20, Aug. 1933.

2. ATMANANDA, Swami. Evolution and its purpose according to Vedānta. *Ved. Kes.* 24, Oct. 1937.

[based on Up. texts : Brahman ; Māyā ; Īśvara ; Jīva ; constitution of the Universe ; Goal of Humanity.]

3. BHAKTICHAITANYA, Brahmachari. The problem of "Becoming"—a Vedantic View. *Pr. Bh.* 46, Aug. 1941.

4. BRAHMA N. K. The ontological argument and the Upanishads. IV Ind. Phil. Congress, Madras 1928.

5. BRAHMA, N. K. Vedāntic Transcendence. *CR*, Jan. 1942.

6. DAS, Adhar Chandra. Mysticism and Unity in Nature. *Ved. Kes.* 27, Mar. 1941.

[Kāṭha. II, 3.12 : Īśa. 7.]

7. DAS GUPTA, S. N. *Indian Idealism*. Cambridge Univ. Press, London 1933.

..... (1) Beginnings of Indian Philosophy. (2-3) Upanishadic idealism. (4) Buddhist idealism. (5-6) The Vedānta and kindred forms of idealism .... Up. are a development from Vedic pure 'speculative realism and ritualistic magic' to a form of 'mystic idealism' ....

Rev. : S. C. BANERJI-SASTRI, *M in I* 14 (1934).

8. DUTT, P. G. The Doctrine of Māyā. *Phil. Quart.*, April 1936.

.... Māyā was not a living faith with ancient Aryans ....

9. HARRISON, M. H. *Hindu Monism and Pluralism as found in the Upanishads and in the Philosophies dependent upon them*. Oxford Univ. Press, London 1932.

Rev. : E. J. THOMAS, *JRAS* 1935 ; J. CHARPENTIER, *BSOS* 7 (1934).

10. HIRIYANNA, M. What is *ananyatvam*? *Winternitz Comm. Vol.*, Leipzig 1933.

11. HIRIYANNA, M. Svabhāvavāda or Indian Naturalism, V Ind. Phil. Congress, Calcutta 1936.

.... svabhāvavāda believed in the three elements mentioned in CU (VII. 2), viz., earth, water, fire ....

12. OERTEL, H. The Background of the Pantheistic Monism of the Upanishads. *Pavry Comm. Vol.*, London 1933.

..... (1) Monistic tendencies tending towards a simplification of the polytheistic pantheon in the Vedic hymns. (a) Hymn-god compared to other gods ; (b) Hymn-god identified with other gods ; (c) the fading of the divine personalities through the magic conception of sacrifice ; (d) speculative hymns ;

(e) divine power—Māyā—of assuming many forms .... (2) Monistic tendencies in the Br. tending towards a simplification of empirical multiplicity. (a) to see oneness behind the empirical multiplicity of phenomenal world; (b) one human sense supreme over others. (cf. Prāṇa-sarivāda) .... (3) Identification of macrocosm and microcosm. (a) identity of human organs and cosmic powers; (b) Puruṣa and Ātman .... (4) Cosmogonic speculations: the qualitative identity of macrocosm and microcosm: the identity of *causa materialis* and the resultant product .... An investigation of literary remains before Up. shows the pantheistic monism to be the result of a slow but steady development, the final outcome of the combination and weaving together of various strands whose origin may be traced back to the Vedic hymns and subsequent early Br. speculations—all tending in the same direction ....

13. RANADE, R. D. *Yajñavalkya and the philosophy of fictions. Jha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1937.

14. RUBEN, W. *Indische und griechische Metaphysik. ZII* 8, 1931.

[A comparative study of Indian and Greek religion and metaphysics: significant features of both: (1) The religious basis. (2) The metaphysical systems. (3) Question of chronology.]

15. RUBEN, W. *Materialismus im Leben des alten Indiens. AO* 13, 1935.

..... (1) no materialism in RV (RV IV. 24.10; X. 82.7—the opponent is not materialist) .... (2) the new social conditions in the Br.—period .... there were castes, great sovereigns and under them non-Brāhmaṇas who were antagonistic to priestly class .... (3) 'Relative' materialism in CU—(Indra-Virocana-legend).

16. SASTRI, Kokileshvar. *Advaitavāda in the Rgveda. I Ind. Phil. Congress, Calcutta* 1925.

..... RV has inculcated the truth of advaita .... subtle invisible form common to all visible gross forms ....

17. SASTRI, P. P. S. *Problems of Identity. X AIOC, Tirupati* 1940.

18. SINHA, J. *Indian Realism. Kegan Paul, London* 1938.

Rev.: T. M. P. MAHADEVAN, *Ved. Kes.* 26 (1939); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 44 (1939).

19. SIRCAR, M. N. The Upanishadic view of Truth. *Pr. Bh.* 35, July-Aug. 1930.

.... the word 'truth' is confined to transcendence in Up., both in ontological and spiritual sense ....

20. SIRCAR, M. N. The immanent and the transcendent. *Pr. Bh.* 35, Nov. 1930.

.... Ātman is in all things—it is out of everything ....

21. SIRCAR, M. N. Truth and Value. *Pr. Bh.* 35, Dec. 1930.

.... the Up. have prized truth more than value, for value has always a concrete reference, and truth has no such reference ....

22. SRINIVASAN, C. T. *Māyā*. V Ind. Phil. Congress, Calcutta 1936.

23. WILLMAN-GRABOWSKA, H. *L'idée de l'état dans l'Inde ancienne*. Warszawa 1933.

#### 125. COSMOLOGY.

1. CHAKRAVARTY, M. Vedic Cosmology. *IC* 4, Jan. 1938.

2. CONGER, George P. Cosmic Persons and Human Universes in Indian Philosophy. *JASB* 29, 1933.

.... Universe regarded as constituted like a person ....  
Vedas, Br., Āraṇ and Up. ....

3. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *L'idée de création éternelle dans le R̥gveda*. Études traditionnelles 193, Paris 1936.

4. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Eternal Creation in the R̥g Veda. *Ved. Kes.* 23, Jan. 1937.

.... doctrine of timelessness of creation as found in R̥v compared with similar doctrines propounded by modern science  
.... R̥v deals only with what is eternal—*nitya* ....

5. PRYZLUSKI, J. Une cosmogonie commune à l'Iran et à l'Inde. *JA* 229, 1937.

6. PUSALKER, A. D. Purāṇic Cosmogony. *Bh. Vid.* 2, May 1941.

.... cosmology of R̥v, viewed from mythological and philosophical view-points .... R̥v X. 129 .... AV—cosmology of the Prajāpati-type ....

7. SCHARBAU, Carl Anders. *Die Idee der Schöpfung in der vedischen Literatur : Eine religionsgeschichtliche Untersuchung über den frühindischen Theismus*. W. Kohlhammer, Stuttgart 1932.

Rev. : B. K. GHOSH, *IHQ* 9 (1933); H. VON GLASENAPP, *OLZ* 37 (1934); L. WALK, *WZKM* 43 (1935); Betty HEIMANN, *JRAS* 1936; J. C. TAVADIA, *JCOI* 31 (1937).

8. SIMENSCHY, Th. *Die Entstehung der Welt in der Vorstellung der Inder und der Griechen*. RFR, Bukarest 1935.

#### 126. PSYCHOLOGY AND EPISTEMOLOGY.

1. BARNETT, L. D. *Genius : a study in Indo-European Psychology*. *JRAS*, 1929.

2. CHATTERJEE, S. C. *The Nyāya Theory of Knowledge : A critical study of some problems of logic and metaphysics*. Calcutta Univ., 1939.

.... beginnings traced in Vedic literature ....

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 45 (1940).

3. DANDEKAR, R. N. Somatism of Vedic Psychology. *IHQ* 17, Mar. 1941.

4. DATTA, D. M. *The Six Ways of Knowing*. George Allan and Unwin, London.

5. FALK, Maryla and PRZYLUSKI, Jean. Aspects d'une ancienne psychophysiologie dans l'Inde et en extrême Orient. *BSOS* 9, 1938-39.

6. FALK, Maryla. *Il mito psicologico nell'India antica*. Mem. d. Reale Accademia, 1939.

6a. FALK, Maryla. The Oldest Psychology : *Terminus a quo* and Aspects. *Indian Journal of Psychology* XVIII (3-4).

.... in a large number of RV and AV hymns a specific technical terminology and phraseology is elaborated—terminology relating to a set of psycho-physiological functional hypostases which constitute the basic data of the earliest Yoga-theory .... The type of Yoga-psychology encountered here differs fundamentally from the psychology of Pātañjala Yoga in that it is not dualistic .... it considers consciousness not as an essentially extraneous principle, but as essentially homogeneous and continuous with the process of life in all its aspects, psychical as well as physiological .... here reality is under-

stood as *experience* .... the resulting classification of the realms of reality is made not according to the distinction of matter, life and mind etc., but according to planes of experience ....

7. HIRIYANNA, M. The place of feeling in conduct (Advaita). XII Ind. Phil. Congress, Calcutta 1936.

8. MASSON-OURSSEL, P. *Les aspects dynamiques du verbe être en sanskrit et leur influence sur la psychologie de l'Inde* 1930.

9. PRABHAVANANDA, Swami. When the Ego dies, all troubles cease. *Ved. Kes.* 22, Dec. 1935.

[Ref. to Kātha Up.] .... the Vedas mention the seven planes or centres of consciousness ....

10. PRASAD, G. Psychological tendencies in the Yajur Veda. III Ind. Phil. Congress, Bombay 1927.

[YV 34—1 to 6.]

11. RHYS DAVIDS, C. A. F. *The Birth of Indian Psychology (and its Development in Buddhism)*. Luzac, London 1936.

.... a new analytic interest being taken of mind in Vedic lit., Mind is being slowly distinguished from man .... consideration of Mind in its various aspects—emergent, emotional and volitional—as found in earlier Up. .... analysis of Mind in later Up. ....

Rev. : E. H. JOHNSTON, *JRAS* 1937 ; ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 42 (1937).

12. SARMA, R. Naga Raja. New light on Dream-psychology (from Upaniṣadic sources). *JOR*, 1928.

13. SARMA, R. Naga Raja. New light on Dream-psychology (from Upanishadic sources). *Pr. Bh.* 34, Feb. 1929.

[also see papers submitted by the author on the same subject to 14th Indian Science Congress (Psychology Section), Lahore, and to Indian Science Congress (Psychology Section), Calcutta] .... *Prāśna Up.* :—In dreams the subject experiences his *mahimā*, the creative activity or majesty or greatness .... *Bṛhad. Up.* :—In dream, escape from fatigue is sought ; the Up. sketches the transition from sleep to dream, from dream to sleep, and from both to the waking life or state .... *Chāndogya Up.* :—This Up. contains *mahimā*-theory of *Prāśna* (*mahīyamanāścarati*) .... In other Up., dreams are said to be due to creative activity of the mind on the raw material supplied by *vāsanās* (images of the unconscious and sub-conscious realm) .... Dreams and dream-experiences are



governed by a law of compensation for the lack of proper adjustment of the subject to the circumstances and conditions of waking existence .... Dreams are nature's own arrangement for affording the subject some escape from the hard realities of jāgradavasthā ....

14. SARMA, Y. Subrahmanya. Conquest of fear (from the Vedantic stand-point). *Ved. Kes.* 20, Sept. 1933.

[Mundaka III. 2.9; Taitt. Up. II. 1; II. 7; BAU I. 4.2; IV. 2.4.]

15. SINGH, Jaideva. The status and role of Buddhi in Kāthopaniṣad and Bhagavadgītā. *Rev. Phil. Rel.* 10, Jan. 1941.

.... 'Buddhi' is used in a highly technical sense of 'synoptic insight' .... Nature of Buddhi : (1) B. gives certain and definite knowledge as against manas. (2) It is universal in its sweep and range. (3) It is superpersonal —beyond limitations of individuality. (4) It is supermental (Aurobindo calls it 'super-mind': *manasastu parā buddhiḥ* indicates its supramental plane). (5) It is concerned mostly with the perception of spiritual truth (*ātmātattvanāścayātmikā*). (6) It is perfectly pure—*sāttvikī*. .... Functions of Buddhi : (1) B. is the controller of senses. (2) It is nexus between manas and ātman. (3) It brings about equilibrium of mind. (4) It enables us to rise above the relativity of good and evil. (5) It secures emancipation from attachment .....

16. SINHA, J. *Indian Psychology : Perception*. Kegan Paul, London 1934.

Rev. : A. B. KERTH, *JRAS* 1935.

17. SINHA, J. The nature of aesthetic experience. *Pr. Bh.* 42, Dec. 1937.

[various phases of aesthetic bliss (*rasa*) experienced by an aspirant at the different stages of his psychic unfoldment.]

18. SIRCAR, M. N. Phases of immediate experience. *Pr. Bh.* 35, May 1930.

[intuition, truth, vision of the Up. : various grades of super-normal experience.]

19. SIRCAR, M. N. The Delight Supernal. *Pr. Bh.* 35, Oct. 1930.

[BAU (5th Br.) gives a nice description of the ecstatic vision of delight.]

20. STRAUSS, Otto. Knowledge. *Ved. Kes.* 25, May 1938...  
.... that 'knowledge is power' is indicated in *ya evam veda* ....
21. SUGATA. Aesthetic enjoyment and mystic experience. *Pr. Bh.* 42, June 1937.
22. TRIVEDI, Prabhakara. The psychology of Upāsana. *Pr. Bh.* 46, April 1941.
23. VARADACHARI, K. C. The psycho-physiology of the minor Upaniṣads. *ASVOI* 1, Tirupati 1940.  
[descriptions and functions of the *nāḍis* and *cakras*.]
24. VARADACHARI, K. C. Buddhist and Yoga psychology. *JVOI* 3, Tirupati 1942.
- 24a. VARADACHARI, K. C. Psychology in the Minor Upaniṣads. *JVOI* IV (2), Tirupati, July-Dec. 1943.
25. VENKATARAMAN, N. The place of feeling in conduct (in Indian philosophy). *Phil. Quart.*, Oct. 1936.

## 127. ETHICS.

1. AIYER, P. Sivaswamy. *Evolution of Hindu Moral Ideals*. Calcutta Univ., 1935.  
Rev.: ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 40 (1935); P. C. DIVANJI, *ABORI* 17 (1935-36); W. S. URQUHART, *JRAS* 1936.
2. BANERJI, B. C. Aryan morality in the Brāhmaṇa period. *K. B. Pathak Comm. Vol.*, Poona 1934.  
[mainly based on ŚPB.]
3. BHATTACHARYA, H. First principles of Indian ethical systems. VI Ind. Phil. Congress, Dacca 1930.
4. BHATTACHARYA, V. Indo-Iranian ideas of impurity. *Modi Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1930.
5. CHATTERJEA, J. C. *The ethical conceptions of the Gāthā*. Navasari 1933.
6. EDITOR. Vedantic ideal of service. *Pr. Bh.* 44, Nov. 1939.  
.... utility of service in human life as one of the most fruitful means of self-realisation ....

7. LEFEVER, H. The idea of sin in the R̥gveda. VIII AIOC. Mysore 1935.

.... Vedic religion, acc. to Max Müller, consisted of priest-craft and greed for guerdon .... acc. to Bergaigne, it was an exchange of gifts of strength for strength ....

8. LEFEVER, H. *Vedic Idea of Sin*. London Mission Press, Travancore 1935.

Rev. : P. MAISON-OURSSEL, *J.I* 229 (1937).

9. MITRA, S. K. *Ethics of the Hindus*. Calcutta Univ.

10. MODI, P. M. Karmayoga—a historical study. *Rev. Phil. Rel.* 8, April 1939.

[traces the various meanings of 'Karman' as it occurs in the Up. and BG.]

11. PARKER, J. W. *Idea of salvation in the world's religions*. Macmillan, New York 1935.

12. SAUNDERS, K. *The Ideals of the East and West*. Cambridge Univ. Press, 1934.

.... ethical ideas of India compared with those of the Chinese, Japanese, Greeks, Hebrews and the Christians ....  
'India lost sight of the 'human' in the quest for 'divine'  
....'

13. SEN, D. N. The Upaniṣads in relation to practical life. IV Ind. Phil. Congress, Madras 1928.

14. SHAMASASTRI, R. The Conception of Sin in the Vedas. *Winternitz Comm. Vol.*, Leipzig 1933.

15. SHRIKHANDE, V. B. The relation of moral to spiritual excellence. V Ind. Phil. Congress, Calcutta 1936.

16. SEQUEIRA, T. N. *Sin and Salvation in Early R̥gveda*. Mödling 1933.

.... According to the author, the Vedic conception of sin is primitive in the sense that it considers sin not as the absence of soul, and offence not as the responsibility of free will ; it is like a "substance" which attaches itself to a person, can grow like a material something, and can therefore be washed off ....

17. SIRCAR, M. N. Ethics of the Upanishads. *Ved. Kes.* 19, 1932-33.

18. SIVANANDA, Swami Sarasvati. *Practice of Karmayoga (with a dictionary of Yogic and Vedantic terms)*. Rishikesh 1936.

19. TRIVEDI, A. K. Ethics in the Upaniṣads and Modern life. VII AIOC, Baroda 1933.

20. TUXEN, Paul. Die Grundlegung der Moral nach indischer Auffassung. AO 14, 1936.

.... Moral predigen ist leicht, Moral begründen schwer ....

21. WINTERNITZ, M. Ethics in Brāhmanical literature. Pr. Bh. 41, Feb. 1936.

## 128. ESCHATOLOGY.

1. DAS, Mati Lal. *The Vedic View of Future Life*. Shiva Sahitya Kutir, Jalpaiguri 1942.

[from "The Soul of India".]

2. GLASENAPP, H. von. *Unsterblichkeit und Erlösung in der indischen Religionen*. Max Niemeyer, Halle 1938.

.... According to G., doctrine of transmigration, which is not demonstrable for the RV, may be due to the inhabitants of India who preceded the Indo-Aryans .... discusses (1) immortality of the soul, personal or impersonal; theories of soul in different systems; (2) retribution—*Karman*, (3) ways of Mokṣa; (4) State of perfection ....

Rev.: G. MENSCHING, ZDMG 92 (1938); S. M. KATRE, OLD 2 (1938); F. O. SCHRADER, OLZ 5 (1939); H. W. BAILEY, BSOS 9 (1939); J. NEUNER, NR 9 (1939); E. J. THOMAS, JRIS 1940.

2a. MAHADEVAN, T. M. P. Life after Death—in modern times. Ved. Kes. 30, Nov. 1943.

.... Ref. to Naciketas legend ....

3. MAJUMDAR, Sridhar. The Import of Death. Ved. Kes. 21, Oct. 1934.

.... acc. to Up., to overcome death is to be assimilated into something immutable ....

3a. MAJUMDAR, Sridhar. The Way to overcome the Mystery of Death. KKT X (9), Sept. 1944.

4. NARAHARI, H. G. On the origin of the doctrine of Samsāra. PO 4, 1939-40.

5. NARAHARI, H. G. Apropos of the conception of immortality of the Veda. Bh. Vid. 4, Nov. 1942.

6. PADHYE, K. A. Punishments awarded to the souls of the Dead. *J Anthropol Soc.*, Bombay 1936.

7. RAJA, C. Kunhan. The Condition of the Soul after Death in Rgveda. V Ind. Phil. Congress, Calcutta 1936.

.... fundamental unity between philosophy of Up. and philosophy of RV .... Horse-symbolism in Vedic lit. .... Karma is symbolised by Bull, Jñāna by the Horse ....

8. SNEATH, E. H. *Religion and the Future Life, the Development of the Belief in the Life after Death*. Yale Univ., 1922.

[“Immortality in India”—by E. W. Hopkins.]

Rev. : G. A. BARTON, *JAOS* 43 (1923).

9. YEVTIC, P. *Karma and Reincarnation in Hindu Religion and Philosophy*. London 1927.

Rev. : C. FORMICHI, *Bily* (1929).

## 129. YOGA.

1. DASGUPTA, S. N. *Yoga Philosophy in relation to other Systems of Indian thought*. Calcutta Univ., 1930.

Rev. : L. D. BARNETT, *JRAS* 1932.

2. ELIADE, Mircea. *Yoga : Essai sur les origines de la mystique indienne*. P. Geuthner, Paris 1936.

Rev. : H. ZIMMER, *OLZ* 11 (1937); J. FILLIOZAT, *JA* 230 (1938).

3. FALK, Maryla. *Un inno Yoga nell'Atharvaveda*.

4. FALK, Maryla. *The unknown early Yoga and the Birth of Indian Philosophy*. Madras.

5. *Yoga und Meditation im Osten und im Westen*. Ed. FRÖBE-KAPTEYN, Olga. Rhein-Verlag, Zürich 1934.

....H Zimmer :—“The same prototypes are the foundations of the poetry and the religious tradition of the East as well as of the West, which latter changes from Antiquity, through the Middle Ages, down to Modern Times” ....

6. GHOSH, J. *A Study of Yoga*. 1933.

7. HAUER, J. W. *Der Yoga als Heilweg*. W. Kohlhammer, Stuttgart 1932.

.... (1) Die urelemente des Yoga in der vedischen Zeit. (2) Der Yoga in den Upanishaden ....

8. MISHRA, U. Place of Yoga in Indian Thought. *All Univ. Studies* 9, 1933.

9. PAL, Kumar. Psycho-analytic approach to Indian Yoga. *PO* 5, 1940.

10. SENGUPTA, N. N. Practice of detachment in spiritual life : *Asparśa-Yoga* in its historical development. *JUPHS* 13, 1940.

### 130. MISCELLANEOUS PHILOSOPHICAL TOPICS.

1. BHATTACHARYA, U. Tapas. *IHQ* 9, Mar. 1933.

2. BRAHMA, N. K. *Philosophy of Hindu Sādhana*. Kegan Paul, London 1932.

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 39 (1934); J. CHARPENTIER, *BSOS* 7 (1934); E. H. JOHNSTON, *JRAS* 1935.

3. CHAUDHARI, Haridas. Philosophical importance of the Number Three. *Pr. Bh.* 44, Sept. 1939.

.... Up. trinity of *sat, cit, ānanda* .... *a, u, m* in Om. ....  
Thought, feeling, will in psychology ....

4. CHITRAV, S. Madhuvidyā. *Puruṣārtha* 16, Dec. 1939.  
[Marathi.]

5. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *The Transformation of Nature in Art*. Harvard Univ. Press, 1934.

[Theory of aesthetics in India : material in *Saṁh., Br., Up.,*  
etc. : conceptions of *parokṣa, ābhāsa* : Sanskrit Glossary.]  
Rev. : W. N. BROWN, *JAOS* 54 (1934); O. STEIN, *Arch Or* 9 (1937).

6. DAS, S. R. Notion of Time in Hindu Philosophy. *IHQ* 9, Mar. 1933.

7. DIKSHITAR, V. R. R. The Purāṇas and the Theory of Human Evolution. *Aryan Path* 14, Jan. 1943.

8. EDITOR. Types of Response in Spiritual Life. *Ved. Kes.* 21, Dec. 1934—Jan. 1935.

9. FALK, Maryla. Nairātmya and Karman (the life-long problem of Louis de la Vallée Poussin's thought). *IHQ* 16, Sept. 1940.

10. GHOSH, E. N. The Human Body according to Garbhopaniṣad. VII AIOC, Baroda 1933.

11. HIRIYANNA, M. The Indian conception of Values. *ABORI* 20, 1938.

12. JHA, Ganganath. *The Philosophical Discipline*. Calcutta Univ., 1928.

13. MAHADEVIAH, C. Is our life a dream? *Ved. Kes.* 22, Nov. 1935.

[Kātha Up. II. 1.4.]

14. PRZYLUCKI, J. La théorie des Guṇa. *BSOS* 6, 1930-32.

15. RAO, P. Nagaraja. The four Values in Hindu Thought. *QJMS* 32, 1941-42.

16. RENOU, L. L'acception première de *Yoni*. *Woolner Comm.* Vol., Lahore 1940.

17. RHYS DAVIDS, C. A. F. *To become or not to become (That is the Question !)*. Luzac, London 1937.

.... The book shows what sense the root *bhū* and its word-plant bore in early Up. and Buddhist lit. .... In Up., man was taught to be in essence evolving; essential man is evolving and growing ....

Rev. : W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 92 (1938); V. LESNY, *Arch Or* 10 (1938); H. HOFFMANN, *OLZ* 1 (1939); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 44 (1939).

18. RHYS DAVIDS, C. A. F. Tamed, Freed : An oriental pact. *Arch Or* 9, 1937.

.... *mukti*, *atimukti* used in CU .... In Up. the term does not mean an ideal, but only the condition for ultimate attainment, a negative leading to a positive, the positive, i.e., a 'better world,' being the only thing that mattered ....

18a. ROY, Anilbaran. The Ideal of the Jīvanmukta. *Sri Aurobindo Mandir Annual* II, 15-8-1943.

19. SASTRI, S. Kuppaswami. Pūrṇaism in Indian Philosophy—the Wholism of Ancient India. *Phil. Quart.*, April 1935.

20. SCHAYER, St. *Contributions to the problem of time in Indian Philosophy*. Mem. de la Commission Orientaliste 31, Krakow 1938.

21. SENGUPTA, P. C. Madhuvidyā or the Science of Spring. *JASBL* 4, 1938.

22. SHAH, E. A. Philosophical reflections on some implications of the Law of Karma. III Ind. Phil. Congress, Bombay 1927.

23. SINGH, Mohan. *The Mysticism of "Time" in Rig Veda* (with a chapter on what is Soma). Atma Ram and Sons, Lahore 1939.

.... mysticism of time is the search of god through time .... it is 'theologisation of astronomy' .... contemplation of Brahman in Time and as Time. i.e. as Sākāra and Nirākāra Kāla ....

Rev. : ANON., *Kaṭhaka* 34 (1939); JAGADISWARANANDA, *Pr. Bh.* 44 (1939); ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 26 (1940).

24. SIRCAR, M. N. Life through four stages. *Pr. Bh.* 38, Oct. 1933.

25. STRAUSS, Otto. (1) *Udgitha-Vidyā*. (2) *Die älteste Philosophie der Karma-Mīmāṃsā*. SBPAW, Berlin 1932.

Rev. : S. J., *Ved. Kes.* 20 (1934).

26. STRAUSS, Otto. A contribution to the problem of the relation between *karma*, *jñāna*, and *mokṣa*. *Kuppuswami Comm. Vol.*, Madras 1935.

27. WESENDONK, O. G. The Kālavāda and the Zervanite System. *JRAS*, 1931.

## XVI. STUDY OF VEDIC CONCEPTIONS.

### 131. VEDIC CONCEPTIONS : PHILOSOPHY, RITUAL, CULT, ART, ETC.

1. ALTEKAR, A. S. Yajñopavīta. *JBORS*, June 1934.

.... original denotation of Y. was the upper garment, normally a piece of cloth, worn in the proper manner prescribed for sacred occasions, passing it under the right and over the left shoulder .... in prehistoric times when weaving was unknown, it was a piece of deer-skin .... today even a piece of deer-skin is strung on Y. .... Y. is to be used on sacred occasions only ....

2. APTE, V. M. Rta in Rgveda. *ABORI* 23, 1942.

3. BARUA B. M. Art as defined in the Brāhmaṇas. *IC* 1, July 1934.

.... *Yad vai pratirūpam śilpam* (ŚPB III 1.1.5). Art consists in intelligent working up a desired form on a normal material, making manifest what is hidden or potential ....



4. BELVALKAR, S. K. Brahman-Baresman-Bricht-Bhrāj. IV AIOC, Allahabad 1926.

5. BLOOMFIELD, M. The mind as wish-car in the Veda. *JAOS* 39, 1919.

6. BROWN, W. Norman. The Basis for the Hindu Act of Truth. *Rev. of Religion*, Nov. 1940.

7. BROWN, W. Norman. The Rigvedic Equivalent for Hell. *JAOS* 61, 1941.

.... RV and AV contain abundant references to earth, atmosphere and heaven .... passages referring to hell are not many, nor specific and illuminating .... RV VIII. 104 (= AV VIII. 4), supplemented by miscellaneous remarks elsewhere in RV and AV, give a fair information regarding hell .... RV X.72 ; 129 ....

8. CHAMUPATI. Vedic Svarga. *Vedic Magazine*, Nov.-Dec. 1931.

9. CHARPENTIER, J. *Brahman : Eine sprachwissenschaftlich-exegetisch-religionsgeschichtliche Untersuchung* I-II. University, Upsala 1932.

.. Brahman → Baresman (= bundle of grass) → magic → hymn on the one hand and Up. Brahman on the other ....  
Rev. : A. B. KEITH, *JRAS* 1933 ; E. H. JOHNSTON, *JA* 62 (1933) ; H. W. BAILEY, *BSOS* 7 (1934).

10. CHATTERJI, C. C. The Concept OM. *Pr. Bh.* 40, Mar. 1935.

.... 'Om' in Indian, 'Logos' in Greek, 'Word' in the Bible are analogous ....

11. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Ratha-Chidra. *JAOS* 51, 1931.

.... Bṛhaddevata VI. 107—Indra cures a maiden (of leprosy) by passing her through the carriage-aperture (between the body) of the car and the yoke .... healing by 'symbolic birth' ....

12. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Ābhāsa. *JAOS* 52, 1932.

13. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Parāvṛtti* = Transformation, Regeneration, Analogy. *Winternitz Comm. Vol.*, Leipzig 1933.

[ref. BAU and CU.]

14. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Mahā-pralaya and Last Judgment.* *IHQ* 9, Mar. 1933.

15. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *The Darker Side of Dawn.* Smithsonian Institute, 1935.

Rev. : Editor, *JUPHS* 10 (1937).

16. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Chāyā.* *JAOS* 55, 1935.

.... *Chāyā* as shadow in the sense of manifested likeness of divinity in man's temporal and æviteral refuge (*śarma*); *chāyā* as the sable stillness of unmanifested Godhead in his last resort (*parāyanam*) ....

17. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. The source of, and a parallel to, *Dianysius, on the Beautiful.* *JGIS* 3, Jan. 1936.

.... scholastic and Vedic formulations are in perfect agreement  
.... scholastic takes for granted and argues from an identity of the good, the beautiful, light, and truth in the ultimate subject, i.e. God .... *arc* = shine and/or intone .... *bhā* (*bhaṇ*) = shine (speak) .... *svar* (*svr*) = shine, sound .... CU IV. 15 presents specific parallel to Platonic and Vedic tradition .... it presents a valid parallel in particular to the words of *Dionysius (De Divinis Nominibus* IV. 5), and in general to the whole Platonic and scholastic conception of an absolute, immutable, and single Beauty or Loveliness in which all several goods and beauties inhere ....

18. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Vedic Exemplarism. *HJAS* 1, 1936.

[the traditional doctrine of the relation, cognitive and causal, between the one and many] .... Vedic symbol of a wheel ....

19. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. The "Four Causes" in the *Bhagavadgītā.* *JAOS* 57, 1937.

[BAU IV. 4.2—BG 18.14-15.]

20. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. The Vedic Doctrine of Silence. *IC* 3, April 1937.

21. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Uṣṇīṣa and Chatra.* *PO* 3, 1938.

22. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Nirmāṇa-Kāya.* *JRAS*, 1938.

23. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. The Inverted Tree. *QJMS* 29, Oct. 1938.

24. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. The Tāntric Doctrine of Divine Bi-unity. *ABORI* 19, 1938-39.

.... In the Vedic tradition, the Supreme Identity is at the same time spirant and despirated ....

25. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. The Sun-Kiss. *JAOS* 60, 1940.

.... SPB—Sun, the Prajāpati kisses (*abhijighrati*) his children that each can say "I am" — intimate connection of the "Kiss of life" with spiritual paternity and sacrificial rites ....

26. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. The coming to birth of the spirit. *D. R. Bhandarkar Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1940.

[A critical analysis of doctrines of reincarnation, regeneration and transmigration.]

27. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Manas. Woolner Comm. Vol.*, Lahore 1940.

28. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Akimcañña* : Self-Naughting. *NIA* 3, April 1940.

29. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Līlā*. *JAOS* 61, 1941.

.... the notion of a divine playing occurs repeatedly in RV  
.... the idea of a divine dalliance is fully represented in Up.  
.... *Līlā* as divine manifestation and activity thought of as a 'sport' ....

30. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Ātmayajña* : Self-sacrifice. *HJOS* 6. Feb. 1942.

.... Interpretation of the sacrifice as an exhaustive series of symbolic acts to be treated as support of contemplation (*dhiyā-lamba*) reflects a traditional assumption that every practice implies and involves a corresponding theory ....

31. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Prāṇa-citi*. *JRAS*, 1943.

.... AV X. 2.8 cd and 26 cd : What is 'piled' .... what 'sent forth'? .... The sense of the passage becomes clear if we investigate the well-known "internal Agnihotra" .... It is Brahman, referred to by that or by any other name, e.g., *svayambhū* or Prajāpati, who, in his *Līlā*, both enters into man with all the powers of the soul, and gathering them together again, departs aloft with them ....

- 31a. COOMARASWAMY, Ananda K. Gradation and Evolution. *Isis* XXXV (1), 1944.

.... According to RV, this creation cannot be regarded as a single definite act ; it is regarded as ever proceeding .... the object of the present note is to point out that if the doctrine

of special creation is understood as it has generally been interpreted by Christian and other philosophers. then Gradation and Evolution are not irreconcilable alternatives, but only different ways respectively ideal and historical, formal and figurative, algebraic and arithmetical, of describing one and the same thing . . . . to interpret myth as factual history is to mistake the genre ; a myth can only be called 'true' when time and space are abstracted . . . . As Nilsson says, Mythology can never be converted into History . . . .

31b. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Figures of Speech and Figures of Thought*. Luzac and Co., London.

32. DANDEKAR, R. N. *Der vedische Mensch*. Carl Winter, Heidelberg 1938.

Rev. : A. VENKATASUBBIAH, *OLD* 2 (1938); H. D. VELANKAR, *JBBRAS* (1939).

33. DAS, S. K. The status of Rta in Rgveda. *Phil. Quart.*, April 1938.

. . . . Ethics of RV is not of naturalism . . . . it is in accordance with the highest human ideal which was destined to realise all its ethical implications in the Law of Karma . . . . Rta—Karma (Vedic) : Nemesis (Greek) : Ashavaista (Avestan) : Tao (Chinese) . . . .

34. DASGUPTA, Mrinal. Śraddhā and Bhakti in Vedic Literature. *IHQ* 6, June 1930.

35. DHAVAN, Datta Thakur. *Truth and Vedas*. 1925.

36. DUBREUIL, G. J. Soma. *IA*, 1926.

. . . . Soma = Asclepiad . . . .

37. DUMÉZIL, Georges. *Flamen-Brahman*. Annales du Musée Guimet, Paris 1935.

. . . . puts forth a very ingenious theory as to the origin of the Brahman-priest of the Vedic ritual, also of the Brāhmaṇa caste in general . . . . Primitive Indo-Europeans used to honour their kings by killing them on certain occasions to placate the higher powers. In later times, another person, Brāhman, who became a sort of *alter ego* to him, used to take his place at the time of the gruesome human sacrifice. The author interprets the Sunahsepa legend in this light . . . . The *Flamen* Dialis is the Roman counterpart of the Vedic Brahman . . . .

Rev. : A. MEILLET, *BSL* 37 (1936); B. K. GHOSH, *JGIS* 4 (1937); V. LESNY, *Arch Or* 11 (1939).

38. FALK, Maryla. *Filoni del Pensiero Indiano nelle Sorgenti del Pensiero Occidentale*.

39. FALK, Maryla. Amāvāsyā (in mythical and philosophical thought). *IHQ* 18, Mar. 1942.

.... The fact of Sūryā being the nocturnal, hypercosmic Sun explains the conception underlying the Amāvāsyā-myth, the myth of the nuptials between the Sun and the Moon ....

40. FALK, Maryla, *Nāma-rūpa and Dharma-rūpa*. Calcutta University, 1943.

[Origin and aspects of an ancient Indian conception.]

Rev. : C. D. CHATTERJEE, *IC* X (3).

41. GADGIL, V. A. Rta and the Law of Karman. X AIOC, Tirupati 1940.

42. GANGULY, N. C. Vedic Theory of the Common Mind. I Ind. Phil. Congress, Calcutta 1925.

.... conception of the majesty of the assembly wielding corporate authority .... AV I. 13.4 ; VII. 12 ; XIX. 55 ....

43. GEIGER, B. Rta und Verwandtes. *WZKM* 41, 1934.

44. GOSWAMY, K. G. Hindu Conception of Law. *CR* 69, Nov. 1938.

.... Hindu law is divine in its essential significance .... sanction for it is both political and theological ....

45. HEIMANN, Betty. *Studien zur Eigenart indischen Denkens*. Mohr, Tübingen. 1930.

.... Letzter Grund seiner (des Denkens) Besonderheit ist das unmittelbare Verwachsensein mit Natur und Umwelt .... Das Paradoxon für das indische Geistesleben : "Primitiv in der Grundlage, in der Behandlungsweise Höchstkultur .... Varuna .... Rta .... Karman ....

Rev. : L. RENOU, *RCr* 64 (1930) ; W. GEIGER, *ZII* 8 (1931) ; W. WUEST, *OLZ* 34 (1931) ; O. WESSENDONK, *Bull. J. deut Philos.* 5 (1931) ; A. B. KEITH, *BSOS* 6 (1931).

46. HEIMANN, Betty. Reality of Fiction in Hindu Thought. *D. R. Bhandarkar Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1940.

47. HEIMANN, Betty. Indian Concepts of the Eternal. *NR* 13, April 1941.

.... The West conceives the idea of Eternity chiefly under the aspect of time. In India, it is not time but space that is the primary aspect under which everything is conceived. (1) Spa-

tial concepts; (a) Polar notions : *aṇu-mahān* (Up.); (b) immanent : *antarhita*, *gūḍha*; (c) compact : *nīranīara*; (d) no limits : *aditi*, *aparimita*, *Kūṣastha*; (e) dynamically omnipresent : *vibhu*, *bhūman*. (2) Temporal notions of spatial derivation (borderline concepts): (a) *avatāras*; (b) *yugas*, etc. (Purāṇa). (3) Numerical concepts : *eka* : *advaita*; *sūnya*. (4) Temporal concepts : *anādi*; *amṛta*; *akṣaya*. (5) Psychological concepts : spontaneous : *autpātika*; *svatantra*; *kevala*. (6) Logical concepts : *paramārthataḥ* contrasted with *vyavahārataḥ*. (7) Logical-Grammatical concepts : *brahman*; *nīrvāṇam* ....

47a. HERAS, H. The Tree of Life. NR XIX (112-13), April-May 1944.

.... 1. In Genesis. II. In the Apocalypse of St. John the Apostle. III. In the Upaniṣads. IV. In the R̥gveda. V. Among the Proto-Indians ....

48. HIRIYANNA, M. *The Quest after Perfection*. Madras University, 1941.

49. HOCART, A. M. Great fathers and little fathers. AO 5, 1926.

50. JHA, Ganganath. Yajñopavīta. *Asutosh Comm. Vol. I*, Patna 1928.

.... earliest reference to Yajñopavīta in TA II. 1 ....

51. KEITH, A. B. New Theories as to Brahman. *Jha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1937.

[critical discussion of the theories put forth by Hertel, Haug, Hillebrandt, Charpentier, Griswold, Dumézil, etc.]

52. KULKARNI, B. R. A Garuḍa-Stambha : A symbol of an Arctic Phenomenon, III Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

53. LOMMEL, H. Some corresponding conceptions in old India and Iran. *Modi Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1930.

54. MENON, C. P. S. The Cross, the Svastika and related Emblems. JOR 8, 1934.

55. MITRA, P. A Vedic Night of the Moon from Polynesia. COJ 1, July 1934.

.... Vedic month was lunar (*mās* = moon) .... full-moon night = *rākā* (Veda); *rākāu-mui* (New Zealand); *rākau* (Man-gaia); *racau-mua* (Tahiti) .... also cognates of *sinivāli* (14th day of the dark half), *kuhū* (*amāvāsyā*), *anumatī* (14th day of the bright half) ....

56. MOOKERJI, Radha Kumud. The Hindu conception of the Motherland. *Pr. Bh.* 43, April 1938.

.... Hindu conception is more cultural than territorial ....

57. NAIDU, P. S. A psychological orientation to the concept of culture. *Pr. Bh.* 44, Feb. 1938.

58. NARAHARI, H. G. The Vedic doctrine of the Worlds above. *ABORI* 23, 1942.

59. NARAHARI, H. G. Designation of Hell in R̥gveda and the meaning of the word *asat*. *IHQ* 18, June 1942.

.... complete picture of Vedic hell is to be found in R̥V VIII. 104 .... *asat* does not mean hell in R̥V ....

60. NARAHARI, H. G. Devayāna and Pitryāna. *ABORI* 24, 1943.

61. NARASIMHAM, P. *The Individual in Progress*. Madras University, 1940.

62. OLDENBERG, H. Vedic words for "beautiful" and "beauty" and the Vedic sense of the "beautiful". *Rupam*, Oct. 1927.

63. PANDAY, R. B. Atharvaveda conception of the Motherland. *JBHU* 6, 1942.

64. PANTULU, N. K. V. The mystic significance of the Prāṇa. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

65. PRZYLUŚKI, J. Le nom de l'enfer en Sanskrit. *Pavry Comm. Vol.*, London 1933.

[JUBr. IV. 25.6; 26.1] .... *naraka* (from *nara*) = human ....

66. RAY, Amarnath. Yogakṣema. *BSOS* 7, 1933.

.... word of high antiquity ...., it signifies 'release from the cycle of rebirths' ....

67. RAY, J. C. The Soma plant. *IHQ* 15, June 1939.

.... Soma = *bhāṅga*, the hemp plant, the 'cannabis Sativa' ....

68. SASTRI, Mangala Deva. History of the word *Isvara* and its idea. VII AIOC, Baroda 1933.

69. SASTRI, S. Suryanarayana. The Hero. *NIA* 2, Oct. 1939.

.... *dhira* (in Up.) = the hero .... conquest of fear, unruf-

fled calm in the presence of the greatest danger. is his distinguishing mark ....

70. STEIN, Aurel. On the Ephedra, the Hūm plant and the Soma. *BSOS* 6, 1931-32.

.... wild *rhubarb*, in one or another of its closely allied species is the plant from which Soma and Haoma were obtained .... The frontier between North West Frontier and Afghanistan was at an early period held by tribes who called themselves Āryas and spoke Vedic Sanskrit ...

71. TITIEV, M. The Sun-Kiss among the Hopi Indians. *JAOS* 60, 1940.

... indications of the procreative potency of the Sun ....

72. URQUHART, W. S. The idea of Progress in Eastern and Western thought. *J Dept Lett. Univ* 22, Calcutta.

73. VENKATARAMAN, N. Conception of Natural Law in Ancient Indian Philosophy. V Ind. Phil. Congress, Calcutta 1936.

74. VENKATASUBBIAH, A. Devamārga. *ZII* 8, 1931.

75. VENKATASUBBIAH, A. Vedic Studies : The Act of Truth in the Rgveda. *JOR* 14, 1940.

.... utterance not contaminated by untruth and insincerity is said to have become a reality through actual incidents .... instances from RV are cited ....

76. VENKATESWARAN, C. S. The "Cosmic House" in the Rgveda. *BDCRI* 2, June 1941.

77. WILLMAN-GRABOWSKA, H. L'expiation (*prāyaścitti*) dans les Brāhmaṇa. *Bull Acad Polon*, 1935.

78. ZIMMERMANN, R. The evidence of the Rk-text for the meaning of Rta. V AIOC, Lahore 1928.

.... Rta is *truth*, and not *right* (as Lüders says)' ....

## XVII. SOCIOLOGICAL STUDY.

### 132. ANTHROPOLOGY AND ETHNOLOGY.

1. BISWAS, Praphullachandra. Concepts of disease among the primitive people of India. *J Dept Lett Univ*. 25, Calcutta.



2. BOSE, A. The Caṇḍāla. III Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

.... caṇḍāla was originally a tribal body among the indigenous races conquered by the Aryans; under rigid Aryan isolation they hardened into caste ....

3. CHAKLADAR, H. C. Problems of the racial composition of the Indian peoples. *Min I* 16, April-Sept. 1936.

4. CHAKRABARTY, Chandra. *Race Culture*. Vijaya Krishna Bros., Calcutta.

[racial elements in India.]

5. CHAKRAVARTI, A. The Vrātyas. III AIOC, Madras 1924.

6. CHANDA, R. P. Races of India. *J Dept Lett Univ.* 8, Calcutta.

7. CHAUDHARI, Anil. Preliminaries of the Study of the Racial problem in India. *Min I* 16, Mar. 1936.

8. DAS-GUPTA, P. C. Psychoanalytic interpretation of Primitive Life. *Min I* 15, April-Sept. 1935.

9. DATTA, Bhupendranath. Races of India. *J Dept Lett. Univ.* 26, Calcutta.

10. EDITOR. An Indian outlook on Anthropology. *Man*, Sept. 1938.

11. GHURYE, G. S. Presidential address : Ethnology Section. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937. ♀

....exposes Pargiter's and Ketkar's rather one-sided conclusions .... emphasises the necessity of a comparative study of the following unsettled problems of Indian ethnological history from Vedic, Br., and Sautic sources : (1) who were the earliest Vedic hymn-makers? (2) relation of the three-fire cult of the RV to the Iranian single-fire cult; (3) the Aryan origin or otherwise of Brāhmaṇa priestly families, their seniority, their association with royal personages; (4) family and identity of Saptarṣis ....

12. GOODLAND, Roger. *Bibliography of sex-rites and customs*. George Routledge and Sons, London 1931.

Rev. : T. C. H., *JRAS* 1932.

13. GOSWAMI, K. G. Question of promiscuity in Ancient India. *CR* 72, Aug. 1939.

.... story of Śvetaketu has very little to offer as explanation about the history of Indo-Aryan promiscuity .... so-called traditions do not negate the possibility of marriage, which is, above everything else, a biological institution ....

14. HANNAH, H. Bruce. Indo-Aryan Origins and Developments, racial and cultural. *J Dept Lett. Univ.* 9, Calcutta.

15. HAYAVADANARAO, C. The present position of anthropological research in India. *M in L* 16, Mar. 1936.

16. HAYAVADANARAO, C. A new theory of Indian Racial Origins. X AIOC, Tirupati 1940.

17. JAYASWAL, K. P. A note on certain Sanskrit, geographic and ethnic terms. *JBORS* 18, 1932.

18. KARANDIKAR, S. V. *Hindu Exogamy*. Taraporevala, Bombay 1929.

Rev. : J. CHARPENTIER, *BSOS* 6 (1930-31).

19. MITRA, A. K. Indian Anthropology and Raciology (Ramasprasad Chanda's Contribution). *S and C* 8.

20. MITRA, P. Racial and cultural interrelations between India and the West. *IHQ* 11, Dec. 1935.

[at the Dawn of the Copper Age.]

21. MITRA, P. The primitive races of India under Indo-Aryan system. *Journal of Social Sciences*, Lucknow, Jan. 1937.

22. RAY, H. C. Racial elements in Vedic religion and philosophy. *IC* 6, Oct. 1939.

23. ROY, S. C. Presidential address : Anthropology section. VII AIOC, Baroda 1933.

24. ROY, S. C. The study of anthropology from the Indian view-point. *JBHU* 2, Benares.

25. SILVA CORREA, A. C. G. *Anthropology in India and ethnical position of the Indians*. Tipografia Central, Nova Goa 1938.

...., gives analyses of somatometric data ; distinguishes three main types : Aryan, Dravidian and Mongoloid ....

## 133. GENERAL SOCIOLOGICAL STUDIES.

1. APTE, V. M. *Social and Religious Life in the Gṛhya-Sūtras*. Ahmedabad 1939.

[Brief surveys of social conditions in Vedic literature from the RV to the Śrauta-Sūtras—and in early Avestan literature.]

Rev. : S. K. DE, *Modern Review* (1940).

2. BENVENISTE, E. Les classes sociales dans la tradition ave-  
stique. *JA* 221, 1932.

3. BISWAS, A. Society and Culture in the Brāhmaṇa period. *ABORI* 13, 1931-32.

[notes from the Ait. Br.]

4. CHAKLADAR, H. C. Social Life in Ancient India. *Cultural Heritage of India*, Calcutta 1937.

5. CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. P. History of Indian Social Orga-  
nization. *JASBL* 1, 1935.

6. DATTA, Bhupendra Nath. Origin and Development of  
Indian Social-Polity. *Min I* 22, Jan.-Mar. 1942.

.... (1) Epochs in Indian hist.—Vedic, post-Vedic, Maurya, Śunga-Gupta. (2) Hist. parallels. (3) Origin of the Indo-Aryans. (4) Racial elements in caste. (5) Caste, an occupational grouping. (6) Indian trade-guilds. (7) Varnas in different epochs. (8) Purification and taboo. (9) Untouchability in Hindu Society. (10) Social attitudes of Varnas to each other. (11) Who are the Śūdras? (12) Intermarriages among the different Varnas. (13) Caste-system in present-day India. (14) Ancient authoritative Hindu law. (15) Conclusions. ....

7. DEVI, Akshaya Kumari. *The Fundamentals of Hindu Sociology*. Vijaya Krishna Bros., Calcutta.

8. GEIGER, Alfred. *Die indoarische Gesellschaftsordnung : Grundlagen und Aufbau*. Mohr, Tübingen 1935.

Rev. : B. BRELOER, *OLZ* 3 (1937).

9. MASANI, R. P. The ancient organisation of society in India and Iran. *J Anthropol. S.*, Bombay 1936.

10. MEES, G. H. *Dharma and Society*. Luzac, London 1935.

.... the aim of the book is to inquire into the nature of Dharma—the fundamental motive force in the life of man

as a social being—in connection with a comparative study of the theory and ideal of Varna (natural class) and the phenomena of caste in India and incidentally of class in the West ....

Rev. : P. V. KANE, *ABORI* 17 (1935); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 41 (1936); ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 23 (1936); W. STEDE, *JRIS* 1937.

11. MEES, G. H. *The Human Family and India*. Taraporevala, Bombay 1937.

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 43 (1938).

12. MODI, J. J. *The Social Life of the Ancient Iranians, as presented by the Avesta*. *ABORI* 5, 1923-24.

13. O'MALLEY, L. S. S. *India's Social Heritage*. Clarendon Press, Oxford 1934.

14. RANADE, R. K. *Indian Charity*. *PO* 6, April-July 1941.

15. SARKAR, B. K. *Sociological Approach to Vedic Culture*. *Pr. Bh.* 40, Sept.-Nov. 1935.

.... (1) The unhistorical and misleading statement of certain European and American Indologists and culture-historians criticised (Hillebrandt is the exponent of 'new' Indology). (2) The Logic of Positivism and Futurism. (3) The categories and chronology of Vedic texts. RV-Saṁ : 1200 to 1000 B.C.; other Saṁ : 1000-800 B.C.; Br. : 800-600 B.C.; Up. : 600-400 B.C.; Sūtras : 400-200 B.C. .... Vedic positivism : The perspectives of Vedic political thoughts : The pluralistic make-up of the Vedic culture-complex. The Puruṣa Sūkta, no index to caste-origins or social order. The Vaiśya in the Taittiriya ; "Social Award". Non-Aryans, 'lower classes' and Śūdras in Vedic polity. The Vratya in the Vedic milieu. Śākya, the Buddha, a Rṣi with a non-Vedic Up. Divinity due to kingship, not kingship due to divinity. Vedic origins of Hindu political speculation. Vedic ethics through Western eyes ....

16. SARKAR, B. K. *The Positive Background of Hindu Sociology*. SBH 32, Allahabad 1937.

[Book I : Introduction to Hindu Positivism : Ch. 4—Mohenjodaro monuments *vis-à-vis* Vedic texts (3500-2000 B.C.). Ch. 5—Vedic Ideology.]

Rev. : ANON., *M in I* 18 (1938).

17. SARKAR, B. K. *Sociology of Races, Cultures and Human Progress*. Chuckervarty, Chatterji and Co., Calcutta 1939.

18. STEIN, Otto. Neuere Forschungen zur altindischen Sozialgeschichte, Rechts-und Staatsrechtsliteratur. *Arch Or* 3-6, 1931-34.

19. STERNBACH, Ludwik. Similar Social and Legal Institutions in Ancient India and Ancient Mexico. *PO* 6, 1941.

20. THOOTHY, N. A. *The Vaishnavas of Gujrat* (A study in methods of investigation of social phenomena). Longmans, London and Bombay 1935.

21. VALAVALKAR, P. H. Social bearings of the Hindu system of marriage. *J Anthropol* S, Bombay 1938.

22. VALAVALKAR, P. H. *Hindu Social Institutions*. Longmans Green, London-Bombay 1939.

Rev. : ANON., *M in I* 20 (1940); N. N. DAS-GUPTA, *IC* 6 (1940); P. V. KANE, *JBBRAS* 19 (1943).

23. VALAVALKAR, P. H. The Hindu Social Philosophy. *Bh. Vid.* 2, May 1941.

24. VALAVALKAR, P. H. *Hindu Social Institutions* (Two Lectures). Baroda State Press, Baroda 1942.

Rev. : H., *Aryan Path* (1943).

25. VALAVALKAR, P. H. A survey of Research in Indian Sociology in relation to Hindu *Dharma-Sāstras*. *Progress of Indic Studies*. (BORI), Poona 1942.

### 134. CASTE.

1. AIYAR, M. S. Ramaswami. Was Caste-system periodically revised in Ancient India? *Kalpaka* 28, Dec. 1933.

2. AMBEDKAR, B. R. Castes in India. *IA*, 1917.

[Their Mechanism, Genesis and Development] .... (1) In spite of the cultural make-up of Hindu community, there is a deep cultural unity. (2) Caste is a parcelling into bits of a larger cultural unit. (3) There was one caste to start with. (4) Classes have become castes through imitation and excommunication ....

3. APTE, V. M. Were castes formulated in the age of the Rgveda? *BDCRI* 2, Nov. 1940.

4. ARCHER, J. C. Caste : Some contrasts and parallels. *Modern Review*, March 1936.

5. BEHRING, S. Zum Problem des Ursprungs des indischen Kastenwesens. *ZDMG* 92, 1938.

[Report of a paper read at 11th German Oriental Conference at Bonn in 1938] .... In RV ist Varṇa (ebenso wie Śreṇi oder Gotra) jedenfalls noch keine soziale Grösse. Varṇa bedeutet 'Sonne', 'Licht', 'Feuer', 'Glanz', Ārya-Varṇa = glückbringendes Feldzeichen, Standarte .... Der Bedeutungsansatz "Rasse" ist nicht zu halten .... Kein Hautfarben-gegensatz des Ārya-Varṇa und Dāsa-Varṇa .... Die spätere Bedeutung "Farbe" käme dann von der äusseren Kennzeichnung einzelner Gruppen .... Das heute bestehende Kastenwesen ist eine geschichtlich gewordene Synthese aus hinduistischer Religiosität und arischer Staatenbildung ....

6. BHATTACHARYA, V. Śūdra. *IA*, 1922.

..., Śūdra from Kṣudra ....

- 6a. BHATTACHARYA, Vidhusekhara. The status of the Śūdra in Ancient India. *Viśva Bhārati Quart.*, Oct. 1923.

7. BONNERJEA, B. Possible origin of the caste-system in India. *IA*, 1931.

.... caste had a magical origin ....

8. BONNERJEA, B. Origin of Caste : A rejoinder. *M in I* 18, 1938.

[apropos S. C. Roy : *M in I* 1934.]

9. BOSE, N. K. Caste through ages. *CR* 52, July 1934.

10. BOSE, N. K. Caste as a social phenomenon. *CR* 52, Aug. 1934.

...., Varṇa could be changed by personal effort ....

11. CHAKLADAR, H. C. On the history of the Indian Caste-system. *IA*, 1920.

[English transl. of Oldenberg's "Zur Geschichte des indischen Kastenwesens", *ZDMG* 51.]

12. DUMÉZIL, G. La Préhistoire indo-iranienne des castes. *JA* 216, Jan.-Mar. 1930.

13. DUTT, N. K. *Origin and Growth of Caste in India*. Kegan Trench Trubner, London 1931.

[Vol. I—2000-300 B.C.]

Rev. : R. E. E., *JRAS* 1932 ; G. W. BRIGGS, *JAOS* 43 (1933) ; O. STEIN, *Arch Or* 5 (1933) ; R. HEINE-GELDERN, *WZKM* 42 (1935).

14. EDITOR. Castes and Saints. *Pr. Bh.* 48, Feb. 1943.
15. FICK, R. Die Mischkaste der Ugras. *Winternitz Comm. Vol.*, Leipzig 1933.
16. GHOSE, N. N. Some reflections on Indian castes. *M in I* 15, Jan.-Mar. 1935.
17. GHURYE, G. S. *Caste and Race in India*. Kegan Paul, London 1932.  
Rev. : G. W. BRIGGS, *JAOS* 53 (1933); R. E. ENTHOVEN, *JRAS* 1933.
18. HAYAVADANARAO, C. *Indian Caste System : A Study*. Mysore 1933.  
Rev. : A. S., *Ved. Kes.* 20 (1934).
19. HOCART, A. M. The basis of Caste. *AO* 14.  
.... caste-system is a sacrificial organisation. Castes are families to which various offices in the ritual were assigned ....
20. HOCART, A. M. *Les Castes*. Paul Geuthner, Paris 1938.  
[caste in India, Fiji, Persia etc.]
21. MADHAVADAS. Caste-system as found in the R̥gveda. I Ind. Cultural Conference, Calcutta 1936.
- 21a. MEHTA, P. D. Tribes and the Caste System of India. *Man* XLIV, July-Aug. 1944.

.... In India to this day ancient tribes are untouched by external influence and therefore unassimilated by Caste-System  
 .... Aryan caste-system is an attempt to create a social organism in which the interests and needs of both the Individual and of Society are dynamically balanced .... Four main groups successively peopled India before the entry of the Indo-Europeans. (1) Negritos. (2) Proto-Australoids. (3) Peoples of Mediterranean origin. (4) Traders and settlers from the West bringing religious elements from Asia Minor via Mesopotamia ... IE interacting with Indian peoples as they found them gave rise to caste-system .... Ibbetson seeks tribal origin for caste-system .... sentiments and beliefs on which caste is based seem to go back to the totemistic proto-Australoid and to the Austro-Asiatic inhabitants of pre-Dravidian India ... Vedic literature supports the view that RV—Indians had tribal society .... elective chieftainship developed into hereditary monarchy in a few centuries .... tribes were incorporated into or became distinct castes .... sub-castes became separate tribes ....

22. NARASU, P. Lakshmi. *A Study of Caste*. K. V. Raghavulu, Madras 1922.

Rev. : S. M. EDWARDES, *IA* (1925).

23. O'MALLEY, L. S. S. *Indian Caste Customs*. Cambridge Univ. Press, 1932.

Rev. : G. W. BRIGGS, *JAOS* 53 (1933).

24. REU, B. N. *The Caste System and Religion among Hindus*. IC 4, Jan. 1938.

25. RICE, S. *Hindu Customs and their Origins*. George Allan Unwin, London 1937.

.... caste arose quite independently of any ideas of racial purity or even of occupation .... In the mind of the Dravidian, caste was associated not with colour but with that division of tribes into clans and families which we find in totemistic societies ....

26. ROSS, Denison. *Caste in India*. Methuen, London 1930.

[English transl. of SENART'S *Les castes dans l'Inde*.]

Rev. : H. D., *BSOS* 6 (1931-32).

27. ROY, S. C. *Caste, Race and Religion in India*. *M in I* 14 ; 17 ; 18, 1934-38.

.... I. Current theories of caste. II. Inadequacy of the current theories of caste. III. Racial elements of the Indian population. IV. Probable contributions of the Negritic and pre-Dravidian racial elements to Indian caste and culture. Contribution of Dravidian element. V. Probable contributions of the Alpine racial element to Indian caste and culture ....

Rev. : J. L. MYRES, *Man* (Oct. 1934).

28. VIVIDISHANANDA, Swami. *The Caste System in India*. *Pr. Bh.* 41, April 1936.

### 135. POLITY.

1. ALTEKAR, A. S. *History of Village Communities in Western India*. Oxford Univ. Press, 1929.

2. ALTEKAR, A. S. *Divinity of Kings in Hindu Polity*. *JGRS* 1, Oct. 1939.

3. ANJARIA, J. J. *The Nature and Grounds of Political Obligation in the Hindu State*. Longmans Green, London-Bombay 1935.

.... (1) The Divine Right theory in Hindu political thought.

(2) The contractual theory of political obligation in Hindu



thought. (3) The theory of force in Hindu political thought. (4) The organic theory in Hindu political thought. (5) The end of the Hindu state. (6) The state and the individual in Hindu thought. (7) The nature of the Hindu state. (8) Dharma and political obligation ....

4. BANERJEE, N. C. Politics and political history in the Mahābhārata. *IHQ* 1, 1925.

5. BASU, P. C. *Indo-Aryan Polity*. P. S. King, London 1925.  
[Study of economic and political condition of India as depicted in the Rig Veda.]

6. BENI PRASAD. *The State in Ancient India* (A study in the structure and practical working of political institutions in North India in ancient times). India Press, Allahabad 1928.

.... The Age of the RV .... Gleanings from later Vedic lit. .... Gleanings from Sūtras ....

7. BHATNAGAR, B. G. Local Self-government in the Vedic literature. *JRAS*, 1932.

8. BHATNAGAR, B. G. Sabhā, Grāmaṇī, Sthapati etc. in the Sūtra literature. *JRAS*, 1934.

8a. BHATTACHARYA, Sukumar. *Vedic Kingship: A study in comparison with Kingship in Greece and Rome*. V Ind. Hist. Congress, Hyderabad 1943.

.... traces the similarity in the evolution, position and functions of the kingship in Vedic India with those of the kingship in heroic Greece and early Rome.... Kingship was the normal form of government in Vedic India .... in AB, we have ref. to the military background of the Vedic kingship .... the elective character can be traced in the kingship of Vedic India, also its hereditary aspect .... Out of threefold functions—religious, military and judicial—(attributed to Homeric and Roman kingship), only two are seen in Vedic kingship. Vedic king was not the formal religious head of the community .... it was Purohita .... Vedic king worked under some constitutional checks like Samiti and Sabhā corresponding to Assembly of people and Council of Elders ....

9. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Spiritual Authority and Temporal Power in the Indian Theory of Government*. AOS 22, New Haven 1942.

.... The relation between King and Purohita during the Vedic age and thereafter amounted to "marriage" of *Brahma*

and *Kṣatra* .... Unions of *Regnum* and *Sacerdotium*, of *Mitra* and *Varuṇa*, of *manas* and *vāk*, of *Dyaus* and *Ṛṥhivī* are various types of symbolic representation of self-possession or self-union .... the King is feminine to the Priest but male to his own realm .... Essential purpose of their "marriage" was insurance against drought and privation (*abhva*) .... What the *Purohita* knows, the King performs ....  
 Rev. : M. V. MOORTHY, *J Bom U*, 1943, V. R. R. DIKSHITAR, *Arjan Path*, (Sept. 1943); B. K. GHOSH, *IC IX* (1); E. J. THOMAS, *BSOS XI* (2).

10. DASGUPTA, Ramaprasad. Development of the Hindu polity. III Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

[Vedic polity compared with Greek, Roman and German Polity.]

11. DHARMATEERTHAJI, Swami Maharaj. *The Menace of Hindu Imperialism*. Hindu Missionary Society, Lahore 1942.

Rev. : H. C. MOOKERJI, *CR* (1942); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 48 (1943).

12. DIKSHITAR, V. R. R. Public opinion in ancient India : A bird's-eye view. *Kuppuswami Comm. Vol.*, Madras 1935.

.... In Vedic India, the election of the king was in the hands of the people .... *RV VI. 28.6*; *VIII. 4.9*; *AV VII. 12. 2-3* ....

13. DIKSHITAR, V. R. R. Municipalities in ancient India. *NR*, Sept. 1938.

.... deals with Indian cities and townships in the Vedic age ....

14. DIKSHITAR, V. R. R. Hindu pluralism. *PO* 6, 1941-42.  
 [pluralistic state.]

15. DIKSHITAR, V. R. R. A note on Gaṇarājya. *ABORI* 23, 1942.

16. DURKAL, J. B. The basic lines of ancient Indian ethics, economics and politics. *Kalyāṇa Kalpataru* 9, Aug.-Sept. 1942.

17. "G". Two remarks on Jayaswal's "Hindu Polity". *IHQ* 1, 1925.

18. "G". Hindu Imperial systems. *IHQ* 1, 1925.

19. "G". Hindu theories of the origin of Kingship and Mr. K. P. Jayaswal. *IHQ* 1, 1925.

19a. GANGULY, N. C. *Indian Political Philosophy*. Kamala Book Depot, Calcutta 1939.

.... evidence from Vedic literature ....

20. GHOSH, S. C. Kingship in Bengal, Behar and Orissa in ancient times. *CR* 39, June 1931.

[Democracy and divine right of king in Vedic times.]

20a. GHOSHAL, U. N. The Besprinkling Ceremony of the Rājasūya and its Constitutional Significance. *IHQ* XIX(4), Dec. 1943.

.... Rājasūya-Abhiṣeka represents not, as Jayaswal thinks, the single principle of representation of estates but rather the combination of this principle with that of political alliances of the Vedic state ....

20b. GHOSHAL, U. N. Some Types of Constitution in the Vedic Saṁhitās and Brāhmaṇas. *Prācyavāṇī* I(1), Jan. 1944.

.... hereditary monarchy was the normal type of polity in Vedic times .... as regards elective monarchy, apart from the word, *vr̥ṇānah*, the evidence in its favour is practically non-existent .... form of dynastic government wherein the princes while sharing the royal power, recognise one of themselves as their head (X. 97.6) ...

20c. GHOSHAL, U. N. Kingship in the R̥gveda. *IHQ* XX(1), March 1944.

.... true origin of Vedic monarchy to be sought probably in the military and other necessities of the people during the Indo-Iran. or even earlier times .... Attributes of Kingship .... The King's functions .... Limitations of RV-Kingship: (1) no particular sanctity attached to king's person or family. (2) King's function differentiated from that of priest; conception of public priesthood unknown. (3) King was the highest executive authority, supreme commander in war, and perhaps in control of criminal jurisdiction. (4) Divine law and custom are checks on King's authority. (5) Vedic Councils and Assemblies probably worked as constitutional restraints ....

20d. GHOSHAL, U. N. Kingship and Kingly Administration in the Atharvaveda. *IHQ* XX(2), June 1944.

.... in respect of chants, spells and incantations of AV and RV there is all the difference between a popular and hieratic religion; in respect of political institutions there is close affinity

bet. the two *Samhitās* .... Attributes of Kingship .... *Rāṣṭra*, *Rājya*, *Kṣatra* .... Relations between *Kṣatra* and *Brahma* .... Kingship in AV, in spite of strong tendency to invest it with divine sanctity, remained essentially (as in RV) a magistracy charged with exercise of highest administrative and military functions. *Ṛta* (cosmic order), *Vrata* or *Dhāman* (divine ordinances), *prathamāni Dharmāṇi* or *purāṇam Dharmam* (ancient custom), operated as moral restraints on king's powers .... *Rājakṛt* indicates certain elements acting as constitutional checks .... instability of king's position (referred to in RV X. 174) reflected by a series of AV-hymns intended for restoration of exiled King .... King's administration more definite in AV than in RV .... AV (and RV) refer to *Bali*, contributions from subjects .... King's guardianship of sacred law .... not much light on military administration in AV .... RV-*grāmaṇi* reappears in AV .... so too *Sūta*, *Sthapati*, *Kṣattṛ* (food-distributor) and *Pariveṣṭṛ* (attendant) ....

21. HOPKINS, E. W. The Divinity of Kings. *JAOS* 51, 1931.

.... King was demi-god in RV .... theory of divinity not borrowed from Persia ....

- 21a. INDRA. *The Organisation for War and Peace in Ancient India*. Minerva Book Shop, Lahore.

22. IYER, P. S. Ramakrishna. *Kingship through the Ages* (A Historical Survey). Ernakulam 1933.

[Origin of Kingship : Kingship in Ancient India.]

Rev. : Editor, *M in I* 14 (1934).

23. JAYASWAL, K. P. *Hindu Polity*. Butterworth and Co., Calcutta 1924.

[Vedic assemblies : *sabhā* and *samiti*.]

24. LAW, N. N. Technical Hindu Constitutions. *IHQ* 1, 1925.

25. MAJUMDAR, R. C. The coronation oath in ancient India. VIII AIOC, Mysore 1935.

26. MOOKERJI, R. K. *Local Government in Ancient India*. Clarendon Press, Oxford 1920.

27. PANNIKKAR, K. M. *Origin and Evolution of Kingship in India*. Baroda State Press, Baroda 1938.

.... The idea of Kingship was elective in the Sūtra and

Brāhmaṇa period, and it is only in the time of MBh. that it has become hereditary ....

Rev. : R. C. MAJUMDAR, *Modern Review* (1940).

28. RAMAMURTI, Pratapagiri. *The Problem of the Indian Polity*. Longmans Green, London-Bombay 1934.

[Philosophical basis of Ancient Indian Polity.]

29. RAMASWAMI, K. V. Ancient Indian Republics. *Indian Review*, July 1941.

30. ROY, R. L. *Bases of Peace in Hindu Political Economy*. Bhagalpur 1943.

.... economics of freedom was invented in this country ....  
Rev. : ANON., *Modern Review* (Sept. 1943).

31. SASTRI, K. A. Nilkantha. Grāma—an examination of a new interpretation. *JOR* 4.

.... grāma = an estate, a "survey village" or mouza ....

32. SASTRI, K. A. Nilkantha. The conception of empire in ancient India. III. Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

[Ait. Br. VIII. 4-7.]

33. SHAMASASTRI, R. Forms of government in ancient India. *ABORI* 12, 1930-31.

34. SINGH, R. D. Social, economic and cultural life in the republics of ancient India. *JBHU* 6, Benares.

35. SINHA, H. N. *Sovereignty in Ancient Indian Polity*. Luzac, London 1938.

..... I Kingship, a secular institution (1400-1000 B.C.). II Kingship under tutelage of religion (1000-700 B.C.). III King, a patron of religion (700-400 B.C.). IV King as promulgator of religion and social morals (400-100 B.C.). V Divine right and personality of King (100 B.C.-300 A.D.). VI Sovereignty of the king (300-700 A.D.) ....

Rev. : P. K. GODE, *OLD* 3 (1939); R. C. MAJUMDAR, *Modern Review* (1940).

36. STEIN, O. Der altindische Staat. *Arch Or* 3, 1931.

[1. Die Altzeit : Der Stammstaat. 2. Die Übergangszeit : Der Nationalstaat.]

## 136. ECONOMIC LIFE.

1. BANERJEA, P. Economic Activity in Ancient India. *Modern Review*, March 1937.

[ (1) Indus Valley period. (2) Vedic period.]

2. BANERJI, A. N. Studies in Economics of ancient India. *ABORI* 10, 1928-29.

3. BASU, P. C. Some aspects of the economic life in ancient India (as depicted in the R̥gveda) *IHQ* 1, 1925.

4. BOSE, A. N. 'Origin of slavery in Indo-Aryan economy. *JIH* 19, Aug. 1940.

4a. BOSE, Atindra Nath. Early Industrial Organisation in North India. *IHQ* XX(2), June 1944.

..... no 'guilds' in Vedic lit. ....

5. GANGOPADHYAY, Radharaman. *Some Materials for the Study of Agriculture and Agriculturists in Ancient India*. N. C. Mukerjee and Co., Serampore 1932.

[General Introduction. The Agricultural Land in Ancient India. The Agricultural mode in A. I. Cattle and Cattle-rearing in A. I. Agriculturists in A. I. Famine in A. I. Prayers and Sacrifices relating to Agriculture in A. I. General Conclusion.]

Rev.: W. H. MORELAND, *JRAS* (1933); D. L. SAHASRABUDHE, *ABORI* 16 (1934);

6. GANGULI, R. Cattle and Cattle-rearing in Ancient India. *ABORI* 12, 1930-31.

.... cattle were objects of great care and religious veneration in Vedic times ....

7. GANGULI, R. Famine in Ancient India. *ABORI* 15, 1933-34.

.... no distinct mention of famine in R̥V .... R̥V I. 112.11 refers to drought and II. 15.5 to scarcity ....

8. GANGULY, J. N. C. Hindu Theory of Property. *IHQ* 1, 1925.

9. GHOSAL, U. N. *Contributions to the History of the Hindu Revenue System*. Calcutta Univ., 1929.

Rev.: L. D. BARNETT, *JRAS* 1931.

10. GHOSAL, U. N. *The Agrarian System in Ancient India*. Calcutta Univ., 1930.

[Discussion about the ownership of land in India from early Vedic period to later 17th century A.D.]

Rev. : ANON., *M in I* 19 (1939).

11. IYENGAR, P. T. Srinivas. The trade of India (from the earliest period up to 2nd cent. A.D.). *IHQ* 1-2, 1925-26.

12. KALELKAR, N. G. Distribution of Wealth in Ancient India. VII AJOC, Baroda 1933.

.... Distribution of wealth, through sacrifices etc., rather than hoarding led to general prosperity in ancient India ....

13. KAR, R. C. Dravidian Origin of Indian Coinage. III Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

.... "punch-marked" coins (evolved between 2000 and 1200 B.C.) are pre-Aryan-Dravidian ....

14. MAJUMDAR, R. C. *Corporate Life in Ancient India*. Calcutta 1918.

Rev. : R. SHAMASASTRI, *IA* (1920).

15. MITRA, P. Prehistoric Trade Routes and Commerce. *IC* 2, July 1935.

16. PRAN NATH. *A Study in the Economic Condition of Ancient India*. RAS, London 1929.

17. RANGACHARYA, V. Economic life, ideas and reconstructions in Vedic times. *Educational Review* 45, 1936-38.

.... use of metals in Vedic times ....

18. SARKAR, A. K. Indian Currency (The Hindu Period). *CR* 39, June 1931.

.... metallic money was current in Vedic period .... RV IV. 47.23 ....

19. SHAMASASTRI, R. Economical philosophy of ancient Indians. *ABORI* 12, 1930-31.

### 137. LAW AND JUSTICE.

1. AIYANGAR, K. V. Rangaswami. History of Dharmaśāstra : An Appreciation. *ALB* VIII (2), May 1944.

[An appreciation of Prof. Kane's monumental work on Hindu Dharmaśāstra.]

1a. AYYAR, A. S. Pancapakesh. *The Contribution of Hindu Law to World Jurisprudence*. Madras Law Journal Office, Madras 1943.

[2nd Edition.]

1b. BHATTACHARYA, Batukanath. *The Sources of Dharma and their comparative authority*. X AIOC, Tirupati 1940.

1c. BHATTACHARYA, B. *Kalivarjyas or Prohibitions in the Kali age*. Calcutta University, 1943.

[Their evolution and their present legal bearing.]

2. BOOLCHAND. *The Platonic Concept of Justice compared with the Hindu Concept of Dharma*. III Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

3. DAS, Mati Lal. *The Spirit of Hindu Law*. Shiva Sahitya Kutir, Jalpaiguri 1943.

[from *The Souls of India*, by Mati Lal Das.]

4. GAMPERT, Wilhelm. *Die Sühnezeremonien in der altindischen Rechtsliteratur*. Monographie Archivu Orientálního, Prague.

5. GANGULY, J. N. C. *Hindu Theories of Punishment*. *ABORI* 8, 1926-27.

.... Punishment as retribution ; as expiation ; as restraint ; as preservation ; as reformation .... shown on the basis of Vedic evidence ....

6. GUPTA, Ramaprasad. *Crime and Punishment in Ancient India*. Book Co., Calcutta 1930.

[a critical and comprehensive study of ancient Indian criminal law on the basis of principal Dharma-Sūtras.]

Rev. : R. K. MOOKERJI, *Modern Review* (Mar. 1931).

7. KANE, P. V. *History of Dharma-Śāstra*. GOS—Class B No. 6, BORI, Poona.

[Vol. 1—1930 : Vol. 2 (in 2 parts)—1941.]

Rev. : S. KUPPUSWAMI SASTRI, *JOR* 5 (1931) ; S. V. FITZ-GERALD, *JRAS* (1932).

8. PATHAK, Shridhar Sastri. *Dharmaśāstra-Vyākhyāna-Māhātmya*. *ABORI* (Supplement to) 14-15, 1932-34.

[A series of 6 lectures in Sanskrit on Hindu law.]



9. SARMA, R. Vasudeva. Story of Nābhānediṣṭha and its jurisprudential bearings. *JOR* 5-6, Jan.-Mar. 1932.

[TS III. 1.9 : A Br. 22.9] .... Father's estate is to be divided among his sons .... Rudra-episode indicates that a 'universal donee' was to meet all the obligations of the donor ....

10. SASTRI, C. S. *Fictions in the Development of the Hindu Law Texts*. Madras 1926.

11. SINHA, G. L. *Punishments in Ancient Indian Schools*. PWSBST. 4(c), Benares.

12. SRIKANTAN, K. S. Lawyers in Ancient India. *Pr. Bh.* 44, 1939.

.... Lawyers must have existed, in view of the elaborate rules of procedure in Dharmaśāstras ....

13. STERNBACH, Ludwik. Prawo spadkowe dawnych indyach. *PAU*, Kraków 1938.

14. STERNBACH, Ludwik. *Le droit de succession dans l'Inde ancienne* (d'après l'Āpastambīya-Dharmasūtra). Krakau 1938.

15. STERNBACH, Ludwik. The harmonising of law with the requirements of economic conditions according to the ancient Indian Dharmaśāstra, Arthaśāstra and Grhyasūtras. *ABORI* 23, 1942.

16. STERNBACH, Ludwik. Legal Relations between Employers and Employees in Ancient India. *PO* VIII (1-4), April-Dec. 1943.

[based on Dharmasūtras and Dharmaśāstra.]

17. STERNBACH, Ludwik. Juridical Studies in Ancient Indian Law. *PO* IX (1-2), Jan.-April 1944.

### 138. EDUCATION.

1. ALTEKAR, A. S. Ideals, merits and defects of ancient Indian educational system. *ABORI* 15, 1933-34.

2. ALTEKAR, A. S. *Education in Ancient India*. Benares 1934.

[2nd revised and enlarged Ed. in 1944.]

Rev. : H. E. STAPLETON, *JRAS* (1936).

3. ALTEKAR, A. S. The conception and ideals of education in ancient India. *JBHU* 6, Benares.

...., Chief aims of education were : infusion of a spirit of piety and righteousness, formation of character, development of personality, inculcation of civic and social duties, promotion of social efficiency ....

4. ALTEKAR, A. S. Methods of Teaching and Study in Ancient India. *Gopalkrishnamacharya Comm. Vol.* 1942.

5. CHAKRAVARTY, Taponath. Student-life in pre-Buddhist India. *Pr. Bh.* 45, Jan. 1940.

6. DAS, Mati Lal. The Upanishad Ideals of Education. *Aryan Path*, Mar.-April 1941.

7. DAS, S. K. *The Education System of the Ancient Hindus.* Calcutta 1930.

Rev. : P. R. C., *JRAS* (1932) ; R. K. MOOKERJI, *Modern Review* (1932).

7a. IYENGAR, M. B. Narasimha. The Aryan System of Education. *ER XLIX* (11), Nov. 1943.

7b. KEAY. *Ancient Indian Education.* 1942.

8. MOOKERJI, Radha Kumud. Education—Ancient and Modern. *Pr. Bh.* 39, June 1934.

9. MOOKERJI, Radha Kumud. Hindu Educational Systems. *Cultural Heritage of India* (Ramakrishna Centenary), Calcutta 1937.

10. MOOKERJI, Radha Kumud. Practical aspects of education in ancient India. *JUPHS* 14, 1941.

10a. RAGHAVAN, V. Adult Education in Ancient India. *Mem. of Madras Library Assn.*, Madras 1944.

11. RAJA, C. Kunhan. Seats of learning and their patrons in ancient India. *Annamalai Comm. Vol.*, 1941.

12. RAJA, C. Kunhan. Education in the Vedic Age. *QJMS* 33, 1942-43.

13. RAO, S. R. Treatment of Brahmacarya. *X AIOC*, Tirupati 1940.

14. SEQUEIRA, T. N. Discipline in India. *NR* 9, Mar. 1939.

.... traces the history of Indian education from early Vedic times down to pre-British days ....

15. SEQUEIRA, T. N. *The Education of India* (History and Problems). Oxford Univ. Press, London 1939.

[History of education in Vedic and epic period.]

16. SHARMA, V. N. *Indische Erziehung*. Hermann Böhlau Nachf., Weimar 1936.

Rev. : E. WALDSCHMIDT, *OLZ* 8-9 (1937).

7. VENKATAPPAYA, K. Education in Ancient India. *J Andhra HRS* 4.

18. VISWANATHAN, K. Education of the Ancient Brahmin. *ER* 50(3), Mar. 1944.

### 139. POSITION OF WOMAN.

1. AIYANGAR, A. N. Krishna. The Apostate-Mother. *NIA* 4, 1941-42.

[ApDS X. 23. 9-10.]

2. ALTEKAR, A. S. History of Widow's Right of Inheritance. *JBORS* 24, 1938.

3. ALTEKAR, A. S. The vicissitudes of the marriage age of girls in Hindu society. *IC* 4, April 1938.

4. ALTEKAR, A. S. Woman's place in Hindu religion. *Pr. Bh.* 43, June 1938.

5. ALTEKAR, A. S. The Purda System. II Ind. Hist. Congress, Allahabad 1938.

.... In Veda, there is no reference to any *purda* arrangement .... *purda* system was quite unknown down to the beginning of Christian era ....

6. ALTEKAR, A. S. *Position of Women in Hindu Civilisation*. Culture Publication House, Benares 1938.

[from prehistoric times to present day.]

Rev. : S. N. DUTT, *Pr. Bh.* 44 (1939).

7. BACHMANN, Hedwig. *Von der Seele der indischen Frau*. Topographia Rangel, Bastora.

[English Transl. *On the Soul of the Indian Woman* by S. KETKAR, 1942 : Vol. I, Ch. 4 : The amalgamation of the Aryan and Dravidian principles. Vol. II, Ch. 6-7 : Philosophical and religious evolution in India and the consequences on the folk in general and on Women in particular.]

8. BHAWALKAR, V. Disposal of Girls in Yāska's Times. *IC* 3, July 1936.

[Nirukta II. 4 : *tasmāt striyam jātām parāsyanti* ....]

9. CHAKRAVARTY, A. The position of women in ancient India. *Cultural Heritage of India* (Ramakrishna Centenary), Calcutta 1937.

10. CHATTERJEE, B. K. The age of marriage in the Vedas. *CR* 64, Aug. 1937.

[RV I. 126. 6-7 ; X. 27.12 ; 85.9.] .... after puberty as well as before puberty .... RV in favour of early marriages ....

11. CHAUDHARI, J. B. The initiation of Women. *IHQ* 15, Mar. 1939.

.... Women are entitled to be initiated for Vedic studies ....

12. CHAUDHARI, J. B. Widow-marriage in ancient India. *Modern Review*, Jan. 1942.

[RV X. 18.8] .... widow-marriage was neither prohibited nor specially recommended in ancient India ....

13. DATTA, N. K. Widow in ancient India. *IHQ* 14, Dec. 1938.

14. DATTA, N. K. Widow in Ancient India. *Woolner Comm. Vol.*, Lahore 1940.

.... from root. *wid* (= lack) : SK. *vidh* ; Lat. *vidua* ; Ital. *vedova* ; Sp. *viuda* ; Fr. *veuve* ; O. Sl. *vidova* ; Russ. *vdova* ; O. Germ. *witunwa* ; Goth. *widuwo* ; Pers. *beva* ....

15. EHRENFELS, Baron Omar. *Mother-Right in India*. Hyderabad Govt. Press, 1941.

.... interesting attempt to classify the population of India on a basis of culture-development .... touches the vexed question whether the Indus Valley civilisation was immigrant

or emigrant, without arriving at a definite conclusion ....  
 dates mother-right as antecedent to totemism ....

Rev. : R. E. ENTHOVEN, *JRAS* (1943); J. H. Hutton, *Man* XLIII (1943).

15a. INDRA. *The Status of Woman in Ancient India*. Minerva Book Shop, Lahore 1940.

.... Social, religious, political, legal position of Woman ....

16. KANE, P. V. The marriageable age of girls in ancient India. *Jha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1937.

17. MARTIN, Mary. *Women in Ancient India*. Trübner and Co., London 1925.

[English Transl. of Clarisse Bader's *La Femme dans l'Inde antique*, Paris 1864.]

18. PINKHAM, M. W. *Woman in the Sacred Scriptures of Hinduism*. Columbia Univ. Press, New York 1941.

Rev. : J. W. KENNEDY, *JAOS* 61 (1941).

19. PURUSHOTTAMA, J. A comparative study of the position of woman in the Vedas and Smṛtis. XI AIOC, Hyderabad 1941.

20. RAO, S. Suttē. *ABORI* 14, 1932-33.

[RV X. 18.8 (= AV XVIII. 3.2)] .... *Sati* was not prevalent amongst Vedic Aryans ....

21. SASTRI, U. V. Women in Ancient India. *COJ* 2, Sept. 1935.

21a. STERNBACH, Ludwik. Juridical Aspects of the Gāndharva Form of Marriage. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

.... There existed in Ancient India two subdivisions of Gāndharva Vivāha—(1) one combined with Rākṣasa Vivāha; (2) the other not combined with it ....

21b. STERNBACH, Ludwik. *Veśyā. Bh. Vid.* IV, 1943.

[Synonyms and Aphorisms etc.]

21c. STERNBACH, Ludwik. The Rākṣasa Vivāha and the Paiśāca Vivāha. *NIA* VI (8-9), Nov. 1943.

.... The two *vivāhas* are only relics in the Dharmaśāstra of some forms of marriage existing in primitive times ....

22. UPADHYA, B. S. *Women in R̥gveda*. Nand Kishore Bros., Benares 1941.

[2nd Ed.]

Rev. : ANON., *Min I* 16 (1936); B. K. GHOSH, *IC* 7 (1941); C. K. RAJA, *ALB* 6 (1942); G. R. MALKANI, *Aryan Path* (1942).

23. VEDALANKAR, Taditkantji. Vedāmadhye striyañce sthāna. *Puruṣārtha* 16, Oct. 1939.

[Marathi.]

#### 140. SAMSKĀRA, GOTRA, ĀŚRAMA, ETC.

1. ACHARYA, G. V. The Sacred Thread Ceremony. *J Anthropol S*, Bombay 1935-36.

1a. AGRAWALA, V. S. Śākvarī Vrata (Hindi). *NPP* 48 (1-4).

[Ref. Gobhila G. S. III. 2.79.]

2. AIYER, C. P. Ramaswami. Ashramas, past and present. *Indian Review* 42, Dec. 1941.

3. APTE, V. M. The importance of the conception of Vrata in the social and religious life of the R̥gvedic Aryans and its bearings on the problem of the later Vratyas. XI AIOC, Hyderabad 1941.

4. BHARGAVA, M. L. Are the Gotras and Pravaras of Kṣatriyas the same as those of Brāhmaṇas. VI AIOC, Patna 1930.

5. BHATTACHARYA, B. Birthday ceremony in Ancient India. VIII AIOC, Mysore 1935.

6. CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. P. Kinship in the Vedic period. XXIX Ind. Science Congress, Baroda 1942.

[apropos I. Karve's articles in *ABORI* 20.]

7. CHENCHIAH, P. and others. *Ashramas—Past and Present*. Indian Christian Book Club, Madras.

Rev. : P. H. VALAVALKAR, *J Bom U* 11 (1942).

8. DAS, Kapileshwar. The Four Ages of Man. *Ved. Kes.* 30, May 1943.

.... Aryan design of the ideal life with its four āśramas is a pattern for progress in smooth, elastic and rhythmic gradation ....

9. DESHPANDE, K. *Child in Ancient India*. Venus Stores, Poona 1936.

Rev. : P. K. GODE, *ABORI* 18 (1936); K. R., *ALB* 1 (1936); W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 91 (1937); E. WALDSCHMIDT, *OLZ* 8-9 (1937); P. K. GODE, *OLD* 1 (1937); K. B. IYER, *JOR* 11 (1937); P. MASSON-OURSSEL, *JA* 229 (1937).

10. HOCART, A. M. Childhood ceremonies. *Folk-Lore*, Sept. 1935.

[Āś GS IV. 4.10; RV X, 18.3] .... dead man explicitly cut off from the living after cremation ....

11. KANE, P. V. Gotra and Pravara in Vedic Literature. *JBBRAS* 11, 1935.

12. KANE, P. V. Kalivarjya (actions forbidden in the Kali age). *JBBRAS* 12, 1936.

13. KARVE, Irawati. Kinship Terminology and Kinship Usages in R̥gveda and Atharvaveda. *ABORI* 20, 1938-39.

[in three instalments with index : also deals with "family organisation".]

14. LIEBICH, B. *Die vier indischen Āśramas*. Preuss und Jünger, Breslau 1936.

Rev. : W. BRANDENSTEIN, *WZKM* 45 (1938).

15. MODI, P. M. Development of the System of Āśramas. VII AIOC, Baroda 1933.

.... CU II. 23.1 indicates that originally there were only three Āśramas ....

16. MITRA, S. C. The Importance of Gotra among the Hindus. *J Anthropol S*, Bombay 1933-34.

17. PANDEY, R. B. The purpose of the Hindu Samskāras. *JBHU* 2, 1938.

.... Samskāras serve the needs of popular faith and unsophisticated minds, originating as they do from conscious forces governing the development and evolution of society ....

18. PANDEY, R. B. The pre-natal Samskāras of the Hindus. *JBHU* 3, 1939.

19. PANDEY, R. B. The Hindu Samskāras of Childhood. *JBHU* 4, 1939-40.

20. PANDEY, R. B. Symbolism of Hindu Nuptials. III Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

21. PANDEY, R. B. The Vivāha Saṁskāra of the Hindus. *JBHU* 6, 1941.

22. SENGUPTA, N. C. Putrikā-putra, or the appointed daughter's son in Ancient Law. *JASBL*, 4, 1938.

...., Vedic Aryans did not recognise a secondary son ....

23. STERNBACH, Ludwik. A sociological study of the forms of marriage in Ancient India (A résumé). *ABORI* 22, 1941.

24. STEVENSON, S. *The rights of the Twice-born*. 1920.

25. SYED, M. Hafiz. The meaning and Purpose of Gr̥hastha Āsrama. *Pr. Bh.* 49, Jan. 1944.

26. SYED, M. Hafiz. Gr̥hastha Āsrama and its Ethical Value. *KKT* X (5), May 1944.

#### 41. MISCELLANEOUS SOCIOLOGICAL TOPICS.

1. AIYAR, M. S. Ramaswami. Did Hindus practise circumcision in old times? *Kalpaka* 28, May-June 1933.

.... The name Śunaḥśepa (in AB) indicates a man who had undergone circumcision .... Vātsyāyana (*Kāmasūtra* II. 7. 15-22) also refers to it ....

2. ANONYMOUS. Vedātīla Yuddhakalā. *Puruṣārtha* 17, Nov. 1940.

[Marathi.]

3. APTE, V. M. Dice-Play in Vedic Literature. *Sahyādrī*, Dec. 1941.

[Marathi.]

4. CHAKRAVARTI, C. Dhanurveda. *Sāhitya-Pariṣat-Patrikā* 38, Calcutta.

5. CHAKRAVARTI, P. C. Naval Warfare in Ancient India. *IHQ* 6, Dec. 1930.

[RV I. 112.6; 116.3; 117.14-15; 119.4; IV. 27.4; VI. 62.6.]

6. CHAKRAVARTY, P. C. *The Art of War in Ancient India*. Univ. Bulletin 21, Dacca 1941.

Rev.: B. K. GHOSH, *ICA* 8 (1942); M. M. GHOSH, *IHQ* 19 (1943).



7. DATTA, Kalica Prasad. Dress and Ornaments of Ancient Times. *Pr. Bh.* 48, Feb. 1943.

7a. DIKSHITAR, V. R. Ramachandra. *War in Ancient India*. Macmillan and Co. 1944.

.... complete exposition of the art and science of war in ancient India—the history of Indian military tradition from the earliest times to the end of Vijayanagara epoch ....

Rev. : U. N. GHOSHAL, *IC* X (3); S. N. S., *JIH* XXIII (2); A. LALLEMAND, *NR* (Oct. 1944).

7b. EHRENFELS, O. R. Baron. The History of Dress. *JSHS* V, Karachi 1941.

8. GODE, P. K. Indian Bullock-cart, its prehistoric and Vedic ancestors. *PO*, July 1940.

9. MAJUMDAR, G. P. Dress and other personal requisites in ancient India. *IC* I, Oct. 1934-Jan.-April 1935.

Man's indebtedness to plants in the matter of dress, food, toilet, etc. ....

10. MEISSNER, Bruno. *Der Kuss im alten Orient*. SBPAW 28, Berlin 1934.

.... Der Mundkuss kommt in der älteren vedischen literatur nicht vor ....

11. NARAYANASWAMI. Rgveda āṇi Yuddhaśāstra. *Puruṣārtha* 18-19, July-Sept. 1942.

[Marathi.]

12. PADMANABHACHARI, T. R. Games, sports, pastimes in prehistoric relics. *M in I* 21, April-Sept. 1941.

13. RAY, J. C. Food and Drink in Ancient India. *M in I* 13-14, 1933-34.

14. RAY, T. N. The indoor and outdoor games in Ancient India. III Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

[games and festivals in Vedic period.]

15. REGMI, Delli Roman. The Control of Liquor in Ancient India. *NR* 12, Nov. 1940.

.... Liquor was brought under control, however lax that control might be, as early as the RV-period. The early society

of RV condemned the use of spirits in strong language. Soma was non-alcoholic syruplike thing prepared out of the juice of Soma-plant. It was not even a fermented liquor. Only during extraordinary events like Sautrāmaṇi and Vājapeya was Surā used ....

### XVIII. ARTS AND SCIENCES.

#### 142. FINE ARTS AND WRITING.

1. BULSARA, S. J. Ancient Indian alphabets : Their Iranian origin. X, AIOC, Tirupati 1940.

2. CHATTERJEE, E. Art in Primitive and Ancient India. *Modern Review* 63.

3. CHATTERJI, S. K. Some Problems in the Origin of Art and Culture in India. *Visva Bharati Quarterly* 8, June 1931.

.... The various strata : (1) Pre-Aryan Art of India (of Mohenjodaro and Harappa) connected with pre-Aryan religion—at base connected with Sumerian art : also Austric element. (2) Some rudimentary art, mostly borrowed from Assyria and Babylonia, brought in by Aryans. (3) Art of Aryan Persia. (4) First expression of Ancient Indian National Art, representing Aryan and non-Aryan share, is to be found in the Maurya and Śuṅga period ....

4. CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. C. Reference to writing in Rgveda-saṁhitā. *PO* 1, Jan. 1937.

.... Lakshman SARUP's view, that RV is prior to Indus Valley civilisation because RV knew no writing while the latter did, is refuted. RV shows knowledge of writing. RV X, 71—*na dadarśa vācam*—indicates that there was speech which could be seen, i.e. writing ....

5. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Geschichte der indischen und indonesischen Kunst*. Leipzig 1927.

[German Transl. by H. Goetz of the original English work : Ch. 1—Indo-Sumerian Art of Mohenjodaro : Relation between Dravidian and Aryan.]

6. GANGOLY, O. C. Non-Aryan Contribution to Indian Music. *ABORI* 19, 1938-39.

7. GANGULI, K. K. Bead Ornaments of Ancient India. *CR* 72, Sept. 1939.

8. GANGULI, K. K. Symbols in Early Indian Jewellery. *IHQ* 16, Sept. 1940.

9. GANGULI, K. K. Early Indian Jewellery. *IHQ* 18, Mar. 1942.

10. GHOSH, Manoranjan. A Study of the Early Indian Terra-cotta Figurines. VII AIOC, Baroda 1933.

...., refers to Vedic texts describing head-dress etc. ....

10a. HALDAR, A. K. Art and Our Contribution to the World. *JGJRI* 1(2), Feb. 1944.

.... Mohenjo Daro seals display the earliest school of Indo-Aryan sculpture .... Indus civilisation was a distinct type of Vedic civilisation ....

11. ROY, Rabindra Nath. The Antiquity of Indian Images and Temples. *Pr. Bh.* 48, June 1943.

.... KAEGI, BOLLESEN, COOMARASWAMY, BHATTACHARYA, VENKATESWARA, GANGOLY and KONOW have brought forth evidences to show that images have been in use as early as RV—period ....

12. SIVARAMAMURTY, C. Antiquity and Evolution of Art in India. *JOR* 7, Oct.-Dec. 1934.

[artistic conception of ancient Indians in Vedic and classical literature: Art in wood, clay and metal.]

13. VENKATESWARA, S. V. Vedic Iconography (Traces of pre-historic art in the Vedic texts). V AIOC, Lahore 1928.

#### 143. ASTRONOMY.

1. APTE, G. S. Our Vedic and Modern Calendar. *Ojha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1934.

[Hindi.]

1a. DAFTARI, K. L. *The Astronomical Method and its Application to the Chronology of Ancient India*. Nagpur University, 1942.

[(1) Date of the Mahābhārata war—1197 B.C. (2) System of Ancient Chronology and Date of Śrī Rāma. (3) Date of the Vedas.]

Rev. : P. C. SENGUPTA, *JRASB* IX (1943).

2. DAS, S. R. Cosmographical Theories of the Hindu Astronomers. *IHQ* 3, Sept. 1927.

3. GEIGER, B. Der Planet Venus im Awesta. *WZKM* 45, 1938.

[apropos J. HERTEL. *Der Planet Venus im Awesta*. SBSA W. 87, 1936.]

4. GHOSH, E. N. Was the Equation of Time known to the Vedic Sages? *IHQ* 5, Mar. 1929.

5. GOPANI, A. S. Indian Astronomy before the Greek Contact. *Bh. Vid.* 1, Mar. 1940.

[Gujarathi.]

6. HERTEL, J. *Der Planet Venus im Awesta*. SBSAW 87, 1936.

Rev. : J. C. TAVADIA, *OLZ* 11 (1937).

7. KAYE, G. R. The Nakshatras and Precession. *IA*, 1921.  
.... In very early works, we have ordinary list of Nakshatras that are of ritualist nature rather than astronomical. These lists all begin with *Kṛittikā* ....

7a. KULKARNI, B. R. The Vedic Background of the Epoch of the Vikrama Era. *Saṁśodhaka* XIII (2), Dhulia, June 1944.

[Marathi.]

8. NEGELEIN, J. von. Das Sternbild des "Grossen Bären" in Sibirien und Indien. *ARW* 27, 1929.

[RV I. 164.15.]

9. PURANIK, H. B. and BHAYALIKAR, A. R. Vedātīla Rāśi. *Puruṣārtha* 18, Jan. 1942.

[Marathi.]

10. RAJA RAO, M. The Eclipse-code of the Rgvedic Aryans as revealed in the Śuṇahśepa hymns and the Brāhmaṇas. *PO* 6, April-July 1941.

11. RAJA RAO, M. The Śambara Cycle. *Hindu*, 9-11-1941.

12. SASTRI, V. Subrahmanya. Aryan Parentage of Astronomical Systems of Chaldea, China and India. *QJMS* 21, 1930-31.

13. SENGUPTA, P. C. Hindu Astronomy. *Cultural Heritage of India* (Ramakrishna Centenary), Calcutta 1937.

[ (1) Vedic Astronomy. ]

14. SENGUPTA, P. C. Solstice Days in Vedic Literature. *JAS BL* 4, 1938.

15. SHAMASASTRI, R. The Vedic Cycle and Era of Thirty-three Years. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

16. SHAMASASTRI, R. *Drapsa : The Vedic Cycle of Eclipses*. Mysore 1938.

17. SHAMASASTRI, R. Test of the Vedic Eclipse-Cycle. *Kane Comm. Vol.*, Poona 1941.

18. SHAMASASTRI, R. Rohita : A sure test of the Vedic Eclipse Cycle. *PO* 5, 1941.

.... Rohita in AV is identified with a cyclic solar eclipse  
....

19. SHAMASASTRI, R. Equinoxes in the Vedas. *Hindu Heritage*, Feb. 1942.

20. SHAMASASTRI, R. The Pañcajanas. *PO* 7, April-July 1942.

.... Pañcajanas are five minor planets ....

21. SHAMASASTRI, R. The Vedas and the Planets. *NIA* 5, Sept. 1942.

22. SHAMASASTRI, R. The Indian Epics and the Planets. *NIA* 5, Sept. 1942.

23. SHAMASASTRI, R. Solstices and Equinoxes in the Vedas. *CR*, Dec. 1942.

23a. SHAMASASTRI, R. Kalpa or the World-Cycle. *JGJRI* I (1), Nov. 1943.

24. VADER, V. H. Determination of the Vernal Equinox in the constellation Punarvasu, Puṣya, Āśleṣā etc. or further researches into the antiquity of the Vedas. IV AIOC, Allahabad 1926.

25. VENKATASUBBIAH, A. Mean Samkrāntis. *IA*, 1933.

26. VENKATESWARA, S. V. The Three Vedic Jyotis. V AIOC, Lahore 1928.

## 144. MATHEMATICS.

1. DAS, S. R. The Origin and Development of Numerals. *IHQ* 3, 1927.

2. DATTA, B. B. The Scope and Development of Hindu Ganita. *IHQ* 5, Sept. 1929.

3. DATTA, B. B. *The Science of the Śulba*. Calcutta Univ., 1932.

[A Study in Early Hindu Geometry.]

4. DATTA, B. B. Vedic Mathematics. *Cultural Heritage of India* (Ramakrishna Centenary), Calcutta 1937.

5. DATTA, B. B. and SINGH, A. N. *History of Hindu Mathematics*. Motilal Banarasi Dass, Lahore 1938.

Rev. : S. R. DAS, *Modern Review* (1939).

6. GUPTA, M. Hindu Contribution to Mathematics. *All. Univ. Magazine* 20, Allahabad 1941.

7. SEAL, B. N. Hindu and Greek Contributions to Mathematical Sciences : Comparative Retrospect. *JUPHS*, July 1935.

## 145. NATURAL AND OTHER SCIENCES.

1. BANERJEE, M. N. A note on *haritaḥ āyasaḥ*. *IHQ* 6, June 1930.

[conception of iron and steel in the Vedic period.]

2. BANERJEE, M. N. A note on iron in the Rgvedic age. *IHQ* 8, June 1932.

3. CHAKRABERTY, Chandra. *Ancient Hindu Medicine*. Vijaya Krishna Bros., Calcutta.

4. DAS, S. R. The Early History of Irrigation. *Modern Review*, 1933.

[in Vedic times.]

5. DHAR, N. R. India's Contribution to Chemical Knowledge. *Cultural Heritage of India* (Ramakrishna Centenary), Calcutta 1937.

[Vedic period.]

6. GANGAPRASAD. Swami Dayanand Saraswati on Harmony between the Vedas and Science. *Dayanand Comm. Vol.*, Ajmer 1933.

7. GANGULI, R. Cultivation in Ancient India. *IHQ* 6-7, Dec. 1930—Mar. 1931.

8. GHOSE, E. N. Vaidika Sāhitya Prāṇir Kathā. *Hara-prasad Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1932.

[Bengali : Exhaustive description of animals mentioned in different parts of Vedic Literature.]

9. GHOSH, E. N. Vaidika Sāhitya Udbhider Kathā. *Ojha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1934.

[Bengali : Botany in RV.]

10. JILA, K. D. *Dentistry in Ancient India*. Mani Printing Press, Navasari 1938.

11. KASHYAP, R. R. Parasitology in the Atharva Veda. *IC* 2, July 1935.

12. MAJUMDAR, G. P. Man's Indebtedness to Plants. *IC* 2-3, 1935-37.

13. MAJUMDAR, G. P. Botany in India—Past and Present. *Cultural Heritage of India* (Ramakrishna Centenary), Calcutta 1937.

[Classification of plants in Vedic Texts etc.]

14. MÜLLER, Reinhold F. G. Die Medizin im Rgveda. *Asia-Major* 6, 1930.

15. PITHAWALLA, M. B. Geological Researches in Oriental Scriptures. *JCOI* 23, 1932.

[in Veda and Avesta.]

16. ROY, S. K. Minerology and Mining in Ancient India. *JBORS* 28, Sept. 1942.

[from pre-Vedic times downwards.]

17. ROYCHOWDHURY, S. P. A short account of the agricultural methods practised in Ancient India. *S and C* July 1941.

[reference from Vedas, Purāṇas, Smṛtis etc.]

18. SARUP, Lakshman. The Law of Reflection of Heat and Light. *Dayanand Comm. Vol.*, Ajmer 1933.

....production of fire direct from the Sun-rays was known to Yāska ....

19. SUBBA RAO, P. *Vedic Parasitology*. Andhra Aṣṭurveda Viśhvavidyalaya, Coconada 1936.

Rev. : P. K. GODE, *OLD* 1 (1938).

20. UNAKAR, M. V. Meteorology in the Rg-Veda. *JBBRAS* 9-10, 1933-34.

.... In RV expression is given to regularity in periodic meteorological phenomena with a reference to comparatively peaceful precipitation in descriptions of Varuṇa (the encompassing sky) ....

21. VADHYAR, K. C. Comparative Sphageology. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

## XIX. HISTORY.

### 146. INDO-GERMANS.

1. BENDER, H. H. *The Home of the Indo-Europeans*. Princeton Univ. Press, 1922.

2. BONFANTE, G. Civilisation Indo-européenne et civilisation Hittite. *Arch Or* 11, June 1937.

3. BRANDENSTEIN, W. *Die erste 'indogermanische' Wanderung*. Gerold, Wien 1936.

[Hypothesis of an earlier and later periods of Idg. cultural development in different places. Refer : Keith. "The Home of the IE," *IHQ* 13.]

Rev. : E. BENVENISTE, *BSL* 38 (1937); E. KALINEA, *OLZ* 11 (1937); V. V. GOKHALE, *OLD* 2 (1939).

4. BRANDENSTEIN, W. Zur Urheimat der Indo-germanen. *KZ* 66, 1939.

[apropos Specht. "Sprachliches zur Urheimat der Idg." *KZ* 66; also see Specht's "Erwiderung".]

5. CHARPENTIER, J. The Original Home of the Indo-Europeans. *BSOS*, 1925.

.... evidence of comparative philology indicates that the IE sprang from central Asia, east of the Caspian Sea ....

Rev. : R. C. TEMPLE, *IA* (1928).



5a. DANDEKAR, R. N. Some Recent Theories about the Indo-Europeans. *Prācyavāṇī* I (2), April 1944.

.... A survey of work dealing with the Indo-European problem done since 1933 ....

6. ENGELBRECHT, T. H. *Die Urheimat der Indogermanen* (eine prähistorisch-geographische Studie). Glückstadt 1933.

.... das in dem heutigen Nordsee versunkene Land ....  
Rev.: W. SCHULZ, *IF* 53 (1935).

7. GHOSH, B. K. Recent Researches on Indo-European Fauna. *JGIS* 6, July 1939.

[apropos Nehring: *Studien zur idg. Kultur und Urheimat* Wien 1936] .... conclusions: (1) In the case of some of the animals, it would be improbable or quite impossible to localise their breeding in Northern Europe. (2) There is nothing however against localising them in SE Europe. (3) In most cases the origin of the animal concerned or breeding of the same must be referred to Asia. (4) Striking similarities with the designations of the animals in Asiatic languages could not have been fortuitous. IE cattle-breeding must have been largely determined by Asiatic influences.

8. GÜNTHER, H. F. K. *Die nordische Rasse bei den Indogermanen Asiens* (Zugleich ein Beitrag zur Frage nach der Urheimat und Rassenkunft der Indogermanen). J. F. Lehmanns Verlag, München 1934.

.... 'die europäische Herkunft dieser Völkergruppe' .... RV, 1800-1200 B.C.; Zarathushtra, 6th or 7th cent. B.C.

Rev.: V. CHRISTIAN, *WZKM* 42 (1935); F. SPECHT, *GGA* 197 (1935); J. C. TAVADIA, *JCOI* 51 (1937).

9. HERMANN, E. Die Eheformen der Urindogermanen. *NG GW* 1, 1934.

10. KEITH, A. B. The Home of the Indo-Europeans. *Pavry Comm. Vol.*, London 1933.

[a critical discussion of the important theories] .... true conclusion from all evidence remains that there have not yet been adduced any grounds which justify us in definitely identifying the IE original home .... the question does not permit an answer of scientific character ....

11. KEITH, A. B. The Home of the Indo-Europeans. *IHQ* 13, Mar. 1937.

[apropos BRANDENSTEIN: *Die erste idg. Wanderung*. Wien 1936.]

12. KEITH, A. B. Indo-Europeans in the Mediterranean Area. *IHQ* 16, Sept. 1940.

[Asia Minor : Greece and Balkans : Illyrians and Italians.]

13. KOPPERS, W. Die Indogermanen im Lichte der historischen Völkerkunde. *Anthropos* 30.

The Idg. wandered out of Inner Asia.

14. *Die Indogermanin—und Germanenfrage* (Neue Wege zu ihrer Lösung). Ed. KOPPERS, W. Wiener Beiträge zur Kulturgeschichte und Linguistik 3, Leipzig 1936.

.... (1) A. NEHRING : "Studien zur idg. Kultur und Urheimat." (South Russian home for primitive IE). (2) W. von BRANDENSTEIN : "Die Lebensformen der Idg." (3) W. KOPPERS : "Pferdeopfr und Pferdekult der Idg." (4) R. BLEICHSTER : "Rossweihe und Pferderennen im Totenkult der kaukasischen Völker." (5) W. AMSCHLER : "Die ältesten Funde des Hauspferdes". (6) V. G. CHILDE : "The Antiquity of Nordic Culture." (The nordic neolithic culture began late as compared with the British and Danubian and only when the neolithic economy had been left behind in the East Mediterranean and Hither Asia. The Nordic province, which was still absorbing cultural impulses from its neighbours, would then hardly seem a promising Urheimat for the Idg.). (7) R. PITTONI : "Die Uraltertumskunde zur Frage der idg. Urheimat." (Neither may Nordic culture be called the 'IE—Urkultur' nor may its home be declared the original IE home, but the eastern region characterised by Kammkeramic. The North gave only the finishing touch to the human waves coming from the East. (8) A. CLOSS : "Die Religion des Semnonstammes" (Religion of ancient Germanic tribes). (9) Alexander SLAWIK : "Kultische Geheimbünde der Japaner und der Germanen."

Rev. : E. BENVENISTE, *BSL* 38 (1937); B. K. GHOSH, *JGIS* 5 (1938).

15. KOSAMBI, D. D. The Emergence of National Characteristics among three Indo-European Peoples. *ABORI* 20, 1941.

.... Caste-system is the chief variant of the Indic Aryans from the Greeks and the Romans ....

16. LA VALLÉE-POUSSIN, L. de. *Indo-européennes et Indo-ira-niens : L'Inde jusque vers 300 av. J. C.* Histoire du Monde, Paris 1924.

17. MANN, Stuart E. The Cradle of the Indo-Europeans : Linguistic Evidence. *Man* 43, July-Aug. 1943.

[with a sketch-map] .... deals with some of the names of wild animals, trees, plants, domestic animals, tools and devices and arrives at an approximate location of the primitive home by a process of elimination .... IE had no common words for tropical and subtropical vegetation and fauna ; names for exclusively Western European animals and plants are also wanting. The IE lived a highly organised life. They lived in an age in which all kinds of tools had reached a degree of excellence. The home of the IE must have had a temperate climate. All this seems to point to Northern-Eastern Europe and Northern-Western Asia ....

18. MODI, J. J. A few traits of culture common to ancient Germans, Indians and Iranians. *J Anthropol S*, Bombay 1933.

19. NEHRING, Alfons. *Studien zur indogermanischen Kultur und Urheimat*. Wiener Beiträge zur Kulturgeschichte und Linguistik, Wien 1936.

20. PATEL, Manilal. The Civilisation and Culture of the Indo-Europeans. *CR* 55, May 1935.

21. PILLAI, V. Chockalingam. *The Origin of the Indo-European Races and Peoples*. Vol. I. Palamkottah 1935.

.... IE. civilisation is a blend of three different incompatible racial elements—the bull, the mark and the snake ....  
Rev. : S. S., *QJMS* 27 (1936) ; ANON., *Kalpaka* 31 (1936) ; W. WUEST, *OLZ* 2 (1937).

22. RECHE, Otto. *Rasse und Heimat der Indogermanen*. J. F. Lehmanns Verlag, München 1936.

.... The physiological attributes indicate that the Nordic race can only have been bred in a definitely maritime climate, that is to say under the dominating influence of an ocean and in an environment characterised by coolness, dampness and extremely little sun-shine ....

Rev. : J. SCHWIDETZKY, *OLZ* 5 (1939).

23. SCHACHERMEYR, Fr. Ausbreitung der Indogermanen im Mittelmeergebiet. *Hirt Comm. Vol.*, Heidelberg 1935.

24. SCHRADER, O. *Die Indogermanen*. Quelle und Meyer, Leipzig 1935.

[revised by H. Krahe.]

Rev. : A. DEBRUNNER, *IF* 54 (1936).

25. SCHUCHHARDT, Carl. *Die ersten Indogermanen* (Herkunft und Entwicklung). SBPAW 19, Berlin 1938.

26. SPECHT, F. Sprachliches zur Urheimat der Indogermanen. KZ 66, 1939.

.... (1) Einleitendes. (2) Zur Schichtung der idg. Mundarten. (3) Verbale à-Stämme und Isoglossen. (4) Metalle und Axt. (5) Tiere und Pflanzen. (6) Die Hochzeitsbräuche. (7) Der Pflug. (8) Staat, Recht, Religion. (9) Die Buche und die Urheimat der Idg. (10) Die Kirgisensteppes—die urheimat der Idg. ....

27. STRZYGOWSKI, J. *Spuren indogermanischen Glaubens in der bildenden Kunst*. Carl Winter, Heidelberg 1936.

27a. SULIMIRSKI, T. Some Remarks concerning the Problem of the Origin of the Slavs. *Man* XLIV, July-Aug. 1944.

....on the basis of relationships and language similarities bet. IE peoples, as established by Hirt, the Slavs must have been situated among Teutons Balts, Indo-Iranians, Thracians and Illyrians—which should correspond geographically to an area roughly situated bet. the Elbe and Dnieper—the Baltic Sea and the Sudeten and Carpathian Mountains .... there are however more arguments for the assumption that the bearers of Lusatian culture were the Slavs and for the location of the oldest Slavonic settlements in Poland and East Germany, than there are against it ....

28. TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. The Indo-European Home-Land : A Restatement of the question. VI AIOC, Patna 1930.

...., The Iranian tradition points to the North Polar regions  
....,

29. WADLER, A. *Das Rätsel der Indogermanen*. Rudolf Geering, Basel 1937.

Rev. : J. BLOCH, BSL 39 (1939).

#### 147. NEIGHBOURS OF INDIA.

1. BITTEL, Kurt. *Die Ruinen von Bogazköy, der Hauptstadt des Hethiterreiches*. W. de Gruyter, Berlin 1937.

Rev. : W. VON SODEN, GGA 5 (1938).

2. BRIGGS, G. W. Brief Outline of Indo-Iranian Contacts. *Pavry Comm. Vol.*, London 1933.

3. BULSARA, S. J. Iran and India (an unceasing friendly contact between the great Aryan races). IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

4. CAMERON, G. G. *History of Early Iran*. Univ. Press, Chicago 1935.

[political history of the Iranian plateau before the rise of Cyrus the great.]

Rev. : L. WATERMAN, *JAOS* 56 (1936).

5. CAVAGNAC, Eugène. *Subbiluliuma et son temps*. Paris 1932.

Rev. : G. FURLANI, *JRAS* (1934).

6. CHILDE, V. G. *New Light on the most ancient East : The oriental prelude to European prehistory*. Kegan Paul, London 1934.

[Ch. 8 deals with the Indian civilisation in 3rd millenium B.C.]

Rev. : Ed., *M in I* 14 (1934).

7. CHILDE, V. G. *L'Orient préhistorique*. Payot, Paris 1935.

8. CHILDE, V. G. India and the West before Darius. *Antiquity* 13, 1939.

9. DATTA, B. N. Ancient Near East and India : Cultural Relations. *CR* 64-65, Sept.-Nov. 1937.

.... (1) Indo-European influence in Ancient Near East. Mitanni language is Sanskritic; Hittite and Kassite languages also are of IE origin. (2) The Hittite Question. (It is certain that, on one hand, they stood under the cultural influence of Babylonia, on the other hand, if not IE in race, they had IE influence on them). (3) Kassite question. (Kassites of Zagros, whose language seems to contain elements which are really Aryan, are probably the oldest known movements of speech, in 16th cent. B.C.). (4) The questions about other Peoples. (a) Peoples of the regions of NE Gullium and Subartu (according to Dr. Christian, they were ruled by the Aryans in 3rd millenium B.C. Childe finds no scrap of evidence to prove this. Names from this region are specifically non-IE. (b) Medes. (5) The Mitanni question and India : (a) M. is an Aryan language of 'Satem' branch. (b) It has got affinity with post-Vedic Indo-Aryan dialects. (c) In 14th cent. B.C. and earlier the rulers of Northern Mesopotamia worshipped Vedic gods. (d) Tribes who brought the worship of these gods, probably from East

tern Iran, must have adopted it in their original home about 16th cent. B.C. (e) Vedic civilisation had already reached perfection. (f) Mitanni dynasts were Indians on their way to India (Hüsing). Winternitz, Jacobi, Konow, Hillebrandt consider the Gods to be Indian Vedic deities. Isolated migrations back to the West are assumed. (g) Mitanni people were Aryans, of the same stock as the Kassites. (6) Indo-Mitannian question (Cultural relations existed between Indus Valley and Mesopotamia; so too between Indo-Aryan India and Aryan Near East). (7) Ethnical relations of Ancient Near East Peoples. (8) Indo-European Question.

10. GÖTZE, A. Sunassura: an Indian King of Kizwatna. *Pavry Comm. Vol.*, London 1933.

11. HERTZ, Amelia. *Die Kultur um den persischen Golf und ihre Ausbreitung*. Dieterich, Leipzig 1930.

Rev: W. FRINTZ, *ZDMG* 85 (1931); S. PRZEWORSKI and O. NEUGEBAUER, *OLZ* 34 (1931); H. PHILIPP, *Ph. W.* 51 (1931); A. K. COOMARASWAMY, *IHQ* 7 (1931).

12. HERZFELD, E. Völker—und Kulturzusammenhänge im alten Orient. *Arbeit d. Notgemeinschaft d. deutsch. Wissen.* 5, 1928.

13. KEITH, A. B. Mitanni. Iran and India. *Modi Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1930.

[Ref. PORZIG's article in *ZII* 5] .... In the region of the kingdom of Mitanni, about 1400 B.C., the Aryans, not yet separated into Iranians and Indians, were living in close contiguity ....

14. MEYER, E. *Indo-Europeans of Mitanni*. SBA, 1925.

.... They were specifically Indians ....

15. MIRONOV, N. D. Aryan Vestiges in the Near East of the Second Millenary B. C. *AO* 11, 1932-33.

.... (1) The Kassites. (2) The Hyksos (the dominant element of the ruling class being Indian, and not Aryan). (3) Palestine and Syria. (4) The Mitanni ('a rather strong Indian element in the ruling class'). (5) The Hittites ....

16. PAUST, Albert. Hethit. und iran. Religion. *LZB* (Jahresberichte), Leipzig 1930 onwards.

17. PRZYLUSKI, J. La ville du *cakravartin*. Influences babyloniennes sur la civilisation de l'Inde. *RO* 5, 1929.

18. SEMPER, Max. *Rassen und Religionen im alten Vorderasien*. Carl Winter, Heidelberg 1930.

.... Aryan Gods, Mithras and Varuna, are regarded as apotheosis respectively of 'Vertrag' and 'Eid' ....

Rev. : E. H. STURTEVANT, *Lg* 7 (1931).

19. SEMPER, Max. *Zur Rassengeschichte der Indo-germanen Irans*. *Hirt Comm. Vol.*, Heidelberg 1936.

.... Die Arier, Griechen und Germanen machen eine engere indogermanische Gruppe aus, die sich deutlich von derjenigen der Slaven, Römer und Kelten abhebt ....

20. STEIN, Aurel. *The Indo-Iranian Borderlands : their pre-history in the light of geography and of recent explorations*. Royal Anthropological Institute, London 1934.

.... The author traces the links of the Indus civilisation with the chalcolithic remains of the "Near East". Terracotta figurines of a distinctly Indian cult are found in about 65 sites. This indicates essential unity of civilisation which existed during chalcolithic times on the border region between India and Iran. Stein refers to certain epigraphic, philological and geographical considerations to indicate the route of the Aryan migration into India through Mitanni, Persia, Baluchistan and Makran ....

Rev. : Pierre DUPONT, *JA* 228 (1936).

21. STEIN, Aurel. *Early Relations between India and Iran*. 1937.

22. UNGER, Eckhard. *Altindogermanisches Kulturgut in Nord-Mesopotamien*. O. Harrassowitz, Leipzig 1938.

Rev. : W. VON SODEN, *GGA* 5 (1938).

#### 148. INDO-ARYANS.

1. ARAYAMUTHAN, T. G. The Date of the Aryan Advent in India. *QJMS* 34 (2-3), Oct. 1943—Jan. 1944.

.... Legend of Dionysos narrated by Megasthenes is in truth the tradition of both the Indian and Iranian peoples in regard to the parting of the Indo-Iran. peoples about 6777 B.C. ; the Aryanisation of India and Iran under Soma and Zarathushtra respectively, and the duration of dynasties of Indian kings in the line of Soma ....

- 1a. AUTRAN, M. Charles. *Mithra, Zoroastre et la préhistoire aryenne du christianisme*. Paris 1935.

.... rejects Vedic hymns as a proper subject for scientific study on the ground that they fail to reveal the existence of

"organised and organic doctrines" of sufficient fixity to admit of such treatment .... Vedic texts not homogeneous .... Rsis indulged in individual poetic effusions, which deprived the Sūktas of their doctrinal consistency ....

2. BINDRA, Charanjit Singh. The Advent of Aryans into India. *Pr. Bh.* 46, Mar. 1941.

.... There were two waves—one of the broad-headed Aryans and the other of the longheaded ....

3. CHAUDHARI, S. B. The Expansion of the Indo-Aryan Races. *CR* 39, June 1931.

.... World was peopled by a series of migrations: (1) earliest stratum of migration into India—Dravidians of South India and Brahui of Baluchistan. (2) Next came the Aryans, whose entry and expansion extended over centuries. In the course of expansion, the Indo-Aryans broke up into several races and nations with definite territorial limits ....

4. DEB, S. K. The Myth of the Aryans. *Modern Review*, Jan. 1937.

5. EICKSTEDT, E. Frhr. von. Arier und Nāgas. Das historische Gegenspiel in der Kulturdynamik des indoceylonesischen Völkerkreises. *Hirt Comm. Vol.*, Heidelberg 1936.

.... (1) Idg. Präludium. (2) Altindien und die Erben von Mohenjo-Daro. (3) Urindien und die Rolle des dravidischen Nāgātums. (4) Südindien als Mittler. (5) Die Ceylon-Nāgas und das letzte Arierland. (6-10). Thesen zur Zusammenfassung .... In Indien sind nicht die Indo-germanen eigewandert, sondern nur ihre Sprache hat sich ausgebreitet. In den Wellenbewegungen, die das Indo-germanentum vortragen, müssen wir die rassischen Träger des Impulses von dem geistigen Impuls selbst trennen ....

6. GANGULY, A. C. *History of the Origin and Expansion of the Aryans*. PWSBS 4(h), Benares.

7. GANGULY, A. C. *Ancient Home of the Aryans and their Migration to India*. PWSBS 5(a), Benares.

8. GHOSH, N. N. The Elusive Aryan. *CR* 53, Nov. 1934.

.... Vedic Aryans by themselves formed a distinct ethnic group and were the carriers of a highly distinctive culture. They did not, if pure, remain pure (race) for very long after their advent into the Punjab. This is established by the Srau-



ta literature. Literary data firmly establish that they had somewhere in the Iranian plateau close and intimate relationship with a people who later became the carriers of that other remarkable and distinctive culture and literature—the Avestan. They were presumably one people when they parted company and then had later individual developments ....

9. HEINE-GELDERN, Robert von. The Migration of the Aryans to India. *Research and Progress* 4, May-June 1938.

.... Excavations at Mohenjodaro and Harappa brought to light a pre-Aryan culture of 3rd millenium B.C. However in the north of India, a large number of copper and—more rarely—bronze weapons and tools have been found which are of a different shape from those of Harappa and Mohenjodaro. They are also more highly developed than the more archaic forms found at these two places. From this we may easily assume that they date from the period between the end of these two cities and the beginning of history, a period still shrouded in darkness. If anywhere, it was among these North Indian objects that there was some chance of finding traces of the Vedic Aryans .... The migration of the Aryans into India cannot have occurred earlier than 1150 B.C.—nor much later than 1000 B.C. It was the last wave of a huge migration, which, starting from Central Europe, shook the ancient world from the Danube to Egypt and from Greece to Ganges ....

10. HERAS, H. The Cradle of the Aryans. *NR*, April-May 1937.

.... based on inferences drawn from common vocabulary of Aryan-speaking peoples .... In that portion of Southern Russia which extends along the middle and upper course of the Volga, the Early Aryans grew into a large family and then spread over the whole Eurasian continent ....

11. HERAS, H. The Aryans in their Homeland, *NR*, Mar.-April 1938.

- 11a. HERAS, H. La Cueston Arya (The Aryan Question). *Razón Y Fe* CXX, Madrid.

12. JOHN, D. *The Origin of the Indian Āryas as told by the Sages*. Interpretation of Ancient Writings 2, Sept. 1942.

13. KALLA, Lachmidhar. *The Home of the Āryas*. Delhi University, 1930.

.... Himālayas as the cradle of the infant Aryan race ....

13a. KAPUR, K. India, the Home of Aryans. V Ind. Hist. Congress, Hyderabad 1943.

.... based on *Āryan kā ādi deśa* (Hindi) by SAMPURNANANDA  
 .... Original home of Aryans was land of seven rivers in NW India, from Sindhu to Sarasvati .... Tilak's theory of 'Arctic Home' refuted .... *Devāsura-saṅgrāma* was a religious war and was responsible (not the pressure of population on land) for the movements of Aryans from the Punjab to Iran and thence through the Caspian and Black seas (then probably connected with each other) to the Balkan peninsula and the Mediterranean islands .... Indus Valley excavations establish the priority of RV-Aryan culture to the non-Aryan Semitic culture as revealed by these finds .... no evidence of Aryan influence on them .... evidence for this thesis mainly drawn from RV-hymns ...

14. KEITH, A. B. Aryan Names in Early Asiatic Records. *IHQ* 12, Dec. 1936.

14a. MUNSHI, K. M. Early Home of the Aryans. *Bh. Vid.* IV (2), May 1943.

.... Aryans started their peregrinations from somewhere in NW India, some centuries before Dāśarājña .... the migration belonged only to the superfluous population of roving tribes ....

15. POISSON, Georges. *Les Aryens* (Étude linguistique, ethnologique et préhistorique). Payot, Paris 1934.

.... The Indogermans (Aryans) represent the mixture of the mediterranean race of Africa, brachycephalic race of 'Little' Asia and the nordic race ....

Rev.: P. POUCHA, *Arch Or* 8 (1936).

16. PRANNATH, The Aryan Immigration in India. *Illustrated Weekly of India*, Bombay, July-Aug. 1935.

[The Aryans before 1000 B.C.]

16a. SAMPURNANANDA, Shri. *Āryan kā Ādi-deśa* (Hindi). Leader Press, Allahabad.

17. SCHMÖKEL, Hartmut. *Die ersten Arier im alten Orient*. C. Kabitzsch, Leipzig 1938.

Rev.: W. VON SODEN, *GGA* 5 (1938).

17a. SHEJWALKAR, T. S. The Mahābhārata Data for Aryan Expansion in India. *BDCRI* V, 1943-44.

18. TRIVEDA, D. S. The Original Home of the Aryans. *ABORI* 20, 1938-39.

.... From India, Aryans went and colonised outside .... Biblical garden of Eden was on the river Devika near Multan, where man was first born ....

149. INDIAN HISTORY (GENERAL).

1. ALLAN, J. ; HAIG, T. W. ; DODWELL, H. H. *The Cambridge Shorter History of India*. Cambridge Univ. Press 1934.

Rev. : P. E. ROBERTS, *BSOS* 7 (1935). L. F. RUSHBROOK WILLIAMS, *JRAS* (1935).

2. AYYANGAR, P. T. S. *Stone Age in India*. Madras Univ., 1928.

- 2a. BAGCHI, P. C. The Rôle of the Central Asian Nomads in the History of India. *JGIS*, July 1943.

.... Vedic references to peoples beyond the northern and north-western frontiers .... Bāhlika (AV, SPB); Uttara Madra and Uttara Kuru (AB); Kamboja (Nirukta) ....

3. BANERJEE, R. D. *Prehistoric, Ancient and Hindu India*. Blackie and Son, 1934.

Rev. : ANON., *Min I* 16 (1936).

4. BANERJI-SASTRI, A. Pargiter's Ancient Indian Historical Tradition versus Basu's *Purāṇapraveśa*. *JBORS* 24, 1938.

5. BANERJI-SASTRI, A. English Translation (with notes) of Lassen's *Indische Altertumskunde*. *JBORS* 26-27, 1940-41.

6. BHAGAVADDATTA. *Bhārata-Varṣakā Itihāsa* (Hindi), Lahore 1940.

7. BHANDARKAR, D. R. Presidential Address. II Ind. Hist. Congress, Allahabad 1938.

8. CHAKRABARTY, C. *Reflections on Indian Travels*. Vijaya Krishna Bros., Calcutta.

.... supports Puranic traditions by anthropological and historical data.

Rev. : P. K. GODE, *OLD* 3 (1940); JAGADISVARANANDA, *MR* (Nov. 1943).

- 8a. CHAKRABARTY, Chandra. *The Racial History of India*. Vijaya Krishna Bros., Calcutta 1944.

.... information about animals, plants, metals, peoples etc. of

Bhāratavarṣa .... on the basis of Vedic and other sources  
 .... Aryan myths ....

9. CHAKRAVARTI, S. N. The Prehistoric Periods in India.  
*J Bom U* 10, July 1941.

10. CHAUDHARI, S. B. Antiquity of the Purānic Story Traditions. *JIH* 8, April 1929.

10a. CHITRAO, B. S. The Colonisation of Mahārāṣṭra. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

11. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Mahābhārata : Itihāsa. *ABORI* 18, 1936-37.

.... 'it is difficult to understand how anyone can read MBh. without recognising in it a somewhat humanised version of the Vedic conflict of Devas and Asuras ....

12. *Revealing India's Past : A Cooperative Record of Archaeological Conservation and Exploration in India and Beyond.* Ed. CUMMING, John and 21 other Authorities. Indian Society of Art and Letters, London 1939.

Rev. : B. A. SALETRE, *NR* 10 (1939).

13. DEB, H. K. When Kurus fought the Pāṇḍavas. *JASB* 21, Calcutta.

[about 1100 B.C.]

13a. DIKSHITAR, V. R. Ramchandra. Aryanisation of Eastern India. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

.... RV evidence indicates that the Eastern boundary of the Videha territory was marked by Sadānirā ; in the age of RV, when Māthava was King of Videha, he endeavoured to spread Aryan cult towards the east of India. He was helped by his Purohita, Gotama Rāhugaṇa. It was a peaceful but successful penetration. This was just the beginning. The Aryanisation of Kamarūpa continued up to the defeat of Naraka at the hands of Kṛṣṇa ....

14. DISKALKAR, D. B. Divisions of Indian History. II Ind. Hist. Congress, Allahabad 1938.

.... (1) Prehistoric, 5000 B.C. to 3000 B.C. (2) Traditional —Vedic and Epic, 3000 B.C. to 700 B.C. (3) Ancient, 700 B.C. to 1200 A.D. (4) Mediaeval, 1200 A.D. to 1818 A.D. (5) Modern, from 1818 A.D. onwards ....

15. DUNBAR, G. *A History of India from the Earliest Times to the Present Day*. Nicholson and Watson, London 1936.

[German Transl. by H. Zimmer : *Geschichte Indiens von den ältesten Zeiten bis zur Gegenwart*. R. Oldenbourg, Berlin-München 1937.]

Rev. : W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 91 (1937); H. LOSCH, *OLZ* 2 (1938); E. FRAUWALLNER, *WZKM* 45 (1938).

16. GHOSH, Nagendranath. *Early History of India*. The United Book Co., Allahabad 1939.

17. GHOSH, U. N. Periods of Indian History. *Modern Review*, April 1931.

- 17a. GHOSH, U. N. Studies in the Beginnings of Indian Histriography. V Ind. Hist. Congress, Hyderabad 1943.

18. GROUSSET, R. *India*. London 1932.

[English transl. by C. A. Philips of the French original : *L'Inde*. Paris 1929.]

Rev. : R. E. ENTHOVEN, *JRAS* (1935).

19. GULSHAN RAI. Two Parikṣitas and three Janmejayas in the Paurava Dynasty. II Ind. Hist. Congress, Allahabad 1938.

20. GYANI, S. D. Date of the Purāṇas. *NIA* 5, Sept. 1942.

.... (1) Varṇa or Akhyāna Stage, 1200-1000 B.C. (2) Bifurcation Stages, 1000-600 B.C. (3) Pañca-lakṣaṇa Stage, 600 B.C. -100 A.D. (4) Sectarian or Encyclopaedic Stage, 100-700 A.D.

....

- 20a. HERAS, H. *India, the Empire of the Svastika*. Coronation Souvenir, Bombay 1937.

- 20b. HERAS, H. *New Vistas in the Field of Ancient Indian History*. National Lit. Company, Calcutta 1939.

[A ch. in *What India thinks*.]

21. HERAS, H. Pre-history and Proto-history. *JBROS* 28, June 1942.

.... domain of prehistory ends with the appearance of written documents; Indus civilisation belongs to protohistory (up to Alexander's invasion) ....

- 21a. HERAS, H. Indian History goes back. *Bull. of the International Committee of Historical Sciences*.

22. IYENGAR, P. T. S. *A Short History of India*. Oxford Univ. Press, London 1930.

Rev. : P. R. C., *JRAS* (1932).

23. IYENGAR, P. T. S. *Advanced History of India* (Hindu Period). Andhra Univ. Series 27, 1942.

[History of Ancient India from the earliest times down to circa 900 A.D. .... data from Tamil lit. .... revised and edited by Gurty Venkata Rao.]

Rev. : A. C. BANNERJEE, *IHQ* 19 (1943).

24. KIRFEL W. *Geschichte Indiens*. Propyläen-Weltgeschichte 3, 1932.

25. KINI, K. S. *A Source Book of Indian History*. Mangalore 1933.

[Vedic hymns and passages reproduced.]

25a. KRISHNAMACHARI, T. M. *The Early History of Kerala*. Univ. of Travancore, Trivandrum 1943.

Rev. : H. C. IYENGAR, *J Bom U* 12 (1944).

26. LÉVI, Sylvain. *Ancient India*. *J Dept Lett. Univ.* 9, Calcutta.

27. LÉVI, Sylvain. *L'Inde civilisatrice. Aperçu historique*. L'Institut de Civilisation Indienne, Paris 1938.

Rev.: C. E. A. W. OLDHAM, *JRAS* (1940).

28. MAJUMDAR, Manmathanath. *Thoughts on the Study of Ancient Indian History and Culture*. *Ved. Kes.* 19, Feb. 1933.

29. *History of Bengal*. Vol. I. Ed. MAJUMDAR, R. C. Dacca Univ., 1943.

.... Ch. XIII. Religion (by P. C. Bagchi). (1) Development of religious ideas. I. Introduction of Aryan culture. II. Brahmanical Religion—I Vedic Culture ....

30. MARIO, E. ; MODAELLI, P. *L'India*. Pont. Ist. Mission Estere, Milano 1937.

[“Face and Soul of India”]

Rev. : H. WELLER, *OLZ* 12 (1938).

31. MOOKERJI, Radha Kumud. *New Light on Ancient India*. *S and C* 4, Dec. 1938.

.... The evidence of new researches in the science of ‘plant-genetics’ must be utilised. Civilisation depends on a sym-

biosis of man with animals and plants .... (1) Cultivation of plant yielding durable and sufficient food ; (2) an animal which could be domesticated as partner in work ; (3) plant or animal as source of fibre—these things have to be considered .... Biology, archaeology, anthropology and even geology—all point to the common conclusion that India was at once the cradle of the human race and of its civilisation ...

32. MORELAND, W. H. and CHATTERJEE, A. *A Short History of India*. Longmans Green, London 1936.

Rev. : W. FOSTER, *JRAS* (1937).

33. MORGAN, J. de. *La préhistoire orientale*. Geuthner, Paris 1927.

34. MUKHERJI, Subodhkumar. The Cultural History of India : An Apology. III Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

[Vedic Cycle : Buddhist Cycle : Hindu Cycle : Contemporary Cycle.]

35. MUNSHI, K. M. The Early Aryans in Gujarāta. *Bh. Vid.* 1, Nov. 1939.

36. MUNSHI, K. M. From Rāma Jāmadagnya to Janmejaya Pāṇikṣita. *Bh. Vid.* 1, May 1940.

37. MUNSHI, K. M. Organic Periods in Indian History. *Bh. Vid.* 2, Nov. 1940.

[First Period : Early Aryan Conquests. The Birth of Indian Culture.]

38. MUNSHI, K. M. *The Early Aryans in Gujarata*. Bombay Univ., 1942.

.... MBh does not portray Indian history in proper perspective .... Dāśarājña battle is an important episode of the great war between Aryan tribes .... Haihaya, Saryāta, Bhrgu were in occupation of Gujarata from the dawn of traditional history, ....

Rev. : H. C. S. *JNag U* 8 (1942) ; P. BANERJEE, *JBRs* 29 (1943) ; A. C. BANERJEE, *IHQ* 20.

39. NAG, Kalidas. Pre-History and Proto-History of Asia. *CR* 72, Calcutta.

40. PAX, Wolfgang. Zum Rāmāyaṇa. *ZDMG* 90, 1936.

[against historical view of Lassen, Weber and Eickstedt ; against Jacobi's theory about the 'agricultural myth'] ....

the agricultural nature of Sitā is seen only in books 1 and 7, which are added later. There is sharp contrast between the Sitā of Rāmāyaṇa and Vedic Sitā. The principal motif of the epic, viz. abduction of Sitā, cannot be explained through the agriculture-myth .... According to the author, Rām. is to be traced back to the type of fairy tales mentioned by Krause in his *Die Troiaburgen Nordeuropas*, Glogau 1883 .... An old idg. 'Sun-maiden Myth' forms the kernel of Rām. The Home of Rām. is North Europe ....

41. PIPER, H. *Die Gesetze der Weltgeschichte : Indien*. Th. Weicher, Leipzig 1931.

[on the basis of the new science of 'Völkerbiologie']

Rev. : E. H. JOHNSTON, *IA* (1933).

42. PRINTZ, W. *Vorder-Indien*. *Ethnolog. Anzeiger* 2, 1931.

43. RAWLINSON, H. G. *India, a short Cultural History*. The Cresset Press, London 1937.

Rev. : C. E. A. W. OLDHAM, *Indian Art and Letters* 13 (1939); E. D. MACLAGAN, *JRAS* (1939).

44. RAYCHAUDHARI, H. C. Some Problems of Pre-Buddhist History and Chronology. *IHQ* 8, Sept. 1932.

45. RAYCHAUDHARI, H. C. *Studies in Indian Antiquities*. Calcutta Univ. 1932.

Rev. : E. J. THOMAS, *JRAS* (1933); P. ACHARYA, *Min I* 17 (1937).

46. RAYCHAUDHARI, H. C. The Tapestry of Ancient Indian History. *IC* 8, July 1941.

47. RICHARDS, F. J. Periods in Indian History. *IA*, Feb. 1930.

48. ROSENKRANZ, B. Uralte Kulturstätten in Nordwestindien. *Der Türmer* 37, 1935.

49. ROY, C. R. The Racial Affinities between the Brahmins and the Dravidians. *D. R. Bhandarkar Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1940.

- 49a. RUBEN, Walter. *Eisenschmiede und Dämonen in Indien*. E. J. Brill, Leiden 1939.

.... deals with Asura and Asur tribes of Chota Nagpur ....

Rev. : C. VON FUERER-HAIMENDORF, *Man* XLIII (1943).

50. RUBEN, W. The Puranic Line of Heroes. *JRAS*, 1941.



51. SANKALIA, H. D. Pre-Vedic Times to Vijayanagara. *Progress of Indic Studies* (BORI), 1942.

[A Survey of 25 Years' Work in Ancient Indian History and Archaeology.]

- 51a. SASTRI, K. S. Ramaśwami. Geographical and Historical Data in the Rāmāyaṇa. V Ind. Hist. Congress, Hyderabad 1943.

.... R. shows a further evolution of the Vedic geographical and historical heritage ....

52. SEN, S. N. and RAYCHAUDHARI, H. C. *The Groundwork of Indian History*. Chuckervetty, Chatterjee and Co., Calcutta 1934.

Rev. : C. E. A. W. OLDHAM, *JRAS* (1935).

53. SENGUPTA, P. C. Bhārata-Battle Traditions. *JASBL* 4, 1938.

54. SETH, H. C. The Date of the Bhārata Battle. *PO* 7, April-July 1942.

.... When the Brāhmaṇa literature was in the midst of its development in 6th century B.C., the battle was fought ....

- 54a. SETH, H. C. Cyrus the Great and the Mahābhārata Battle. V Ind. Hist. Congress, Hyderabad 1943.

.... Cyrus = Kurush = Kuru (Duryodhana); Battle between Cyrus and the Indians is the Bhārata war, 559-529 B.C.

- 54b. SHENDE, S. R. How, where and when Mahārāṣṭra came into being. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

- 54c. SINHA, N. K. and BANERJEE, A. C. *History of India*. A. Mukerjee Bros., Calcutta 1944.

.... features and affinities of the Indus Civilisation .... various stages of the evolution of the Indo-Aryan culture and history ....

Rev. : C. S. S., *JIH* 23(2).

55. SOMAYAULU, Aryasomayājula. *The Ancient History of India*. Vizagapatam 1935.

[History of India from 7864 B.C. to 646 A.D. from data given in Purāṇas] .... the southern slopes of the Himalayas and the Gangetic plains may be taken as the original home of the Aryans ....

56. STEEL, F. A. *India through the Ages*. Routledge, New York.

[5th Ed.]

57. ŚLUSZKIEWICZ, E. *Wielka Historia Powszechna : Historia Indyi*. Trzaska, Evert, Michalski, Warszawa 1932.

58. TALUKDAR, T. N. A Historical Glimpse of the Remote Past (Period of Deluge). III Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

[Great Deluge in 4572 B.C.]

59. TERRA, H. de. *Stone Age Man in Ice Age : India and Burma*. Asia, New York 1939.

[describes man's oldest cultural records found in India and Burma.]

60. TRIPATHI, R. S. *History of Ancient India*. N. K. and Bros., Benares 1942.

[History, institutions and culture of India from the earliest times to the advent of the Moslems.]

61. TRIVEDI, P. M. *Gujarat : Highways of Aryan Migration*. JGRS 1, Bombay.

62. VÄTH, A. *Die Inder (Geschichte der führenden Völker)*. Herder, Freiburg 1934.

Rev. : W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 89 (1935); J. CHARPENTIER, *JRAS* 1935 ; W. BRANDENSTEIN *WZKM* 43 (1936).

#### 150. INDIAN CIVILISATION (GENERAL).

1. ACHARYA, P. K. *Elements of Hindu Culture and Sanskrit Civilisation*. Meher Chand Lachmi Dass, Lahore 1939.

Rev. : ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 26 (1940); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 45 (1940).

2. ARYANGAR, S. K. *Culture Trends in Ancient Indian History*. II Ind. Hist. Congress, Allahabad 1938.

[Aryanisation of India or Indianisation of Aryans : Aryan Culture, the Leaven : Varnāśramadharmā : Process of Indianisation : Aryan Vedic Organisation expands into Indian Caste-system : Varna-classification is not caste-system.]

3. ANANTACHARYA, E. *Vision of Aryan Glory*. Bapatla.

4. ATULANANDA, Swami. *Indian Civilisation*. *Ved. Kes.* 22, Aug.-Sept. 1935.

5. BAGCHI, P. C. *Pre-Aryan and Pre-Dravidian in India*. Calcutta Univ., 1929.
6. BANERJI, R. D. Dravidian Civilisation. *Modern Review*, Sept.-Nov. 1927.
7. BHANDARKAR, D. R. *Some Aspects of Ancient Indian Culture*. Madras Univ., 1940.  
[Ārya : Dāsa and Śūdra : Aryan Culture : Aryanisation : Brahmanisation : Indianisation.]  
Rev. : P. B. R., *QJMS* 31 (1940-41); P. C. BAGCHI, *IHQ* 17 (1941).
8. CHAKRABERTY, Chandra. *Hindu Social Polity*. Vijaya Krishna Bros., Calcutta.  
[Physical Geography : Ethnic Elements : Myths : Language : Scripts : Caste : Social Organisation.]
9. CHAKRAVARTI, A. *Humanism and Indian Thought*. Madras Univ., 1937.
- 9a. CHATTERJEE, B. K. The Need of the Study of the Pre-historic Archaeology in India. *S and G* 9, Nov. 1943.  
....., stone age : megalithic tombs : copper and bronze age .....
10. CHATTERJI, S. K. *Bhāratīya Saṃskṛtikā Sūtrapāṭha*. *Ojha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1934.  
[Hindi.]
11. COURTILLIER, Gaston. *Les anciennes civilisations de l'Inde*. Colin, Paris 1930.  
Rev. : J. PRZYLUSEKI, *RGr* 65 (1931).
12. DAS, Mati Lal. *The Soul of India*. Shiva Sahitya Kutir, Jalpaiguri 1942.
13. DAS, R. K. Rise of Indian Civilisation. *Modern Review*, 1941.
14. DAS, R. K. *India and a New Civilisation*. Calcutta 1942.  
[Hindu Civilisation : Vedic Culture.]
15. DAS, Taraknath. India in World Culture and World Politics. *Pr. Bh.* 43, July 1938.
16. DAUNT, H. D. *The Centre of Ancient Civilisation*. Bodley Head, London 1926.  
[Ch. 2 : Early Civilization in India and the Far East.]

- 16a. DE SOUZA, J. P. The Proto-Indo-Mediterranean Eagle. V Ind. Hist. Congress, Hyderabad 1943.

.... it was principally as a bird of prey that the eagle was honoured by all the old nations .... it was generally associated with some god ....

17. DEVI, Akshaya Kumari. *Social Life in Ancient India*. Vijaya Krishna Bros., Calcutta.

[Ancient Kingdoms and Kings : Trade and Banking : Education and Universities : Science and Philosophy : Social Customs and manners.]

18. DHYAN CHANDRA. Hindus as Pioneers of the World Civilization. *QJMS* 21, Oct. 1930.

.... (1) Aryans were the original inhabitants of Panjab. (2) Aryans were acquainted with sea. (3) Vedas are the most ancient books and India is the most ancient land to be populated. (4) Ancient Hindus were commercial and seafaring people ....

19. DUTT, K. Guru. The Foundation of Hindu Culture. *Ved. Kes.* 25, Jan.-Feb. 1939.

20. DUTT, K. Guru. *A Hindu View of Culture*. Bangalore 1943.

[The Genius of Sanskrit Language : The Concept of Sakti in the Veda : The Foundations of Hindu Culture : Philosophy and Living.]

Rev. : H. G. NARAHARI, *ALB* 7 (1943).

21. EDITOR. A Peep into Hindu Civilization. *Pr. Bh.* 43, July 1938.

[A critical review of R. K. Mookerji's *Hindu Civilization*.]

22. EDITOR. Sidelights on Hindu Culture. *Pr. Bh.* 44, Aug. 1939.

23. EDITOR. Indian Culture through the Ages. *Pr. Bh.* 46, Dec. 1941.

24. EHRENFELS, Baron Omar. The Pre-Aryan Culture of India and the Ethnological Background of Islam. *Islamic Culture* 13.

.... discusses ethnologically the discoveries of Mohenjodaro and Harappa and concludes that Indus Valley Civilisation and Mesopotamian Civilisation are united by common bonds of cultural coherencies ....

25. FABRI, C. L. A New Branch of Knowledge in India. *IC* 3, July 1936.

26. *The Legacy of India*. Ed. GARRATT, G. T. Clarendon Press, Oxford 1937.

Rev. : A. K. COOMARASWAMY, *JAOS* 57 (1937); R. E. ENTHOVEN, *JRAS* (1937).

27. GLASENAPP, H. von. *Indien in der Dichtung und Forschung des deutschen Ostens*. Gräfe und Unzer, Königsberg 1930.

28. GLASENAPP, H. von. India and Modern Germany. *India and the World* 1, 1932.

29. GÖTZE, Christensen. *Kulturgeschichte des alten Orients*. Iwan Müller, München 1933.

30. GOYANDKA, Jayadaya. Ancient and Modern Cultures. *Kalyāṇa Kalpataru* 7, Nov. 1940.

31. GROUSSET, R. *Les Civilisations de l'Orient : L'Inde*. Paris 1930.

32. GYANI, S. D. Ancient India and the Outer World. *Bh. Vid.* 2, Nov. 1940.

33. HEILIG, Robert. Culture Contacts. *J Mys U* 3, Mysore 1942.

.... The Dravidian conception of Varnāśramadharma and Karma blended with stern monumentality of the Aryan Vedas lead to the inexhaustible wealth of ideas, the unfathomable depth of Up. spirituality ....

33a. HERAS, H. An Old Microbe newly Discovered. *The Examiner*, 16-9-1941.

34. HIRIYANNA, M. The Value of Sanskrit Learning and Culture. *JUPHS* 13, 1940.

34a. JAIN, Jyotiprasad. Nāgasabhyatākī Bharātako Dena. *Anekānta* VI, Feb. 1944.

[Hindi.]

35. JOAD, C. E. M. *The Story of Indian Civilisation*. Macmillan and Co., London 1936.

.... Introduction (pageant of Indian racial, political and social history). (1) Sketch of Indian History : The Mingling of Races. (2) The Search for Truth and Perfection : Philosophy and Religion. (3) The Search for Beauty (Account of Indian

art from prehistoric—Mohenjodaro—times through the Vedic and successive post-Vedic periods down to present day). (4) The Search for Expression (rapid survey of Indian Literature). (5) The Art of Government (more individualistic : apotheosis of the souls). (6) The Impact of the West .

Rev. : Ed., *M in I* 17 (1937); P. R. SEN, *Modern Review* (1937); A. N. UPADHYE, *OLD* 1 (1938).

36. KETKAR, S. V. Pre-Vedic Civilisation and the Influence of the Vedic Civilisation thereon. II AIOC, Calcutta 1922.

37. KULKARNI, B. R. Some Traces of the Arctic Home in the Present Day Hindu Life. II Ind. Hist. Congress, Allahabad 1938.

38. LAW, N. N. The Spiritual Culture of the Hindus and the Interpretation of their Civilization. *J. Dept Lett Univ* 15, Calcutta.

39. LITTMANN, E. *Abendland und Morgenland*. Mohr, Tübingen 1930.

[Loan-words and Loan-objects.]

40. LONDHEY, D. G. The Philosophical Background of Indian Culture. *Pr. Bh.* 48, 1943.

40a. MAJUMDAR, Girija Prasanna. *Some Aspects of Indian Civilisation*. Calcutta 1938.

[in plant perspective.]

Rev. : U. N. GHOSHAL, *IC* (XI. 2).

40b. MAJUMDAR, R. C. Some characteristic Features of Ancient Indian Culture. *Pr. Bh.* 49, Jan. 1944.

41. MAMMEN, K. *Kerala Culture : Its Genesis and Early History*. Trivandrum 1942.

41a. MAMMEN, K. Survivals of "Heliolithic Culture" in Kerala. V Ind. Hist. Congress, Hyderabad 1943.

42. MANSION, Joseph. Civilisation : One or Many ? *NR*, Sept. 1936.

.... somewhere, between Mediterranean Sea and China, civilisation came to life and spread from that region to others ....

43. MASSON-OURSSEL, P. and others. *Ancient India and Indian Civilisation*. Kegan Paul, London 1934.

[English Transl. of the French original by the same Authors : *L'Inde antique et la civilisation indienne*. Paris 1933.]

Rev. : W. H. MORLAND, *JRAS* (1934); H. LOSCH, *OLZ* 38 (1935); J. PRZYRUSKI, *RCr* 68 (1935); ANON., *M in I* 15 (1935).

44. MENON, T. K. Krishna. Dravidian Culture and its Diffusion. *Pr. Bh.* 39, July 1934.

45. MENON, T. K. Krishna. *Dravidian Culture and its Diffusion*. Cochin Govt. Press, Ernakulam 1934.

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 48 (1935); Ed., *Min I* 19 (1939).

45a. MOOKERJI, Radha Kumud. *Men and Thought in Ancient India*. London 1924.

46. MOOKERJI, Radha Kumud. *Hindu Civilization*. Longmans Green, London 1936.

[From the Earliest Times up to the Establishment of Maurya Empire : Ch. 2, Prehistoric India : Ch. 4, Rigvedic Civilisation : Ch. 5, Later Vedic Civilisation : Ch. 6, Post-Vedic Civilisation.]

Rev. : ANON., *Min I* 16 (1936); H. C. RAYCHAUDHARI, *CR* 62 (1937); ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 26 (1939); E. J. THOMAS, *JRAS* (1939).

47. MUKERJI, B. *Indian Civilisation and its Antiquity*. Nababhibakar Press, Calcutta 1932.

48. MUKERJI, Sudhansu Bimal. The Aryan Heritage of India. *Pr. Bh.* 47, Aug. 1942.

49. MUNSHI, K. M. Fundamentals of Aryan Culture. *Bh. Vid.* 1, Nov. 1939.

50. NAG, Kalidas. *India and the Pacific World*. Greater India Society, Calcutta 1941.

[Vedic elements.]

51. PATEL, A. D. *Contribution des Richis (savants védiques) à la vie de l'Esprit*. Montpellier, 1933.

52. PILLAI, P. Chidambaram. *Dravidian and Aryan*. Nagercoil 1936.

.... (1) Aryan conquest of India is a fairy tale. (2) Aryans became mercenaries among the more civilised Dravidians. Caste-system is Dravidian. Brāhmaṇas are Dravidians ....

53. RADHAKRISHNAN, S. *The Heart of Hindusthān*. G. A. Natesan, Madras 1936.

[3rd Ed.]

54. RAGHAVAN, V. Is Hindu Culture other-worldly? *Ved. Kes.* 23, Aug. 1936.

55. RAHMAN, J. A. *The World To-day : India*. Oxford Uni. Press, London 1942.

Rev. : E. D. MACLAGAN, *JRAS* (1943).

56. RAJA, C. Kunhan. Elements in Hindu Civilisation : Materialistic and Spiritual. *Aryan Path* 14, May 1943.

57. *The Cultural Heritage of India*. pub. Ramakrishna Centenary Committee, Calcutta 1936-37.

[Three Volumes.]

Rev. : T. BURROW, *JRAS* (1940).

58. RAO, G. V. Syncretism in the Development of Indian Culture in Ancient and Medieval Times. *C. R. Reddy Comm. Vol.*, 1940.

59. RAY, Brojasundar. *Aims and Ideals of Ancient Indian Culture*. Calcutta 1937.

[system of thought which developed in India since the days of RV to the decline of Buddhism.]

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 43 (1938); X, *Modern Review* (1938).

60. RÉGAMEY, K. *Bibliographie analytique des travaux relatifs aux éléments aryens dans la civilisation et les langues de l'Inde*. Paris 1935.

Rev. : S. PRZEWORSKI, *RO* 11 (1935).

61. ROY, Dharendra Nath. *The Spirit of Indian Civilisation*. Calcutta Univ., 1938.

.... stresses superiority of the Hindu civilisation over Western civilisation ....

Rev. : R. K. M., *JUPHS* 12 (1939); G. DANDAY, *NR* 9 (1939); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 44 (1939); ANON., *M in I* 20 (1940).

62. SARKAR, B. K. *Creative India*. Motilal Banarasi Dass, Lahore 1937.

[From Mohenjo Daro to the age of Vivekananda.]

Rev. : ANON., *M in I* 17 (1937); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 42 (1937); E. D. MACLAGAN, *JRAS* (1938); B. A. SALETRE, *OLD* 1 (1938).

63. SARKAR, B. K. India's Epochs in World Culture. *Pr. Bh.* 46, July-Sept. 1941.

64. *A Book of Indian Culture*. Ed. SARMA, D. S. Macmillan, London 1934.

.... (1) Rabindranath Tagore : "Indian Drama." (2) A. B. Keith : "Indian Drama, its characteristics and achievements."



(3) Monier Williams : "Indian Epics." (4) E. B. Havell : "Indian Art." (5) F. E. Keay : "Indian Education." (6) E. W. Hopkins : "Indian Ethics." (7) D. S. Sarma : "A great Indian Scripture." (8) Rabindranath Tagore : "Greater India" ....]

65. SASTRI, H. Swami Dayanand Sarasvati and Indo-Aryan Culture. *Dayanand Comm. Vol.*, Ajmer 1933.

66. SAUNDERS, K. *A Pageant of Asia* (A study of three civilizations). Oxford Univ. Press, London 1934.

[Part I. India. Ch. 1. The Aryans become Indians.]

Rev. : C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS, *JRAS* (1936).

67. SAUNDERS, K. *A Pageant of India*. Oxford Univ. Press, London 1939.

68. SCHOMERUS, H. W. *Indien und das Abendland*. Wernigerode 1925.

69. SEN, D. Prehistoric Cultures and Ancient River Valleys in India. *CR* 67, April 1938.

70. SHAH, K. T. *The Splendour that was 'Ind.* (A survey of Indian Culture and Civilisation from the earliest times to the death of Emperor Aurangzeb). Taraporevala, Bombay 1930.

Rev. : J. CHARPENTIER, *BSOS* 6 (1931).

71. SHAHANI, R. G. The Influence of India on Western Culture. *Indian Art and Letters* 17, 1943.

72. SLATER, Gilbert. India and the Origins of Civilisation. *Indian Review* 36, Jan. 1935.

.... consideration of the original home of wheat .... Indian pre-Vedic civilisation is the most ancient of all .... To the Dravidian pioneer in the life-giving arts of peace, the world owes more of its material prosperity than to the people of any other race or country ....

73. SPALDING, H. N. *Civilisation in East and West : An introduction to the Study of Human Progress*. Oxford Univ. Press, London 1939.

[A survey of various kinds of states : biological, materialist, moral (represented by China, Japan, Nordics and Germany), moral-spiritual (Iran, Islam, Catholicism), Spiritual (Hinduism, Buddhism, Russia)].

74. SRINIVASACHARI, C. S. Pre-Dravidian, Proto-Dravidian and Dravidian. *JBORS* 24, March-June 1938.

75. STASIAK, S. Nieco o nauce indyjskiej-dawniejsi dzis'. Warszawa 1937.

[Indian learning : Past and Present.]

76. STEIN, O. India between the Cultures. *IC* 4, Jan. 1938.

77. SUGATA. The River of Indian Culture. *Pr. Bh.* 42, Aug. 1937.

[apropos *The Cultural Heritage of India*.]

78. SUR, A. K. Pre-Aryan Elements in Indian Culture. *CR* 44-45, April 1931 and Nov-Dec. 1932.

.... Mother-Goddess Cult : Sun Worship : The Cult of the Linga and Yoni : Totemism and Theriomorphism. The Bull Element : Serpent Worship : Ficus Religiosa (Pippala) : The Cult of the Dead : Art and Architecture : Origin of Indian Mandira ....

79. SUR, A. K. Pre-Aryan Elements in Indian Culture. *IHQ* 10, Mar. 1934.

.... Nudity and Fertility cults (India and Sumer) : Popular Goddess of Early India : Siva—his prototype : Cult of Linga and Yoni : Theriomorphism : Ten Avatāras ....

80. SUR, A. K. *Pre-Aryan Elements in Indian Culture*. Calcutta 1934.

81. TERRA, H. de. *Studies of the Ice Age in India and associated Human Culture*. Carnegie Institute, Washington 1939.

82. THOMAS, F. W. *Indianism and its Expansion*. Calcutta Univ., 1942.

83. TOPA, I. *Our Cultural Heritage*. Kitabistan, Allahabad 1940.

Rev. : B. K. GHOSH, *Modern Review* (1941).

84. VREEDE, F. Introduction to the Comparative Study of Ancient Greek and Indian Culture. *J Bom U* 10, Jan. 1942.

85. WADIA, A. R. *Civilization as a Cooperative Adventure*. Madras Univ., 1933.

86. WEBER, W. and others. *Der Orient und Wir*. Der deutsche Orient-Verein, Berlin 1935.

[H. LÜDERS. "Indien".]

Rev.: J. RYPKA, *Arch Or* 8 (1936).

87. WINTERNITZ, M. Indien und der Westen. *Arch Or* 7, 1935.

[India's relations with the West from Mohenjodaro to present day : 'Discovery' of Sanskrit and Sanskrit Culture in the West. English Transl. of this article : "India and the West." *Visva Bharati Quarterly* 2, 1937.]

88. ZIMMER, H. *Ewiges Indien : Leitmotive indischen Daseins*. Müller und Kiepenheuer, Zürich 1930.

Rev.: W. RUBEN, *OLZ* 34 (1931).

#### 151. HISTORY OF LITERATURE.

1. AGARWALA, H. R. *Short History of Sanskrit Literature*. Lahore.

2. BHATTACHARYA, S. The Stotra Literature of Old India. *IHQ* 1, 1925.

3. DEVI, Akshaya Kumari. *History of Sanskrit Literature*. Vijaya Krishna Bros., Calcutta 1939.

Rev.: ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 45 (1940); J. BAYART, *NR* 10 (1940).

4. GLASENAPP, H. vom. *Die Literaturen Indiens*. Akademische Verlagsgesellschaft, Potsdam 1930.

[(1) Die heiligen Schriften der Brahmanen.]

4a. GODE, P. K. Sanskrit : The Perennially Topical. *Aryan Path*, Mar. 1944.

5. GOWEN, H. H. *A History of Indian Literature from Vedic Times to the Present Day*. Appleton, New York 1931.

[Ch. 1-10 deal with the Vedic Literature.]

Rev.: P. R. C., *JRAS* (1932); W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* (1932); M. WINTERNITZ, *OLZ* 6 (1933).

6. LESNY, V. Genealogische Strophen als älteste Bestandteile der epischen Sanskritdichtung. *Arch Or* 10, 1938.

7. SASTRI, Kokilashwar. *A Brief History of Sanskrit Literature (Vedic and Classical)*. U. N. Dhur and Co., Calcutta 1933.

Rev.: T. CHANDRASEKHARAN, *Ved. Kes.* 20 (1934).

8. SCHAYER, S. *Literatura Indyjska* : Wielka Literatura Powszechna—I. Evert i Michalski, Warszawa 1930.

9. THOMAS, F. W. Language and Early Literature. *Legacy of India* (Ed. Garraff), Oxford Press 1937.

10. VAIDYA, C. V. *History of Sanskrit Literature* : Vol. I. Śruti Period (cir 4000 to 800 B.C.). Poona 1930.

[Saṁhitās : Brāhmaṇas : Vedāṅgas : Bhagavadgītā.]

Rev. : P. E. DUMONT, *JAOS* 52 (1932).

11. WINTERNITZ, M. *A History of Indian Literature*. Calcutta Univ., 1927-33.

[English translation by S. Ketkar and H. Kohn of M. Winternitz's : *Geschichte der indischen Literatur*, Leipzig 1905-20.

Vol. I, 1927 ; Vol. II, 1933.]

Rev. : A. B. KEITH, *JRAS* (1936).

## 152. VEDIC HISTORY.

1. ALTEKAR, A. S. Presidential Address : Archaic Section. II Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

[History in the Veda and Purāṇa Dynastic lists.]

2. CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. C. The Dāśarājña Battle. *IHQ* 6, June 1930.

3. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *The Rgveda as Land-Nāma-Bōk*. Luzac and Co., London 1935.

....RV is devoid of any historical content whatever, though 'historical events analogous to those alluded to in Nordic myths' may have taken place, for 'history is always enacted in the pattern of the ultimate reality enunciated in metaphysical tradition' .... From this point of view, the author analyses the meanings and content of following Vedic Words : *ārya*, *carṣaṇi*, *kṣiti*, *nau*, *pañcajanya*, *sarasvatī*, *setu*, *vāpamaṅgala*, *viś*, *viśpati*, *yajña*, *yama* .... what is considered to be a tradition of historical 'wandering' of the Aryans in India penetrating the religious hymns has no historical worth ; such is only euphemistic interpretation. Aryans are pioneers not in 'Einwanderung' but in introducing law and order in chaos .... *Sarasvatī* is the mythical river of life over which a bridge is constructed by *pañca janāḥ*, joining 'dark world' with 'light world' .... RV can be well illustrated, according to the author, by later Indian art ....

Rev. : P. MASSON-OURSEL, *JA* 228 (1936) ; P. POUCHA, *Arch Or* 8 (1936) ; ANON., *M in I* 16 (1936) ; F. THIEME, *OLZ* 1 (1937) ; Editor, *JUPHS* 10 (1937) ; ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 25 (1938) ; B. GEIGER, *WZKM* 45 (1938).

4. DAS, A. C. A Chapter of R̥gvedic History : Dāśarājña Battle. CR, Nov. 1923.

.... rejects the identification of Tṛtsus with Bharatas ....

5. GHOSHAL, U. N. The Varṇśas and Gotra-Pravara lists of Vedic Literature. *IHQ* 18, Mar. 1942.

[A study in the beginnings of Indian historiography] .... Gotra and Pravara are intimately connected with social and religious system of the Vedic Aryans. The old genealogical lists have a substratum of historical reality ....

6. GHOSHAL, U. N. The Gāthās and Nārāsaṁsīs, the Itihāsas and Purāṇas of the Vedic Literature. *IHQ* 18, June 1942.

6a. GHOSHAL, U. N. *The Beginnings of Indian Historiography and Other Essays*. Calcutta 1944.

.... A collection of 14 essays .... (1) The Beginnings of Indian Historiography. (a) The *varṇśas* and *gotrapravara* lists of Vedic Lit. (b) The *gāthās*, *nārāsaṁsīs*, the *itihāsa* and *purāṇas* of Vedic Lit. (c) Vedic Historical Traditions. (3) Slavery in Ancient India—a Study in Social and Economic History. (4) Some current views of the Origin and Nature of Hindu Kingship considered (criticism of the views of Jayaswal, R. K. Mookerji, N. C. Bannerji). (5) Nature and Functions of Vedic Assemblies (criticism of the views of Jayaswal and N. C. Bannerji). (6) On some Texts relating to the Ownership of the Soil. (7) On the Significance of some Administrative Terms and Titles (Texts ranging from Veda to mediaeval inscriptions). (13) The Vedic Ceremonies of Royal and Imperial Consecration and their Constitutional Significance. (14) Periods of Indian History ....

Rev.: S. K. CHATTERJI, MR, Sept. 1944 ; P. C. BACH, *IHQ* XX (3).

7. GULSHAN, Rai. Five Periods of Traditional History in the Vedic Age. IV Ind. Hist. Congress, Lahore 1940.

.... I. The Primitive Period : 7350—6400 B.C. II. Early Vedic Period : 6400—5450 B.C. III. Mediaeval Vedic Period : 5450—4000 B.C. IV. Later Vedic Period : 4000—3000 B.C. V. Decay of the Vedic Period : 3000 B.C. onwards ....

8. HANNAH, H. Bruce. Chronology and Aryanism with special reference to Vedic Origins, Racial and Cultural. II AIOC, Calcutta 1922.

9. HEINE-GELDERN, R. von. Archäologische Spuren der vedischen Arier. *Congrès Anthrop.*, 1933-34.

[Also see R. von Heine-Geldern : "The Migration of the Aryans to India." *Research and Progress* 4, May-June 1938.]

10. HEINE-GELDERN, R. von. Zur Chronologie der arischen Einwanderung in Indien. *Zeitsch. für Rassenkunde* 1, 1935.

11. HEINE-GELDERN, R. von. Archaeological Traces of the Vedic Aryans. *Journal of Indian Society of Oriental Art* 4, Calcutta 1936.

11a. HEINE-GELDERN, R. von. Die Wanderung der Arier nach Indien in archäologischer Betrachtung. *Forschungen und Fortschritte*, 1937.

12. JHA, Ganganath. Aryan Invasion of India—Is it a Myth? *D. R. Bhandarkar Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1940.

.... The arguments based on (1) Nasal Index, and (2) Saptasindhu do not necessarily prove the Aryan invasion ....

12a. KARMANANDJI. Vaidika Vrātya aur Bhagavān Mahāvīra. *Anekānta* VI, Feb. 1944.

[Hindi.]

13. KARMAKAR, A. P. An early attempt of the Aryans against the Nāga cult. *NIA* 5, Nov. 1942.

.... Mohenjodaro seals indicate the prevalence of the Nāga cult in those hoary times. Indra-Vṛtra fight is symbolical of the Arya-Nāga conflict ...

14. OJHA, R. S. The Indra-Vṛtra War and Serpent People *JBORS* 28, 1942.

14a. PANTULU, N. K. Venkatesan. The Story of the Asuras. *QJMS* 33(4)—34(1).

.... continued in further instalments ....

14b. PARANJPE, V. G. Asura Domination in Rgvedic India. *XII AIOC (Summary)*, Benares 1943-44.

.... Indus Valley Civilisation is the civilisation of the Asuras, who invaded Vedic Aryans in the region of the Indus basin and remained there as conquerors for a few centuries, at the end of which period they were defeated by the Aryans and

were either absorbed into them or driven out .... The composition of the RV-Saṁ. in 2 or 3 different strata betrays an attempt to rescue the remnant of a past cultural tradition and therefore indicates a violent political revolution ....

15. PATEL, Manilal. *Ṛgveda kī dānastutiyo me aitihāsika upādāna. Ojha Comṁ. Vol.*, Allahabad 1934.

[Hindi : Historical Material in the Dānastutis of RV.] .... References to historical personalities in RV-period; Nahuṣa (I. 122. 8, 10-11); Somaka Sāhadevya (IV. 15.4); Tryaruna (V. 27); Trasadasyu (V. 33); Prayiyu and Vayiyu (VIII. 19.36-37); Purumīlha (V. 61.9-10); Abhyāvartin (VI. 27.4-8) etc. ...., Geographical references ....

- 15a. PUSALKER, A. D. Mohenjo-Daro and Ṛgveda. *R. K. Mukerji Comm. Vol.*, Lucknow 1944.

16. RANGARAJAM, K. The Three Myths in Indian History. III Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

.... (1) That art of writing was unknown in India before cir. 350 B.C. is the first myth. (2) That there was an 'Aryan' invasion of India from North-West in 2nd millennium B.C. is the second myth ....

17. SHAHIDULLAH, M. Genealogy from Tṛtsu to Sudās. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

18. SHAMASASTRI, R. The Birth of the Pañcajanas. *PO IX* (1-2), Jan.-April 1944.

.... astronomical interpretation of Vedic History and Mythology. Seven Sons of Aditi are no other than the seven planets : Dhātār = Moon ; Aryamā = Jupiter ; Mitra = Mars ; Varuṇa = Saturn ; Arīṣu = Mercury ; Bhaga = Venus ; Indra = Sun .... The Seven Ṛṣis also identified with seven planets : Kāśyapa = Saturn ; Bhāradvāja = Mercury ; Gautama = Venus ; Viśvāmitra = Moon ; Jamadagni = Jupiter ; Atri = Sun ; Vasiṣṭha = Mars .... The pañcajanas also identified with planets : Yadu = Mercury ; Turvasu = Venus ; Anu = Saturn ; Dṛhyu = Mars ; Puru = Jupiter ...., also Yayāti = Jupiter ; Devayānī = either the path from Rohiṇī to Maghā or from Anurādhā to Śravaṇa ....

### 153. VEDIC CIVILISATION.

1. AGASTYA, Sannyasi. Aryan Races of Vedic Times. V AIOC, Lahore 1928.

2. BHANDARKAR, D. R. Aryan Immigration into Eastern India. *ABORI* 12, 1930-31.

3. CHANDA, R. P. *The Indus Valley in the Vedic Period*. Mem. Arch. Survey of India 31, Calcutta 1926.

.... The way or ways in which the Vedic Aryans disposed of their dead is first referred to in the funeral hymns of RV (X 15-18), most of the stanzas of which also recur in AV (Book 18) and TA (Ch. 6). References are met with to fathers who are *agnidagdha* (cremated) and *anagnidagdha* (not cremated) in RV X. 15.14 and AV XVIII. 2.34, with slight variation, in the VS 19-60. *anagnidagdha* may not necessarily mean "buried" (as Macdonell thinks), but may as well refer to those who could not be cremated by accident. RV X. 18.10-13, according to some, refer to the burial of the uncremated body. According to ASGs IV, 5.7-10, these stanzas refer, not to the burial of the uncremated body, but to the burial in a cinerary urn of the bone-relics of the cremated body ....

Rev.: C. E. A. W. OLDHAM, IA (1927).

4. CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. C. Presidential Address : Vedic Section. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

..... Indus Valley Civilisation is non-Aryan and non-Vedic :  
 (1) Its religion was iconic while that of the Veda is aniconic.  
 (2) It is conspicuous by the absence of horse, both as regards skeletal remains and representation on the seals, while in Veda there are numerous references to horse. (3) It can be proved that the art of writing was known to Vedic Aryans. (4) Siva possibly represents a blend of Vedic Rudra, a non-Aryan phallic deity and the contemplative deity of Mohenjodaro .... Varuna and Mitra are Indian gods, and not imported from a foreign religion ....

5. DATTA, B. N. Vedic Funeral Customs and Indus Valley Culture. *MmI* 16-17, 1935-37.

... People of the Indus Valley Culture and the Vedic Aryans belonged to the same ethnic-cultural group. The modes of the disposal of the dead bear out this fact. Indo-Aryans were not strangers in the prehistoric Indus Valley. The absence of the Indo-Aryans in Mohenjo-Daro and Indus Valley has not been proved; their presence is rather suspected as evinced by the modes of the disposal of the dead; and it is clearly discernible at Harappa .... The author deals exhaustively with the several theories regarding the Origin of the IE-speaking peoples, such as the following: South Sweden as the cradle of IE (POESCHE); Central Europe (LAPOUGE); Scandinavia (G.



KOSSINA); East Germany or Poland (HIRT); Between Vistula and Niemen (BENDER); Central Asia (FEIST); "IE came to Europe with their cremation system from the East in Bronze Period" (Ed. MEYER); Oriental origin of the IE (W. KOPPERS); "Brachycephalic dark Celts were the original Aryans" (BROCA and the French School); "Eurasian brachycephals of Asia brought IE language and the cremation system to Europe (G. SERGI etc. ....)."

6. DATTA, B. Brahmanical Counter-Revolution. *JBORS* 27, 1941.

7. DEBRUNNER, A. Zwei altindische Probleme. *F. W. Thomas Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1939..

.... (1) A mention of the pre-*idg.* Indus Culture in RV; refers to the tense of the verb in *yo dāsam varṇam adharam guhākaḥ*. RV II. 12. (2) Regarding the names—*arya* or *ārya* ....

8. DEVI, Akshaya Kumari. *The Vedic Age*. Vijaya Krishna Bros., Calcutta 1931.

[The Vedas : Mountains : Rivers : Countries : People : Seasons : Dress : Food and Drink : Plays and Sports : Health and Sickness.]

9. EDITOR. The Indus Civilisation and the Rigvedic Culture. *Pr. Bh.* 44, Feb. 1939.

[apropos R. K. MOOKERJI's Presidential Address. (Early India Section : Indian History Congress, 1940.)]

10. GHOSE, N. N. *Indo-Aryan Literature and Culture : Origins*. Book Company, Calcutta 1934.

.... Indo-Aryan Literature—cum—Culture is not the single-lined metabolic evolution of a pure-blooded Aryan organism. It is a synthetic product whereof the material elements were in the main of non-Aryan eastern Vṛātya origin. The highly educated Aryan brain and organising Aryan genius played the determinative part in giving that product the shape and direction. Up. and Purāṇas are derived *basically* from purely eastern Vṛātya sources, while the Trayī is *basically* of pure Vedic Aryan origination .... Brahmanism spread in the following manner : (1) absorption of tribal religions in virtue of its social prestige ; (2) identifying local gods with its own ; (3) social promotion of pagan chiefs by providing suitable mythological pedigrees ....

Rev. : S. K. DE, *IHQ* 10 (1934); Editor, *India and the World* 3 (1934); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 39 (1934); S. V. SOHONI, *J Bom U.* (1935); S. N. TADPATRIKAR, *ABORI* 17 (1935); M. WINTERNITZ, *OLZ* 38 (1935); ANON., *M in I* 15 (1935).

11. GHOSE, N. N. *The Aryan Trail in Iran and India*. Calcutta 1937.

[A naturalistic study of the Veda and the Avesta.]

12. KEITH, A. B. *The Aryans and the Indus Valley Civilisation*. *Ojha Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1934.

...Aryans were not in India before, or much before, 2000 B.C., and may have entered a good deal later. They did not come into contact with Mohenjodaro and Harappa as a living force. (1) RV does not refer to city-life. (2) RV ignores iron and silver; in Mohenjodaro, silver was more commonly used than gold; silver is mentioned in AV and YV. (3) RV knows helmet and coat of mail, but no mace; Indus Valley culture has mace; mace is known to AV and YV. (4) Indus people used fish as ordinary article of diet; it is not known to RV. (5) Horse, which is quite common in RV, is absent in the Indus civilisation. (6) Cow, which was honoured in RV, is not as important as bull in Indus Valley. (7) Religion of RV is aniconic; Yoga was absorbed by Vedic Aryans, not introduced by them; traces of phallus-worship, agnikūṇḍa, human sacrifices are found at Harappa but not in RV. (8) RV did not know use of writing .... Indus Valley civilisation is largely Indian in character; but its nature cannot be identified with any known Indian civilisation. A negative conclusion that the Indus civilisation is not that of RV seems conclusively established ....

13. MAJUMDAR, R. C. Presidential Address. III Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

.... Indus Valley civilisation and the RV civilisation—these two, like Ganges and Jumna, flowing parallel for a long period, mingled to form the mighty river of Hindu civilisation ....

14. MOOKERJI, R. K. Presidential Address : Early Indian Section. IV Ind. Hist. Congress, Lahore 1940.

.... [also published in *JUPHS* 13, Dec. 1940] H. C. Beck puts forth among others the following facts regarding the excavations at Harappa : (1) Indus culture is primarily steatitic civilisation, not so the Mesopotamian. (2) 'Lapis', common in Ur, were rarely used at Harappa. (3) 'Ear-drops' were used at Ur but not at Harappa .... The Indus civilisation therefore is rather a product of India—an indigenous and independent growth—than an off-shoot of Mesopotamian civilisation. And secondly the Indus civilisation must have extended far into the East .... Words in RV to indicate non-Aryans are : *kṛṣṇavāk* (I. 130.8 : IX. 41.1); *kṛṣṇagarbha* (I. 53.8);

*anās* (V. 29.10); *mṛdhravāk* (I.174.2; V. 32.8); *akarma* (X. 22.8); *ayaivan* (VIII. 70.11); *adevayuh* (VIII. 70.11); *abrahman* (IV. 16.9) *avrata* (I. 51.8); *anyavrata* (VIII. 70.11); *devapiyu* (AV XII. 1.37); *śiśnadeva* (VII. 21.5). Consideration of these words and that of the RV-references to high material civilisation of the non-Aryans point to the fact that the makers of the Indus Valley civilisation were the non-Aryans referred to in RV (Hutton) ....

15. PAUL, P. L. Brāhmaṇa Immigrations in Bengal. III Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

... The manner in which tribes or parts of Eastern India are mentioned in AB and AAr. indicates that there were no pure Brāhmaṇas in Bengal .... Bengal was *śramanised* before it was *brāhmanised* ....

16. PRZYLUKI, J. The Three Factors of Vedic Culture. IC 1, Jan. 1935.

.... (1) Aryan (continental dualism of sky and earth). (2) Urban (triadism of Babylon). (3) Dravido-Munda (maritime dualism of water and earth) .... in cosmological speculations ..

17. RANGACHARYA, V. *History of Pre-Musalmān India*. Indian Publishing House, Madras.

[Vol. I : *Prehistoric India* 1929—Early Man in India : Palaeolithic Age : Indus Valley Civilisation : The Aryans. Vol. II *Vedic India*, 1937— Part I. *The Aryan Expansion over India*. Part II. *Vedic Culture* (Aryo-Dravidian).]

REV. : W. PRINZ, *ZDMG* 84 (1930); N. R. ROY, *IHQ* 7 (1931); T. R. CHINTAMANI, *JOR* 5 (1931); J. ALLAN, *JRAS* (1934); P. K. GODE, *OLD* 2 (1938); J. ALLAN, *JRAS* (1941).

18. SANKARANANDA, Swami. *Rigvedic Culture of the Pre-historic Indus*. Ramakrishna Vedanta Math, Calcutta 1943.

[Foreword by B. N. Datta] ... Datta criticises, in his foreword, the 'racial' theories and asserts that nordic races are not the progenitors of civilised life .... The author refutes the Dravidian origin and Sumerian synchronism of Indus civilisation. The Aryans were the founders of that civilisation. The RV-Aryans were ignorant of horses before the arrival of Turanians (*Tura* : *turaga* : horse). The word *aśva* in RV means the 'Sun'. *Linga* is a symbol of the sun. Mother-Goddess worship is distinctly traceable in Veda. The Tantras are nearer to Vedic rites than the Brāhmaṇas .... presence of parabolic saw and spear-head with undeveloped mid-rib and absence of temples and horse- or -ass-drawn vehicles in the Indus cities distinguish the Indus people from the Sumerians.

.... the presence of fish-hook suggests that those people were fish-eaters like the Vedic Aryans ....

Rev. : ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 30 (1943); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 48 (1943); S. B. DASGUPTA, *MR* (Nov. 1943); M. A. RUCKMINI, *Aryan Path* (Feb. 1944).

18a. SANKARANANDA, Swami. *Rigvedic Culture of the Pre-historic Indus*. Vol. II. Ramakrishna Vedanta Math, Calcutta 1944.

.... main theme is the Vedic origin of the Indus valley culture and religion .... evidence based on a comparative study of Vedas and Tantras on the one hand and a correlation of the Indus finds on the other; according to the author, Tantras were of a later date than the Vedas and only embodied the early Vedic conception .... interpretation of Vedic *āsvamedha* as an offering to the Sun (suggested in Vol. I) is fully elaborated in this volume to strengthen the view that horse was unknown to Vedic people .... the author tries to decipher the Indus script with the help of Tantric codes .... Indus script is but the forerunner of the Brāhmī .... language of the seals is early Sanskrit. In his Foreword, Swami Pratyagatmananda makes a plea for the evolution of an integral outline of world history .....

Rev. : M. R. R., *Ved. Kes.* (Sep., 1944); Swami JAGADISWARANANDA, *The Social Welfare* (29-9-1944); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* (Oct. 1944).

19. SARUP, Lakshman. *The Rgveda and Mohenjodaro*. IC 4, Oct. 1937.

.... Indus civilisation is post-Rgvedic, an outcome of the RV civilisation. (1) Among human skulls discovered at Mohenjodaro not one is Dravidian. (2) Phallic worship is later than RV. (3) Writing came to be known after RV. (4) Mohenjodaro gods are completely anthropomorphised .....

20. SARUP, Lakshman. *Is the Indus Valley Civilization Aryan or non-Aryan?* XI AIOC, Hyderabad 1941.

.... Indus civilisation is an outcome of the RV-civilisation; its character is Aryan; the transition from RV to Hindu civilisation .....

21. THOMAS, E. J. *Mohenjo Daro and the Aryans*. IHQ 14, June 1938.

#### 154. VEDIC PEOPLES.

1. AGRAVALA, V. S. *Barbara aur Mileccha*. Bh. Vid. 1, Nov. 1939.

[Hindi] .... (1) Barbara first occurs in Rk-Prātisākhya 14-26; then in Pāṇini's Aṣṭādhyāyī. The word may have

originally represented the Hamitic people of North Africa.  
(2) Mleccha occurs in SPB III. 2.1 23-24; originally a term for the Assyrians or Semitic people in general ....

2. BANERJI-SASTRI, A. Asura Expansion by sea. *JBORS* 12, Sept. 1926.

[Also see: A. Banerji-Sastri. *Asura India*. Patna 1926.]

3. BANERJI-SASTRI, A. The Nāgas. *ABORI* 18, 1936-37.

.... Sources : Vedic—2000—800 B.C. (iconic and baetylic; SPB XI. 2.7.12 : Mythic Nāgas—ĀSGS III 4.1) ....

4. BILIMORIA, N. M. The Panis of the Rgveda and Script of Mohenjodaro and Eastern Island. *Journal of the Polynesian Society* 48(2), June 1939.

.... The Mohenjodaro script was carried to Eastern Island by Panis of RV, who 'must have carried the writing of Saptasindhu, Old Punjab and Sindh, to Assam, Indo-China and Australia.' Panis were traders; therefore they must have been the first to invent alphabetical script which was afterwards borrowed and improved by the Greeks. It is Panis of the Veda, who have passed as Phoenicians in the Western civilised world and later as 'Baniks' in India, and whom the Greeks and Ancient Germans called 'Foni or Fenek and Punic' ....

5. BILIMORIA, N. M. The Panis of the Rgveda. IV Ind. Hist. Congress, Lahore 1940.

.... Panis were Aryan merchants in Saptasindhu who traded with foreign countries in their own vessels ....

- 5a. BILLIMORIA, N. M. Some Ancient Tribes of Sapta Sindhu. *J Sind H S VII* (1-2), Karachi, July 1944.

.... The Gandharas : RV had knowledge of the long wool of sheep reared by people of Gandhara. In AV *takman* is consigned to Gandhara. Cf. CU VI. 14 .... RV VII. 18.7 mentions Sivas (=Sibis) .... references to the Daradas, the Barbaras, the Sindhu-Sauviras, the Sudras ....

6. CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. C. Sudās and the Bharatas. *CR*, Aug. 1924.

.... The author identifies the Bharatas with the Trtsus. In Tāndya Mahā Br. XV. 5.24 the Yajamānas of the Vāsiṣṭhas are mentioned as Bharatas .... [also see: A. C. Das. A Chapter of Rgvedic History: Dāśarājña Battle. *CR*, Nov. 1923].

7. DAS, A. C. *Sudās and the Bharatas : A rejoinder.* CR, Aug., 1924.

8. DEB, H. K. *Mede and Madra.* JASB 21, Calcutta.

.... Medes of Assyrian and Greek records are identified with Madras of the Brāhmaṇa literature ....

9. DEB, H. K. *Vedic India and Minoan Men.* Geiger Comm. Vol., Leipzig 1931.

.... Vedic Aryans are identical with the Doreans and other races who swept across the Aegean area during the latter part of 2nd millennium B.C. ....

10. KALLA, Lacchmidhar. *Who were the Arurmaghas?* IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

11. KARMARKAR, A. P. *The Paṇis in R̥gveda.* NIA 3, 1940-41.

.... Paṇis are identified with the Nāga tribe ....

12. KARMARKAR, A. P. *The Vrātyas in Ancient India.* J Bom U 11, July 1942.

[Their Proto-Indian Origin, Functioning and Location] .... the author discusses several earlier theories in this regard : (1) R. R. BHAGVAT : Vr. were some non-Aryan tribes. (2) K. CHATTOPADHYAYA : From the mention of Vedic gods in the Bogaz Kōi inscription, it appears that there were several arrivals, between 2000 and 1500 B.C., of the Aryan people in Asia Minor at the same time when other Aryan tribes entered India from Central Asia and became known as Vr. (CR, May 1924). (3) J. W. HAUSER : The Vr. were the ecstatics of the Kṣatriya class and forerunners of the Yogins (*Die Anfänge der Yogapraxis*, 1922). (4) J. CHARPENTIER : Vr. were early worshippers of Śiva (WZKM 23). (5) D. R. BHANDARKAR : Vr. belong to the same race as that of Mohenjo Darrians, but they must have belonged to the race of the Magas of Persia (*Some Aspects of Ancient Indian Culture*). (6) A. B. KEITH : Vr. were Aryans outside the sphere of Brahmanic culture (*Vedic Index*) .... The author attempts to show that the Vr. institution was a proto-Indian one, with definite deity, divisions and procedure ....

13. LAW, B. C. *The Kōśalas in Ancient India.* IHQ 1, 1925.

14. LAW, B. C. *The Tribes of Ancient India.* Bhandarkar Oriental Series 4, Poona 1943.

15. PADMANABHAYYA, A. Ancient Bhr̥gus. *JOR* 5, 1931.  
 .... The theme is amplified that Draviḍas, Asuras and Bhr̥gus are identical ....
16. PANTULU, N. K. Venkatesan. The Story of the Asuras. *QJMS* 33, 1942.
17. PILLAI, N. N, S. Agastya in Tamil lands. Madras Univ., 1931.
16. PUSALKER, A. D. Kuruśravaṇa and Kurusaṁvaraṇa. *Bh. Vid.* 2, Nov. 1940.  
 ....Kuruśravaṇa of RV X. 32.9; 33.4 appears as Kurusaṁvaraṇa of the Purāṇas and Mbh. ....
19. SALETORRE, R. N. The Minas in Tradition and History. *NIA* 2, Sept. 1939.  
 .... The Minas are the same as the Matsyas. The account of their spoliation is given in RV VIII. 18.6. They are also referred to in Gopatha Br. and Kauṣītaki Up. ....
20. SASTRI, K. A. Nilakanta. Agastya or the Rise and Spread of Hindu Culture. *JBHU* 1, 1937.  
 .... Agastya was an embodiment of the Brahmin intelligence that brought about a liaison between the pre-Aryan culture and the new Aryan culture that supervened over all those countries (India and Greater India) ....
21. SATYASRAY, R. S. Aṅgiras. *JBORS* 26, June 1940.  
 [Aṅgiras and propagation of the Vedic culture.]
22. WELLER, Hermann. Who are the Bhr̥guids? *ABORI* 19, 1937.  
 .... The author assigns an 'Indid' or Dravidian origin to the Bhr̥gus (the Bhārgavas of RV), whose original occupation was that of chariot-builders, but who subsequently became Brāhmaṇa teachers of the Aryans, considered themselves descendants of the divine Bhr̥gu and attained a commanding and influential position at the end of the Vedic period. To them the credit is principally due for the unification of the Aryan and the 'Indid' spirit in the colossal monument of the MBh. ....

## 155. VEDIC GEOGRAPHY.

1. AGRAWALA, V. S. Deśa kāmāmakaraṇa. (Hindi). *NPP* 48 (1-4).

- 1a. BILLIMORIA, N. M. Sapta-Sindhu in the R̥gveda. *JSHS* 4, May, 1939.

[Identification of rivers mentioned in RV.]

2. CHATTERJEE, S. Āryāvarta—Significance of the Term. III Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

.... Āryāvarta denoted the particular country between the Himalayas and the Vindhya ....

3. CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. C. Kikāṭa in R̥k-Saṁhitā : its identification and archaeological importance. *Woolner Comm. Vol.*, Lahore 1940.

.... RV III. 53.14 : The land of the Kikāṭas is not Magadha but Kurukṣetra. Naicāsākhā represents the contact of the expanding Aryans with non-Aryans ....

4. DE, Nundo Lal. Rasātala or the Underworld : A forgotten country. *IHQ* 1-2, 1925-26.

5. DIKSHITAR, V. R. R. Anthro-Geography of Vedic India. XI AIOC, Hyderabad 1941.

[Earth and its divisions : Rivers : Seasons : Kingdoms and Tribes : Important Vedic peoples : Place-names : Occupations.]

6. GHOSH, J. N. Antiquity of Gaya. *JBORS* 24, 1938.

.... proves from ancient texts that Vedic Aryans (probably sons of Viśvāmitra) advanced as far as the outskirts of Magadha in RV-period, if not earlier .... Magas (probably the ancestors of the Gayali Brāhmaṇas) must have been the earlier settlers of Magadha. They were sun-worshippers .... This theory is based on a new interpretation of a passage in Śunah-śepa episode of AB (VII. 3.18) ....

7. JOHN, D. *The Sapta Dvīpa and the Sapta Sindhu*. Interpretation of Ancient Writings 1, Sept. 1942.

- 7a. KENY, L. B. Origin of Magadha. V Ind. Hist. Congress, Hyderabad 1943.

.... name Magadha first appears in AV .... (1) Magadha from Magas of Persia (Bhaviṣya P. mentions that Magas were introduced in India by Sāmba, son of Kṛṣṇa). (2) Magadha = son of Vaiśya father and Kṣatriya mother. (3) AV—Magadha as 'laughter' or 'thunder' of the Vṛātya in west and north respectively. (4) ŚYV—Magadha as a victim bound by Savitṛ to the stake of *puruṣamedha* 'for excessive noise'. (5)



Story of King Pṛthu having presented the Magadha with a country later known as Magadha. (6) Mahidhara explains Magadhas as *Sūdrabrāhmaṇavyatirikṭāḥ paśavaḥ* .... Magadhas, according to the author, were Dravidians, original inhabitants of Magadha; they composed bardic accounts in a non-Aryan language; so these accounts were simply a loud prolonged cry to the Aryans whose dialect was quite different .... *Magan*, Dravidian King; *da*, gift; *pra*, great. *Pramaganda* means in Vedic literature gift of the great Magan ....

7b. LAW, B. C. Ancient Indian Geography. *IC* X (2), Oct.-Dec. 1943.

8. MAJUMDAR, S. N. Contributions to the Study of the Ancient Geography of India. *IA*, 1919.

9. PRADHAN, S. N. The Site of the R̥gvedic Battle between Divodāsa and Śambara. *IA*, Oct. 1930.

10. PURNI, A. Vaidika Sarasvatī. *Ūrmi*, 1934.

[Gujarati] .... The word is used in the sense of abstract ideas like speech, etc., and not in the sense of a physical river ....

11. RAYCHAUDHARI, H. C. The study of Ancient Indian Geography. *IHQ* 4, June 1928.

[RV X. 75; AV XIX. 17. 1-9; AB VIII 14: five fold division of India.]

12. RAYCHAUDHARI, H. C. The Sarasvatī. *S and C* 8, June 1943.

[Culture of the river Sarasvatī on the basis of Vedic and post-Vedic evidence.]

13. SHAMASASTRI, R. Ayodhyā, the City of Gods. *D. R. Bhandarkar Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1940.

.... Ayodhyā in the celestial vault, according to TA I. 27.37

\* \* \*

14. SHASTRI, K. S. R. The Aryan Colonies of Kiṣkindhā and Laṅkā. *IC* 5, 1938-39.

15. SINHA, Gangananda. The place of Videha in the Ancient and medieval India. *J. Dept. Lett. Univ* 15, Calcutta.

16. WOOLNER, A. C. The R̥gveda and the Punjab. *BSOS* 6, 1931-32.

.... That the Vedic Aryans knew the whole Punjab and occupied the best parts of it seems quite possible. There is

no need of supposing that the bulk of Vedic hymns were composed in Ambala district .... the seasonal phenomena of the country of five rivers are so regular and the phenomena of dawn so glorious that we may seek Varuṇa and Uṣas conceptions originating there ....

## XX. INDUS VALLEY CIVILISATION.

### 156. INDUS CIVILISATION (GENERAL).

1. ANONYMOUS. The Indus Valley 5000 years ago. *S and C* 5, July 1939.

2. ARAVAMUTHAN, T. G. *Some Survivals of the Harappa Culture*. Karnatak Publishing House, Bombay 1942.

[originally published in *NIA* 4.]

Rev. : Stanley RICE, *Man* XLIII (1943).

3. BANERJI-SASTRI, A. Remains of a prehistoric civilisation in the Gangetic Valley. *JBHS* 3, 1931.

[excavations at Buxar : Terracottas discovered there are identical with those of Indus culture.]

4. BANERJI-SASTRI, A. Explorations in Sind. *JBORS* 21, 1935.

4a. BILLIMORIA, N. M. Archaeological Excavations at Harappa. V Ind. Hist. Congress, Hyderabad 1943.

...., general comprehensive study ....

5. BROWN, W. NORMAN. The Beginnings of Civilization in India. *JAOS* 59 (supplement), 1939.

...., Discussion about the Indus script : affiliations for various (4) Indus cultures .... "it seems improbable that characteristic Indic culture should have arisen in the Indus valley, where, in historic times, culture has always had less Indic quality and less creative strength than in the Ganges-Jumna area or in the south" ....

6. BRUNN, W. von. Von einer bisher unbekannten frühindischen Kultur. *Sudhoffs Archiv f. Ges. der Medizin* 28, 1935.

7. CARLETON, Patrick. *Buried Empires. The Earliest Civilizations of the Middle East*. Edward Arnold, 1939.

.... refers to the chalcolithic civilisations of the plains and highlands stretching from the Euphrates to the Indus ....

Rev. : Ed., *M in Y* 29 (1939).

8. CHANDA, R. P. Note on prehistoric antiquities of Mohenjodaro. Calcutta 1924.

9. CHANDA, R. P. *Survival of the Prehistoric Civilisation of the Indus Valley*. Mem. Arch. Survey 41, Calcutta 1929.

[Harappa : Arya and Dāsa : Priest and King : Human sacrifice : Anumarāṇa : Vratya and Yati : Tree and Animal standard.]

Rev. : L. D. BARNETT, *JRAS* (1930).

10. CHANDA, R. P. Sind five thousand years ago. *Modern Review*, Aug. 1932.

11. CHANDA, R. P. Harappa. *S and C* 6, Jan. 1941.

[apropos M. S. VATS'S *Excavations at Harappa*. 2 Volumes. Delhi 1940.] .... Do we discern the beginnings of Up., Jaina and Buddhist speculations in the Indus Valley in the chalcolithic age? We find there emphasis on Yoga, which has two objects : (1) magical or miraculous powers ; (2) supreme knowledge that leads to salvation after death ....

12. CHATTERJI, S. K. Recent Discoveries in Sind and the Punjab. *IHQ* 1, 1925.

13. CHATTERJI, S. K. Indus Valley Civilization. *Modern Review*, Mar. 1925.

14. COUSENS, H. *The Antiquities of Sind, with Historical Outline*. Mem. Arch. Survey 46, 1929.

15. DAS, Gopi Nath. India—the Cradle of Civilisation. *All. Univ. Magazine* 21, Allahabad 1942-43.

.... Indus civilisation has indigenous development ; its creation is not to be attributed to Vedic Aryans ....

16. DIKSHIT, K. N. *Prehistoric Civilisation of the Indus Valley*. Madras Univ., 1939.

Rev. : V. G. CHILDE, *JRAS* (1941).

17. FULTON, Wm. *Mohenjo-daro : the Indus Valley Civilization circa 3000 B.C.* Glasgow Univ. Oriental Society Transactions 6, 1934.

18. GORDON, M. E. and D. H. *Survivals of the Indus Culture*. *JASBL* 6, 1941.

.... The Indus culture did not die in the 3rd Millennium B.C. Objects of various description, e.g. bangles, pottery, etc. be-

longing to Maurya and Gupta periods are not dissimilar to those of Mohenjodaro and Harappa ....

19. GOSWAMI, K. *Prāgaitihāsika Mohenjodaro*. Calcutta 1936. [Bengali] .... Mohenjodaro civilisation is pre-Vedic, though various elements of it are persisting till the present day ....

20. GHURYE, G. S. Account of an exploratory tour in certain parts of Sind in search of prehistoric culture. *J Bonn U* 4, May 1936.

21. HEARD, Gerald. *The Source of Civilisation*. Jonathan Cape, London 1938.

[2nd Ed. ; Reference to Mohenjodaro.]

22. HERAS, H. Light on the Mohenjodaro Riddle. *NR* 4, July 1934.

.... the author puts forth certain considerations based on Indus script and what he calls certain "collateral proto-Libyan" scripts (Iberian, Etrusean, Libyan, Minoan, proto-Egyptian) and "derivative scripts" (Sumerian, proto-Elamite, proto-Chinese, Sabæan) to support the opinion of R. D. Banerji that Mohenjodaro and Harappa "were built by Dravidians and proto-Dravidians" ....

23. HERAS, H. Mohenjo-Daro—the People and the Land. *IC* 3, April 1937.

24. HERAS, H. Karmātaka and Mohenjo-Daro. *Karnatak Historical Review* 4, Jan.-July 1937.

.... Some seals at Mohenjodaro refer to people of Karmātaka; plural forms in Moh. seals have Kannāḍa characteristics ....

25. HERAS, H. Mohenjo Daro—the most important Archaeological Site in India. *JIH* 16, 1937.

26. HERAS, H. Chanhū Daro. *St. Xavier's College Magazine*, Bombay, Feb. 1937.

27. HERAS, H. More about Mohenjo Daro. *NIA* 1, 1938-39.

28. HERAS, H. Further Excavations at Mohenjo Daro. *NR* 9, Jan. 1939.

[apropos E. Mackay: *Further Excavations at Moh.* Arch. Survey of India.]

28a. HERAS, H. La Tradición del pecado del paraíso en las

Naciones Proto-Indico-Mediterraneas. *Revista de Estudios Biblicos* I, Madrid.

[The tradition of the sin of paradise in the Proto-Indo-Mediterranean nations.]

28b. HERAS, H. La Legenda Mediterranea Oriental del Luchador con Leones. *Memorias del Instituto Ibérico Oriental* I, Barcelona.

[The Mediterranean Oriental Legend of the Fighter with Lions.]

29. HUNTER, G. R. The Riddle of Mohenjodaro. *NR* 6, April 1936.

.... The Brahui or their ancestors, under some other name, were present in Moh; the texts on the seals are written in their language; the script was probably borrowed by them from the Austric predecessors. Not only Brāhmī, but also Sabæan is derived from Moh. syllabary ....

30. HUNTER, G. R. The Riddle of Mohenjodaro. *JOR* 10, 1936.

30a. JAGADISWARANANDA, Swami. The Origin of Indus Civilisation. *The Social Welfare*, Bombay, 29-9-1944.

[Review-article on *Rigvedic Culture of the Prehistoric Indus* Vol. II by Swami Sankarananda.]

31. JOSEPH, P. The Extent and Influence of the Indus Civilisation. *JOR* 11, July-Dec. 1937.

32. KARMAKAR, A. P. Fresh and Further Light on the Mohenjo-Daro Riddle. *ABORI* 21, 1938-39.

33. KOHLI, S. R. *Indus Valley Civilisation*. Lahore 1934.

34. LAW, N. N. Mohenjodaro and the Indus Valley Civilization. *IHQ* 8, Mar. 1932.

35. LOCQUIN, J. J. La civilisation pré-aryenne de la vallée de l'Indus. *Gazette des Beaux-Arts* 75, 1933.

36. LÜDERS, H. Die Ausgrabungen von Mohenjodaro. *ZDMG* 88, 1934.

[report of a lecture.]

37. MACKAY, Dorothy. *Mohenjo-daro and the ancient civilisation of the Indus Valley*. Annual Report of the Board of Regents of the Smithsonian Institute, 1933.

38. MACKAY, E. J. H. Further Excavation at Mohenjo-daro. *Journal of the Royal Society of Arts*, London, Jan. 1934.

[relation of Indus Valley Culture with contemporary civilisations.]

39. MACKAY, E. J. H. *Excavations at Mohenjo-daro*. Arch. Survey of India, Delhi 1935.

40. MACKAY, E. *The Indus Civilisation*. Lovat Dickson, London 1935.

Rev. : ANON., *Min I* 16 (1936).

41. MACKAY, E. *Excavation at Chanhudaro by the American School of Indic and Iranian Studies and Museum of Fine Arts*. Boston 1936.

42. MACKAY, E. J. H. *Further Excavations at Mohenjodaro*. (Being an official account of archaeological excavations at Mohenjodaro carried out by the Government of India between the years 1927 and 1931). New Delhi 1937-38.

[2 Volumes : with chapters by A. S. HEMMY, B. S. GUHA, and P. C. BASU.]

Rev. : ANON., *S and C* 5 (1939-40); W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 93 (1939).

43. MACKAY, E. *Die Induskultur : Ausgrabungen in Mohenjodaro und Harappa*. F. A. Brockhaus, Leipzig 1938.

Rev. : W. KIRFEL, *ZDMG* 92 (1938); J. WIESNER, *DLZ* 30 (1939).

44. MACKAY, E. J. H. *Canhu-Daro Excavations, 1935-36*. Am. Or. Society 20, 1943.

[First American Archaeological Expedition to India] .... "Throughout this book, I have used the term "Harappa Culture" in place of "Indus Valley Culture." It was at Har, in the Montgomery district of the Punjab that the remains were first discovered of this civilisation whose cities some five thousand years ago were scattered over a wide area of North-West India, and whose influence was probably felt over the greater part of the then Indian world. "Indus Valley Culture" is too elastic a term. Three different phases of the Indus Valley Culture have been discovered : "Amri", "Jhukar" and "Jhangar". The "Amri" culture is definitely earlier than Har. civilisation, and "Jhukar" and "Jhangar" cultures followed Har. after a considerable lapse of time."

45. MAHIRCHAND, B. *Mohenjo-Daro*. Karachi 1934.

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 39 (1934).

45a. MAHON, A. E. Recent Archaeological Discoveries in India. *Urusvati Journal* II-III, 1932-33.

46. MAJUMDAR, N. G. *Explorations in Sind*. Mem. Arch. Survey of India 48, New Delhi 1934.

Rev. : R. C. MAJUMDAR, *IHQ* 10 (1934); W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 89 (1935); P. DUPONT, *JA* 228 (1936).

47. MARIWALLA, C. L. The Aryan and the Dravidian Cultures. *JSHS* 4, 1940.

48. MARIWALLA, C. L. Ancient Sind Civilisation as known from recent Archaeological Excavations. *JSHS* 5, Nov. 1941.

49. MARIWALLA, C. L. *Ancient Sind—A Study in Civilization*. Karachi 1941.

Rev. : H. HERAS, *J Bom U* (1942); ANON., *Pr. Bh.* 47 (1942).

50. MARSHALL, J. First Light on a long forgotten Civilisation. *Illustrated London News*, 20th Sept. 1924.

51. MARSHALL, J. Unveiling the prehistoric Civilisation of India. *Illustrated London News*, 27th Feb. and 6th Mar. 1926.

52. MARSHALL, J. Prehistoric India. *The Times (Weekly)*, 4th Mar. 1926.

53. MARSHALL, J. Indus Valley Civilisation. *Modern Review*, May 1926.

54. MARSHALL, J. A New Chapter in Archaeology. *Illustrated London News*, 7th and 14th Jan. 1928.

[Moh. and Har.]

55. MARSHALL, J. The Prehistoric Civilisation of the Indus. *Annual Bibliography of Indian Archaeology for 1927*, Leiden 1929.

56. MARSHALL, J. *The Indus Culture*. Annual Report of the Arch. Survey of India 1926-27, Delhi 1930.

[Daya Ram SAHNI : "Mohenjo-Daro". E. MACKAY "L'Area". M. S. VATS : "Harappa".]

57. MARSHALL, J. *Mohenjo-daro and the Indus Civilisation*. Probsthain, London 1931.

[3 Volumes : Being an official account of Archaeological Excavations at Mohenjodaro carried out by the Government of

India between the years 1922 and 1927 : Ch. 22. "Sign-list of Early Indus Script" by C. J. Gadd and Sidney Smith. Ch. 23. "The Indus Script" by S. Langdon.]

Rev. : F. W. THOMAS, *JRAS* (1932); G. R. HUNTER, *JRAS* (1932); N. N. LAW, *IHQ* 8 (1932); A. BANERJI-SASTRI, *JBORS* 18 (1932); W. PRINZ, *ZDMG* 86 (1932); O. STRAUSS, *OLZ* 35 (1932); R. F. ZENTLER and P. DUPONT, *Indian Art and Letters* 6 (1932); S. K. ARYANGAR, *JIH* 11-12 (1932-33); G. FURLANI, *GSAI* 2 (1934); J. J. LOCQUIN, *JA* 228 (1936).

58. MOOKERJI, Radha Kumud. The Indus Civilisation, circa 3250—2750 B.C. *JUPHS* 7, 1934.

58a. MOOKERJI, Sudhansu Bimal. The Indus Civilisation. *Pr. Bh.* 49, April 1944.

... a glimpse in the ancient civilisation ....

59. NATZMER, G. von. Eine unbekannte vorarische Hochkultur am Indus. *Geistige Arbeit* 3-3, 1936.

59a. PEAKE, Harold J. E. The Great Gap in the Archaeological Record of India. *Man* XLIV, March-April 1944.

.... Gap begins with disappearance of Indus Civil. in its Jhunkar phase, about 1500 B.C., and ends with monuments erected in Asoka's times .... This period witnessed the arrival of invading Aryans, their early settlement, and gradual spread eastwards towards the mouth of the Ganges .... only records are the Vedic literature .... can we obtain the archaeological material for this period? .... the only way is to endeavour by speculation to form some idea of what are the visible vestiges of graves .... The Aryans must have come to India from the region around Balkh .... there are burial mounds restored there ....

60. PITHAWALLA, M. B. *Identification and description of some old sites in Sind and their relation with the physical geography of the region.* Karachi 1938.

61. PLANT, E. *Man's Unwritten Past.* Oxford Univ. Press, London 1942.

[ref. to Indus Valley Civilisation.]

62. PRADEUNE, A. Vayson de. *Préhistoire.* Harrap, London 1940.

[English Transl. by Ernest F. Row : Reference to Mohenjodaro civilisation.]



63. PUSALKER, A. D. Indus Civilization. *Bh. Vid.* 3-4.

I Descriptive : *Bh. Vid.* III.

II Cultural : *Bh. Vid.* III.

III Ceramics : *Bh. Vid.* IV.

- 63a. PUSALKER, A. D. *Atharvan Traditions and Indus Valley Culture*. Bharatiya Vidya Bhavan, Bombay.

[Appendix A to Ch. 5 of *Glory that was Gurjaradeśa*, edited by K. M. Munshi.]

- 63b. PUSALKER A. D. Pre-Aryan and non-Aryan in the Indus Valley. VII Ind. Hist. Congress, Aligarh 1943.

64. RASOOL, S. I. Mohenjo-Daro : Mound of the Dead. *Hindustan Review*, July 1939.

65. ROY, C. R. Mohenjo-Daro. *S and C*, Sept.-Oct. 1939.

- 65a. SASTRI, Lachhmi Dhar. Harappa. XII AIOC (Summary), Benares 1943-44.

.... H. seems to be the mother-city of Arrapkha in Mesopotamia .... H. may have been built by South Indian Arrapachites of Arappākam. The movement was from South India to North India and from North India to neighbouring lands of Mes. ....

66. SAYCE, A. H. On the remarkable discoveries in India. *Illustrated London News*, 27th Sept. 1924.

67. SAYCE, A. H. Antiquity of Civilised Man in India. *Journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute*, July-Dec. 1930.

[Moh. and Har. prehistoric civilisation.]

68. SEMPER, Max. Das Alter der Induskultur—Siedelung in Mohenjo-Daro. *OLZ* 5, 1938.

.... considered from the point of view of Metallurgy and the technique of casting, the age of the Indus-culture Settlements, if not the age of the origin of the Indus-culture itself, appears to go back to the middle of 2nd millennium B.C. and thus synchronises with the Aryan migration to India (cf. the Bronze-statuettes of the dancer). In RV (VII. 18.16) the enemies are called "the bold, impudent group of men, who drink the offering". In Moh., many indications are found of a cult consisting of baths, libations and drinking-ceremonies. The Aryans (Indo-Aryans and East Iranians) had themselves a cult

consisting of drinking-ceremonial. The plant for the same had to be purchased from non-Aryan neighbours. It is likely that this cult was taken over by the Aryans from the Mohenjodarians. Even in RV-period, there are indications of such cultural contact between the Aryans and non-Aryans .... [see also : R. VON HEINE-GELDERN : "Die Wanderung der Arier nach Indien in archäologischer Betrachtung," *Forschungen und Fortschritte* 1937.]

69. SRINIVASACHARI, C. S. Sir John Marshall on the Indus Valley Civilisation. *JIH* 10, 1931.

70. VATS, M. S. *Excavations at Harappa* (being an account of archaeological excavations carried out between the years 1920-21 and 1933-34). Arch. Survey of India, New Delhi 1941.

Rev. : A. S. ALTEKAR, *ABORI* 21 (1941); S. K. AYYANGAR, *JIH* 19 (1941); H. SASTRI, *NIA* 4 (1941-42).

71. VENKATESHVARA, S. V. Antiquities of Harappa, Mohenjodaro and Nal. *Aryan Path*, Jan. 1930.

[Their Aryan origin in 5th millennium B.C.]

72. VENKATESHVARA, S. V. Proto-Indian Culture. *Cultural Heritage of India* (Ramakrishna Centenary), Calcutta 1937.

.... Finds of Mohen. belong to the later Vedic period. The date of the Veda is about 11,000 B.C. ....

73. WÜST, W. Über die neuesten Ausgrabungen im nordwestlichen Indien. *ZDMG* 81, 1927.

#### 157. SEALS AND SCRIPT.

1. BARTON, G. A. On the so-called Sumero-Indian Seals. *Annual of American Schools of Oriental Research* 8, 1928.

2. BARTON, G. A. A comparative list of the signs of the so-called Indo-Sumerian Seals. *Annual of American Schools of Oriental Research* 10, 1930.

3. BILLIMORIA, N. M. The Script of Mohenjodaro and Easter Island. *ABORI* 20, 1938-39.

4. BISSING, Fr. W. Freiherr von. Ein vor etwa 15 Jahren erworbenes 'Harappasiegel'. *Archiv f. Orientforschung* 4, Jan.-Feb. 1927.

5. CHANDA, R. P. Note on the Discovery of Neolithic Writing in India (with plate). *JBORS* 9, 1923.

6. FABRI, C. L. Latest Attempts to read the Indus Script. *IC* 1, July 1934.

.... According to the author the seal-impressions were a forerunner of the punch-marked coins, though not a regular currency. (1) Dr. PRANNĀTH's attempt to found an entire hypothesis on the supposition that the writing is hiding an Indo-Aryan language is set aside as untenable. (2) K. P. JAYASWAL's attempt to prove that the so-called inscription on a rock-shelter at Vikramkhola in Sambalpur district of Bihar and Orissa supplies a connecting link between Indus Valley pictograms and the Brāhmī characters is found to be 'open to grave doubts'. (3) Sir Flinders PETRIE's attempt to interpret all the texts on the seals as titles of officials does not carry conviction. (4) Dr. G. de HEVESY's identification of over 200 signs of Moh. with the Easter Island script is an astonishing discovery and 'must be accepted'. (5) Baron VON HEINE has attempted to connect the Easter Island script with Moh. pictograms by a thorough examination of the most ancient Chinese signs. (6) P. MERIGGI's suggestion that | and || are really word-dividing signs 'would be a discovery of great assistance'. His reading of the genitive ending is also suggestive. (7) G. R. HUNTER's book is painstaking but not convincing. (8) GADD's 'Seals of Ancient Indian Style found at Ur' gives hopes ....

7. FABRI, C. L. The Punch-marked Coins : A Survival of the Indus Civilisation. *JRAS*, 1935.

.... The punch-marked coins preserve pictograms and symbols of the prehistoric period before the Aryan invasion ....

8. FABRI, C. L. A Sumero-Babylonian Inscription discovered at Mohenjo-Daro, *IC* 3, April 1937.

9. GADD, C. J. Seals of Ancient Indian Style found at Ur. *Proceedings of British Academy*, London, 1933.

10. HERAS, H. The Story of two Mohenjo-Daro Signs. *JBHU* 2, Benares.

11. HERAS, H. Two proto-Indian Inscriptions from Chāñhu Daro. *JBORS* 22, 1936.

12. HERAS, H. A proto-Indian Sign from Vala. *QJMS* 28, 1937.

13. HERAS, H. The longest Mohenjo-Daro Epigraph. *JIH* 16, 1937.

14. HERAS, H. Sumerian Epigraphy. *New Review*, Mar. 1937.

[relation between Moh. and Sumer.]

15. HERAS, H. A supposed Sumero-Babylonian Inscription discovered at Mohenjodaro. *IHQ* 13, Dec. 1937.

15a. HERAS, H. La Scrittura di Mohenjo-Daro. *Revista Asiatica* III, 1937.

15b. HERAS, H. The Origin of the round proto-Indian Seals discovered in Sumer. *B. B. and C. I. Railway Annual*, Bombay 1938.

16. HERAS, H. The Origin of the Sumerian Writing. *J Bom U* 7, July 1938.

17. HERAS, H. The Easter Island Script and the Script of Mohenjo-Daro. *ABORI* 19, 1938-39.

.... They are not related at all (as de Hevesy thinks) ....

18. HERAS, H. The Numerals in the Mohenjo-Daro Script. *NIA* 2, 1939-40.

18a. HERAS, H. La Escritura Proto-Indica y su desciframiento. *Ampurias* I, Barcelona.

[The proto-Indian Script and its Decipherment.]

18b. HERAS, H. The Inscription of the Early Cast Struck Coins of Ceylon. *J Ceylon BRAS* XXXIV, No. 90.

19. HERTZ, A. The Origin of the Proto-Indian and the Brāhmī Scripts. *IHQ* 13, Sept. 1937.

.... The Brāhmaṇas did not write long before Aśoka-period and therefore the knowledge of proto-Indian script was already lost. There is still a slight possibility that Brāhmī was elaborated directly after the invasion of India by the Aryans or at a later time, when proto-Indian script was still in use; but there is not the slightest proof for the hypothesis ...

20. HEVESY, M. G. de. On a Writing Oceanique of Neolithic Origin. *JIH* 13, 1934.

[signs of Indus script are compared with those of the Easter Isles.]

21. HEVESY, W. von. Osterinselschrift und Indusschrift. *OLZ* 37, 1934.

22. HUNTER, G. R. Mohenjo-Daro—Indus Epigraphy. *JRAS*, 1932.

[apropos Ch. 21 to 23, by MACKAY, GADD, SMITH and LANGDON, in J. MARSHALL'S *Mohenjo-Daro and the Indus Civilization*.]

23. HUNTER, G. R. *The Script of Harappa and Mohenjodaro and its Connection with other Scripts*. Kegan Paul, London 1934

[with an Introduction by S. Langdon.]

REV. : W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 88 (1934); P. MERIGGI, *OLZ* 38 (1935); R. L. TURNER, *BSOS* 8 (1935); V. LESNY, *Arch Or* 7 (1935); E. BURROWS, *JRAS* (1936).

24. JAYASWAL, K. P. The Punch-marked Coins : A survival of the Indus Civilisation. *JRAS*, 1935.

[apropos C. L. Fabri : "The Punch-marked coins ...." *JRAS* 1935.]

- 24a. KARMARKAR, A. P. The Aryo-Dravidian Character of the Mohenjo Daro Inscriptions. *Prācyavāṇī* I (2), April 1944.

.... I. V. Civil. was a running civilisation, occupying a vast expanse of time—of the pre-Vedic and post-Vedic periods alike .... the legend of Manu and the flood refers to a great oceanic activity, which was responsible for the extinction of the Indus culture .... The existence of Aryans in India during Indus period is a possibility .... literary and chronological data .... better results can be obtained by applying ancient Sanskrit (rather than proto-Dravidian) to the Indus Valley pictographs .... existence of a spoken Dravidian language in the North is possible ; but immediately after their arrival some of the Aryans like the Bhrgus must have picked up the fancy of mixing themselves with Dravidians—the main outcome of which are these inscriptions ....

25. KOSAMBI, D. D. Silver Punch-marked Coins. *NIA* 4, 1941-42.

[persistence of symbols from Moh. on punch-marked coins.]

26. LANGDON, S. Another Indus Valley Seal. *JRAS*, 1932.

27. MAJUMDAR, R. C. Neolithic Writings in India. *JBORS* 9, 1923.

[A rejoinder to R. P. Chanda's note on the subject in *JBORS* 9.]

28. MERIGGI, P. Zur Indus-Schrift. *ZDMG* 87, 1934.

Rev. : G. FURLANI, *GSAI* 3 (1934).

29. MERIGGI, P. Über weitere Indussiegel aus Vorderasien. *OLZ* 10, 1937.

30. MÉTRAUX, A. Easter Island and Harappa Scripts. *Anthropos* 33, 1938.

...., M. de HEVESY points out that 19th century wood-markings of Easter Island are related to Harappa script. MÉTRAUX seeks to refute this view. HUNTER and HEINE-GELDERN defend DE HEVESY ....

31. OTTO, E. Die Indusschrift : Ihre Entzifferungs-und Einordnungsversuche. *Zentralblatt für Bibliothekswesen* 53, 1936.

32. PICCOLI, G. A comparison between signs of the Indus Script and signs in the *Corpus Inscriptionum Etruscarum*. *IA* 62, 1933.

33. PRAN NATH. The Script of the Indus Valley Seals. *JRAS*, 1931.

[an attempt to discover Sanskrit words.]

34. PRAN NATH.. The Scripts on the Indus Valley Seals. *IHQ* 7, Dec. 1931.

35. ROSS, Allan S. C. The "Numeral-Signs" of the Mohenjo-Daro Script. Mem. Arch. Survey of India, Delhi 1938.

Rev. : W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 92 (1938); J. BLOCH, *BSL* 40 (1939).

36. ROSS, Allan S. C. The Direction of the Mohenjo-Daro Script. *NIA* 2, 1939-40.

[from right to left.]

37. ROY, C. R. The use of the seals of Mohenjo-Daro. 29th Indian Science Congress, Baroda 1942.

[seals mainly connected with religion : Unicorn-cult.]

38. SASTRI, S. Srikantha. Studies in the Indus Scripts. *QJMS* 24, 1934.

[Sumerian affinities with Dravidian and Sanskrit : The Vikramkhoh inscription and the Glozel forgeries : Vedic evidence : Tribes of the Indus Valley (Hariyūpiya = Harappa).]

39. SCHEIL, Vict. Un nouveau Sceau Hindou pseudo-sumérien. *Rev. d'assyriologie et d'archéologie orientale* 22(2), 1925.

40. SUR, A. K. Origin of Indus Valley Script. *IHQ* 9, June 1933.

41. SVARUP, B. Indus Valley Script. *JBORS* 9, 1923.

[see R. P. CHANDA's article in the same Vol.]

42. SVARUP, B. Harappa Seals and Antiquity of Writing in India. *JBORS* 9, 1923.

43. THOMAS, E. J. Interpretation of the Indus Seals. *IHQ* 16, Dec. 1940.

[announces that HRONZY has deciphered the Indus script.]

44. THUREAU-DANGIN, F. Sceaux de Tello et Sceaux de Harappa. *Rev. d'assyriologie et d'archéologie orientale* 22 (3), 1925.

45. WADDELL, L. A. *The Indo-Sumerian Seals Deciphered*. London 1925.

[discovering Sumerians of Indus Valley as Phoenicians, Barats, Goths and famous Vedic Aryans—3100 to 2300 B.C.]

Rev.: "P," *IHQ* 1 (1925); J. CHARPENTIER, *JRAS* (1925); G. IPSEN, *OLZ* 32 (1929).

46. WADDELL, L. A. Indo-Sumerian Seals. *JRAS*, 1926.

#### 158. POTTERY, FIGURINES, ARTS AND CRAFTS.

1. AIYAPPAN, A. Mohenjo-Daro perforated Earthenware. *Man*, May 1939.

.... Dravidian affinities of the Indus Culture are suggested by similar pottery in temples in Tamil country for burning camphor ....

2. BHATTACHARYA, S. Art, Utility and Worship in the most ancient India. *CR* 51, April 1934.

3. CORBIAU, Simone. *An Indo-Sumerian Cylinder*. London 1936.

.... suggests the possibility of a local Indian industry in Mesopotamia, or, at least, in connection with Mesopotamia ....

4. DASGUPTA, C. C. Female Fertility Figures. *Man*, June 1935.

.... refers to two female figurines, one inscribed on a seal from Harappa belonging to 3rd or 4th millennium B.C., and the

other on a Bhita circular terracotta plaque belonging to Gupta or Kushāna age. The figurines are identified with Pṛthivī—Earth Goddess ....

5. DASGUPTA, C. C. On the affinity between one Mohenjo-Daro and one Kish terracotta figurine. *IC* 3, July 1936.

6. DUTT, G. S. Indus Civilisation Forms and Motifs in Bengali Culture. *Modern Review*, 1939-40.

7. GANGULI, K. K. A Note on the Nose-Ornament in Mohenjo-Daro. *IC* 5, Jan. 1939.

8. GANGULI, K. K. Decorative Ornaments in Mohenjo-Daro. III Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

9. GANGULI, K. K. The Harappa Hoard of Jewellery. *IC* 6, April 1940.

10. HERAS, H. A Proto-Indian Icon (with a plate). *JBORS* 23, Dec. 1937.

10a. HERAS, H. The Trefoil Decoration in Indo-Mediterranean Art. *Annamalai Comm. Vol.*, 1941.

11. HERAS, H. Three-headed Animals in Mohenjo-Daro. *ABO RI* 23, 1942.

12. JOSEPH, P. Dress in Mohenjo-Daro *J Bom U* 6, Jan. 1938.

12a. JOSEPH, P. The Near East and the Indus Valley—An introductory comparative Study of Prehistoric Ceramic Art. *J Bom U* 12(4), Jan. 1944.

13. KALLA, Lacchmidhar. The Trefoil-Pattern in Mohenjo-Daro. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

14. KRAMRISCH, Stella. *Indian Sculpture*. Heritage of India Series, Calcutta 1933.

..... The Indus Valley Style is a late development of paleolithic achievement, preserving only 'a phantom of its pristine force' ....

15. MACKAY, E. Bead Making in Ancient Sind. *JAOS* 57, 1937.

16. MACKAY, E. J. H. Arts and Crafts in the time of Mohenjo-Daro, *Indian Art and Letters* 13, London.



17. SASTRI, S. Srikantha. Proto-Indian Ceramics. *IHQ* 16, Sept. 1940.

[*viśaḥ asikniḥ* of RV were the Sumerians.]

18. STARR, R. F. S. *Indus Valley Painted Pottery* (A comparative Study of the Designs on Painted Wares of the Harappa Culture). Princeton Univ., 1941.

Rev. : M. WELKER, *JAOS* 61 (1941); S. V. VENKATESHVARA, *Aryan Path* (May 1942).

#### 159. AGRICULTURE, CATTLE, ETC.

1. BAINI PRASAD. Cattle of the Indus Valley Civilisation. *CR*, Jan. 1935.

2. CHAUDHARY, N. C. *Mohenjo-Daro and the Civilisation of Ancient India with references to Agriculture*. W. Newman and Co., Calcutta 1937.

.... The author deals with agricultural life of ancient India from Moh. to Vedic times. According to him, the Aryan settlers got plough-shares from the old Indus people and readily put them to use ....

3. FRIEDERICH, H. F. Zur Kenntnis der frühgeschichtlichen Tierwelt Südwestasiens unter besonderer Berücksichtigung der neuen Funde von Mohenjo-Daro, Ur, Tell Halaf und Maikop. *Der Alte Orient* 32, 1933.

Rev. : B. MEISSNER, *DLZ* 55 (1934); M. HILZHEIMER, *OLZ* 37 (1934); W. AMSCHLER, *Anthropos* 29 (1934).

4. PEAKE, J. E. The Early Spread of Agriculture. *Man*, April 1939.

.... the early civilization of the Indus basin has been derived from Turkestan ....

5. PRASAD, B. *Animal Remains from Harappa*. Mem. Arch. Survey of India 51, Delhi.

Rev. : S. S., *QJMS* 27 (1936).

6. PRASAD, B. The Cattle of the Indus Valley Civilization : Their Origin and Relationship. *CR* 54, Jan. 1935.

#### 160. RELIGION.

1. AIYAPPAN, A. Śiva-seal at Mohenjo-Daro. *JASBL* 5, 1940.

.... The figure in Yogic posture on a Moh. seal is either Śiva or Agni—it is nearer Śiva than Agni ....

2. BILLIMORIA, N. M. The Worship of Mother-Goddess and the Bull in Mohenjo-Daro and Baluchistan. *JSHS* 3, Karachi.

3. DEBI, Jyotirmayee. The Proto-type of Śiva in the Pre-historic Age. *CR* 76, July 1940.

.... the Moh. deity in Yogic posture is not necessarily Śiva  
....

3a. HERAS, H. The Religion of the Mohenjo-Daro People. *J Bom U V* (1), July 1936.

4. HERAS, H. Tree Worship in Mohenjo-Daro. *J Anthropol S*, Bombay 1937.

5. HERAS, H. The plastic representation of God among the proto-Indians. *Sardesai Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1938.

.... Proto-Indians were (basically) monotheistic and had reached extraordinary perfection in plastic art ....

6. HERAS, H. A proto-Indian representation of the Fertility God. *D. R. Bhandarkar Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1940.

7. HERAS, H. About a 'wild identification'. *QJMS* 33, July 1942.

[apropos S. Srikantha Sastri's articles on "Proto-Indic Religion," *QJMS* 32-33.]

7a. HERAS, H. The Anu in India and in Egypt. *V Ind. Hist. Congress*, Hyderabad 1943.

.... Anus are one of the five RV tribes (I. 108.8; VIII. 10.5; also called Anavas VII. 18.14; VIII. 4.7). They wrought a chariot for the use of Indra' (V. 31.4). R. D. Banerji has pointed out (*Prehistoric, Ancient, and Hindu India*) that Anu, an Aryan tribe, bears a name which appears to be of non-Aryan origin .... Aryans assimilated the dogmas of Dravidians which resulted in complete amalgamation between Aryan and Dravidian religions .... Monotheism of Dravidians generally taken up .... name of God in the Proto-Dravidian was *An* (= the Lord). Those Aryans who accepted this dogma were called Anus. Aryans later on accepted the god of the other neighbouring tribe of the Dravidians called Śivas, namely Śiva. Śiva was the same *An* .... Anu in Egypt: *Ra* (= Sun-god) and *An* seem to have the same meaning and consequently refer to the same person. Among proto-Indians *An* was identified with Sun, named *El* .... The worshippers of *An* of India and the *Anu* of Egypt belonged to the proto-Dravidian race ....

8. MITRA, S. C. The Dove in Pre-historic Cult of the Indus Valley. *QJMS* 31, 1940-41.
9. MORAES, G. M. A Mohenjo-Daro Figure. *NR* 10, Nov. 1939.  

[apropos B. A. SALETRE : "Identification of a Mohenjo-Daro Figure," *NR* 10, July 1939] .... The author identifies the Yogin's figure on a Moh. seal with Śiva, who, according to him, was originally a phallic deity of the proto-Dravidian tribes of the Indus Valley, who, in their turn, had probably borrowed it from the Kavals, who were probably 'Kolarian' or Austric in origin.
10. MURPHY, J. The Indus Civilization in relation to Indian Religion. *Journal of Manchester Uni. Egyptian and Oriental Society* 2, 1936.
11. MURPHY, J. The Indus Civilisation in Relation to Indian Religions. *Religions* 18, Jan. 1937.
12. NATH, R. M. Mohenjo-Daro and Mithraic Influence on Nāthism. *Journal of Assam Research Society* 3, Jan. 1936.  

.... Bull and its head in Moh. are associated with several important cults of the world; Mithraism and Nāthism ....
- 12a. PURI, Baij Nath. The Mother Goddess at Mohenjo-daro identified. *V'Ind. Hist. Congress*, Hyderabad 1943.  

.... Mother Goddess of Mohenjo Daro identified with Nana-Amba cult of the Kusana period ....
- 12b. PURI, Baij Nath. Can we identify the Mother Goddess cult at Mohenjodaro? *QJMS* 34(2-3), Oct. 1943—Jan. 1944.  

.... Nāna = Ambā of the Kusana period = Mother Goddess of Mohenjodaro.
13. PUSALKER, A. D. The Religion of the Indus Valley People. *Modern Review*, Dec. 1936.  

.... RV is much prior in date to Indus culture, which shows later aspects of the religion of RV, which are found in YV, AV, Br. and Sūtras ....
14. RAYCHAUDHARI, H. C. Prototypes (?) of Śiva in Western Asia. *D. R. Bhandarkar Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1940.  

.... refers to common features in the religious beliefs of the ancient peoples of Anatolia, Mesopotamia and India ....

15. SALETORÉ, B. A. Identification of a Mohenjo-Daro Figure. *NR* 10, July 1939.

.... The figure of a Yogin on a rough seal-amulet, which Marshall and Mackay declared to be of Siva, is assumed to be that of Agni. According to the author, 'the age of the Vedas is much earlier than that of Moh. finds, probably by about a millennium' ....

16. SASTRI, S. Srikantha. *Proto-Indic Religion*. Mysore 1943. [originally published in *QJMS* 32-33] .... A detailed study of the Indus Valley seals, figurines and pottery is claimed to establish definitely the predominance in the Proto-Indic Civilisation of Vedic Culture as revealed in AV ....  
Rev. : V. M. I., *Aryan Path* (Sept. 1943); S. FUCHS, *NR* 18 (Nov. 1943); P. BANERJEE, *JBRs* 29 (Dec. 1943).

#### 161. PEOPLE.

1. CADELL, Patrick. Who are the Descendants of the people of Mohenjo-Daro? *J Anthropol S*, Bombay 1937.
2. EHRENFELS, Baron O. R. The Indus Civilisation and Ethnographic Research in the Mediterranean Basin. *JSHS* 4, Karachi.
3. FRIEDERICHs, H. F. and MÜLLER, H. W. Die Rassenelemente in Indus-Tal während des 4. und 3. vorchristlichen Jahrtausends und ihre Verbreitung. *Anthropos* 28, 1933.
4. HERAS, H. The Origin of the Mohenjo-Darians. *JBHU* 2. [People of Moh. were Dravidians. Pran Nath's theory criticised.]
5. HERAS, H. The "Minavañ" in Mohenjo-Daro. *JOR* 10, Oct.-Dec. 1936.
6. HERAS, H. The Vēlālas in Mohenjo-Daro. *IHQ* 14, June 1938.
7. HERAS, H. The Tirayars in Mohenjo-Daro. *JBBRAS* 14, 1938.  
.... Cola King of Tanjore came from a race known as Tirayars, who are mentioned in Moh. inscriptions ....
8. HERAS, H. The "Kōjikōn" in Mohenjo-Daro. *NIA* 1, 1938-39.

9. HERAS, H. The Hamatic Indo-Mediterranean Race. *NR* 14, Sept. 1941.

..... The primitive Dravidian tribes of India left the shores of their country to settle in *Kurukūr* (foreign lands), and in particular in the plains of Sumer, under the command of Uvanna (Oannes). There they, being known as Sumerians, began building brick-houses, according to *Genesis*, after the pattern of those left at Mohenjo-Daro. The Papis were a tribe among them .... Jews-Arabs are Semites ; Mediterraneans are Hamites ; Aryans are Japhithes. All other races etc. are from the pre-diluvian period ....

10. HERAS, H. What was the Original Name of the Proto-Indians ? *XI AIOC*, Hyderabad 1941.

[‘Tiramilar’ = Children of the Sea.]

11. HERAS, H. Were the Mohenjo-Darians Aryans or Dravidians ? *JIH* 21, 1942.

.... Mohenjo-Daro civilisation is pre-Vedic and Dravidian in origin ....

- 11a. HERAS, H. Quienes eran Druids ? *Ampurias* II, Barcelona. [Who were the Druids ?]

12. PUSALKER, A. D. Authors of the Indus Culture. *ABORI* 18, 1936-37.

.... discusses the several theories in this regard : (1) Four ethnic types : Proto-Australoid, Mediterranean, Mongolo-Alpine, Alpine—SEWELL and GUHA. (2) Four possibilities—Aryans, pre-Aryan Dravidians, Sumerians, autochthonous unknown people. (3) Dravidians—THOMAS (*JRAS* 1932), ZENTLER and DUPONT (*Indian Arts and Letters*), S. C. CHATTERJI (*Modern Review*, Dec. 1924), R. S. V. IYER (*QJMS* 19); T. K. K. MENON (*Pr. Bh.* 39), H. G. RAWLINSON (*Aryan Path* 1934), PADMANABHAYYA (*JOR* 5), R. D. BANNERJI (*Modern Review*, Dec. 1924). Their language is Dravidian—G. YAZDANI and S. LANGDON. (4) Sumerians—CHILDE, WADDELL, VAIDYANATHA IYER .... The author concludes that there is nothing against the assumption that the Vedic Aryans were the authors of the Indus Civilisation ....

13. ROY, C. R. Who founded the Indus Valley Civilisation ? *Pr. Bh.* 47, June 1942.

..... There were two waves of Aryan migration. The Vedic Aryans who were dolicocephalic or longheaded (whose type is

represented by the Punjabis etc.) came to India later. The brachycephalic or the broad-headed Alpine race (whose type is represented by Sindhis, Gujaratis, Mahrattas and Bengalis) entered India first and occupied the Indus Valley and founded the Indus Valley Civilization ....

14. SHEMBAVANEKAR, K. M. The Identity of the Indus Valley Race with the Vāhikas. *IHQ* 12, Sept. 1936.

15. SUR, A. K. Who were the Authors of the Mohenjodaro Culture? *IC* 1, Oct. 1934.

.... The author rejects the views of Marshall and Guha ....

## 162. INDUS VALLEY CIVILISATION IN RELATION TO OTHER CIVILISATIONS.

1. ANONYMOUS. Sumer und Indien. *Archiv für Orientforschung* 3 (2-3).

2. ANONYMOUS. Sumer und Indien. *Archiv für Keilschriftforschung* 2 (3-4).

3. APTE, D. N. *Hindī-Sumerī-Saṁskṛti*. Poona 1928.

[Marathi.]

4. AYYAR, R. S. Vaidyanath. The Sumero-Dravidian and the Hittite-Aryan Origin. *QJMS* 20, April 1929.

5. AYYAR, R. S. Vaidyanath. *The Indo-Sumero-Semitic-Hittite Problems*. Madras Univ., 1932.

Rev. : S. SRIKANTAYA, *QJMS* 24 (1933).

6. COMBASZ, G. Inde et Mésopotamie. *Bull. des Musées Royaux d'Art et d'Histoire* 5, Bruxelles 1933.

7. CORBIAU, Simone. Remains on Historic Sites of India and the Near East. *Man*, Sept. 1937.

.... Harappa culture need not now rely on Mesopotamia for its date. On the other hand, one has to turn to India to enlighten the datings of the Near East ....

8. DAVID, H. S. Some Contacts and Affinities between the Egypto-Minoan and the Indo-Sumerian Cultures. X AIOC, Tirupati 1940.

[Indo-Sumerian = Dravido-Sumerian.]

9. DAVID, H. S. Further Affinities between the Cultures of the Indus Valley, Sumer, Ancient Egypt and Minoan Crete. XI AIOC, Hyderabad 1941.

10. FRANKFORT, H. The Indus Civilisation and the Near East. *Annual Bibliography of Indian Archaeology 1932*, Leiden 1934.

11. FRANKFORT, H. The Indus Civilisation and the Far East. *Annual Bibliography of Indian Archaeology 1932*, Leiden 1934.

12. GADD, C. J. and SMITH, S. The new links between Indian and Babylonian Civilisations. *Illustrated London News*, 4th Oct. 1924.

13. HANNAH, H. B. Recent Discoveries and the Sumerian. *JBORS* 11, 1925.

... Moh. and Har. represent vestiges of a civilization of the Dasyus of Central Asia ....

14. HERAS, H. The Cult of the Mountain of the East in Sumer. *Gopalakrishnamacharya Comm. Vol.*, Madras.

.... This peculiar cult already points to India as the cradle of the Sumerians and to the proto-Indian civilization as the original cultural tree, one of whose branches was the civilization of Sumer ....

15. HERTZ, A. *Die Kultur um den persischen Golf und ihre Ausbreitung*. 'Klio', Leipzig 1930.

.... Discoveries in Mesopotamia and India make it clear that the essential elements of 'civilisation' were already in being in 4th millennium B.C. Hertz's book is an initial synthesis, arguing that the Persian Gulf culture (practically equivalent to Early Asiatic) survives recognisably, with further evolution, in the later Indian, Greek and Hebrew civilisations, above all in the Indian, not as the result of later influences but as a tendency inherited from a common source or closely related sources. The authoress regards it as certain that the Mesopotamian and the Indus cultures were both of Elamite origin. It becomes more and more clear that 'Indo-European' is by no means the same thing as 'Indo-Aryan'. The latter term has an almost exclusively linguistic significance, the former primarily a cultural and only incidentally a linguistic significance. From the Mediterranean to the Ganges Valley the Aryans inherited the pre-Aryan culture of the conquered races, contributing only the new language and nomenclature which became the vehicle of a new synthetic and more con-

scious civilisation (In Mesopotamia, Aryan language failed to take root). Civilisation started with Proto-Elamite ....

16. KARMARKAR, A. P. Mohenjo-Daro and Bactria. *JBORS* 28, Dec. 1942.

17. LANGDON, S. A new factor in the problem of Sumerian origin. *JRAS*, 1931.

.... In Kish, a seal of Indus civilisation is discovered in 2800 B.C.—layer. On it the author bases his conclusion regarding the relation between Indus and Sumerian civilisations ....

18. MACKAY, E. Sumerian Connexions with Ancient India. *JRAS*, 1925.

19. MACKAY, E. Further Links between Ancient Sind, Sumer and Elsewhere. *Antiquity* 5, 1931.

20. MACKAY, E. The Indus Civilisation : Some connections with Sumer, Elam and the West. *JRCAS* 21, 1934.

21. MAZUMDAR, B. C. The Sumerian *Sacaea* and its Indian Form. *IA*, 1933.

22. SAYCE, A. H. Relations between India and Babylonia in Early Times. *Modi Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1930.

23. SPEISER, E. A. The Beginnings of Civilization in Mesopotamia. *JAOS* 59 (Supplement), 1939.

24. WADDELL, L. A. Sumerians in India. *IHQ* 1, 1925.

25. WADDELL, L. A. *The Makers of Civilization in Race and History, showing the rise of the Aryans or Sumerians, their origination and propagation of Civilisation etc.* Luzac, London 1929.

[comparison of Indian and Sumerian King-lists.]

## XXI. BIBLIOGRAPHY, BIOGRAPHY, COLLECTIONS, ETC.

### 163. CATALOGUES OF MANUSCRIPTS.

1. *Descriptive Catalogue of Vedic Manuscripts.* Ed. BANERJI-SASTRI, A. Bihar and Orissa Research Society, Patna.

2. *Descriptive Catalogue of Sanskrit Manuscripts in the Government Oriental Library, Mysore. Vol. 1 : Vedas.* Ed. BASAVALI-NAGAYYA, M. S. and SRINIVASAGOPALACHAR, T.

[686 Entries : Sam. and Br.]

Rev. : V. S. AGRAWALA, *JUPHS* 12. (1939).



3. *Descriptive Catalogue of Manuscripts in the Government Manuscripts Library. Vol. II—Part I : Grammar Manuscripts (Vedic and Pāṇiniya).* Ed. BELVALKAR, S. K. Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, Poona 1938.

4. *Descriptive Catalogue of Manuscripts in the Government Manuscripts Library. Sāṃhitā and Brāhmaṇa.* Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, Poona 1916.

5. *A Union List of printed Indic texts and translations in American Libraries.* Ed. EMENEAU, M. B. Am. Or. Series 7, 1935.

Rev. : J. NOBEL, *OLZ* 39 (1936); W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 90 (1936); G. M. BOLLING, *Lg* 12; S. M. KATRE, *NIA* 5 (1942).

6 *Katalog der Handbibliothek der orientalischen Abteilung (Preussische Staatsbibliothek).* Ed. GOTTSCHALK, W. Leipzig 1929.

Rev. : W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 84 (1930); J. RYPKA, *Arch Or* 2 (1930).

7. *Catalogue of Sanskrit Manuscripts (Punjab Univ. Library).* Ed. LABHU RAM. Lahore 1932.

[Vol. I. 2875 MSS described; some are Vedic.]

Rev. : H. N. RANDLE, *JRAS* (1934).

8. *Catalogue of Sanskrit and Prakrit Manuscripts (in the Library of the India Office).* Ed. KEITH, A. B. Oxford 1935

[Vol. II. Brahmanical and Jaina MSS.]

Rev. : E. H. JOHNSTON, *JRAS* (1936).

9. *A Census of Indic Manuscripts in the United States and Canada.* Ed. POLEMAN, H. I. Am. Or. Series 12, 1938.

Rev. : M. B. EMENEAU, *JAOS* 59 (1939); S. M. KATRE, *NIA* 5 (1942).

10. *Descriptive Catalogue of Sanskrit Manuscripts in the Adyar Library. Vol. I—Vedic.* Ed. SARMA, K. M. K. Adyar 1942.

[1103 MSS described : Introduction by C. K. Raja.]

Rev. : P. K. GODE, *ABORI* 24 (1943); G. V. DEVASTHALI, *J Bom U* 12 (1943); H. D. V., *JBBRAS* 19 (1943); A. D. PUSALKER, *Bh. Vid.* 4 (May 1943).

11. *Descriptive Catalogue of Sanskrit Manuscripts II : Veda.* Ed. SASTRI, Haraprasad. Royal Asiatic Society of Bengal, Calcutta 1923.

12. *Descriptive Catalogue of Sanskrit Manuscripts VI. Vyākaraṇa.* Ed. SASTRI, Haraprasad. Royal Asiatic Society of Bengal, Calcutta 1931.

[a survey of the MS. lit. on Sanskrit grammar, lexicography, prosody and rhetoric—(in the introduction).]

13. *A Descriptive Catalogue of Sanskrit Manuscripts* (in the Tanjore S. M. Library). Ed. SASTRI, P. P. S. Tanjore 1928-29.

[I and II—Vedas : III and IV—Vedāṅgas.]

14. *A Descriptive Catalogue of Manuscripts* (in the Central Library, Baroda). Ed. SHRIGONDEKAR, G. K. and SASTRI, R. Gaikwar Oriental Series 27, 1925.

[I—Vedic MSS.]

Rev. : M. WINTERNITZ, *WZKM* 33.

#### 164. BIBLIOGRAPHICAL WORKS.

1. BEHRING, Siegfried. *Indo-iranische Philologie. Jahresberichte des LZBl.* 6, Leipzig 1929-30.

2. *Bibliografija Vostoka*. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Leningrad 1932.

Rev. : V. MINORSKY, *BSOS* 7 (1934).

3. BOISACQ, E. *Les Philologies classique et orientale en Belgique. Encyclopédie Belge*, Bruxelles 1933.

4. *Mélanges de Philologie Orientale*. Ed. COTTON, MANSION, FOHALLE. Univ. of Liège, 1932.

Rev. : R. P. DEWEHURST, *JRAS* (1934).

5. *Progress of Indic Studies*. Ed. DANDEKAR, R. N. Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, Poona 1943.

Rev. : ANON., *Pr., Bh.* 48 (1943); G. V. DEVASTHALI, *J Bom U* 12 (1943).

6. DANDEKAR, R. N. *Twenty-five Years of Vedic Studies. Progress of Indic Studies (BORI)*, Poona 1943.

7. *Annual Bibliography of Indian History and Indology*. Ed. FERNANDES, B. A. Bombay Historical Society.

[Vol. I—1938. Vol. II—1939. Vol. III—1940.]

Rev. : C. K. RAJA, *ALB* 6 (1942); N. L. A., *J Bom U* 12 (1943); A. P. K., *ABORI* 24 (1943).

8. *Bibliografia degli studi orientalistici in Italia dal 1912 al 1934*. Ed. GABRIELI, Giuseppe. Agenzia Generale del Libro, Rome 1935.

9. GORE, N. A. *A Bibliography of the Rāmāyana*. Poona 1943.

Rev. : H. D. VELANKAR, *J Bom U* 12 (1943).

10. *Annual Bibliography of Indian Archaeology*. Kern Institute, Leiden 1932 onwards.

11. KAMPTZ, Kurt von. Indo-iranische Philologie. *Jahresberichte des LZBl*, Leipzig 1930 onwards.

12. KUTZER, Elisabeth. Indo-iranische Philologie. *Jahresberichte des LZBl* 5, Leipzig 1928-29.

13. *Mélanges de philologie orientale*. Institut Supérieur d'Histoire et de Littératures de l'Université Liège, Louvain 1932.

Rev. : W. GAMPERT, *Arch Or* 9 (1937).

14. PISANI, V. L'Indologia e la cultura nazionale. *Bollettino dell' Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente* 1, 1935.

15. RÉGAMEY, Constantin. Bibliographie analytique des travaux relatifs aux éléments anaryens dans la Civilisation et les Langues de l'Inde. *BEFEO*, 1935.

16. RENOU, Louis. *Les maîtres de la philologie védique*. Annales Musée Guimet, Paris 1928.

Rev. : J. CHARPENTIER, *BSOS* 5 (1929); H. v. GLASENAPP, *Ostasiatische Zeitschrift* 15 (1929); J. BACOT, *J. des Savants* (1929); P. THIEME, *DLZ* 51 (1930); W. CALAND, *Museum* 37 (1930); A. CARNOY, *Museon* 43 (1930); G. DUMEZIL, *JA* 215 (1930); C. FORMICHI, *Bilychnis* (1930); R. L. TURNER, *JRAS* (1932).

17. RENOU, Louis. *Bibliographie Védique*. Adrien Maisonneuve, Paris 1931.

Rev. : W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 85 (1931); R. FICK, *GGA* 193 (1931); G. COURTILLIER, *RCr* 65 (1931); W. CALAND, *Museum* 38 (1931); A. MEILLET, *BSL* 32 (1931); G. FERRAND, *JA* 220 (1932); A. CARNOY, *Le Museon* 45 (1932); A. DEBRUNNER, *IF* 50 (1932); P. THIEME, *DLZ* 53 (1932); W. STEDE, *JRAS* (1932); FR. GELPKE, *OLZ* 36 (1933).

18. STEIN, O. and GAMPERT, W. Bibliographie Moriz Winternitz. *Arch Or* 6 and 9, 1934-37.

19. TAVADIA, J. C. Iranian Researches by European Scholars. *JCOI* 22-27, 1932-35.

20. The Collected Works of Sir R. G. Bhandarkar. Ed. UTGIKAR, N. B. and PARANJPE, V. G. Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, Poona 1927-33.

21. WEISSBACH, F. H. Orientalische Sprachen. *Jahresberichte des LZBI*, Leipzig 1935.

22. WINDISCH, Ernst. *Geschichte der Sanskrit-Philologie und indischen Altertumskunde*. Karl J. Trübner, Strassburg 1917.

[from "Grundriss der indo-arischen Philologie und Altertumskunde": in two parts.]

#### 165. PROCEEDINGS OF CONFERENCES.

1. *Proceedings and Addresses : First Indian Cultural Conference* (organised by the Indian Research Institute, Calcutta). Calcutta 1936.

Rev. : P. K. GODE, *ABORI* 13 (1937).

2. *Proceedings of the All India Modern History Congress*, Poona 1938.

3. *Proceedings of the Indian History Congress*.

[II Allahabad (1938), 1939 : III Calcutta (1939), 1940 : IV Lahore (1940), 1941 : V Hyderabad, 1941 : VI Aligarh, 1943.]

4. *Proceedings and Transactions of the All India Oriental Conference*.

I Poona (1919), 1920 : II Calcutta (1922), 1923 : III Madras (1924), 1925 : IV Allahabad (1926), 1928 : V Lahore (1928), 1930 : VI Patna (1930), 1933 : VII Baroda (1933), 1935 : VIII Mysore (1935), 1937 : IX Trivandrum (1937), 1940 : X Tirupati (1940), 1941 : XI Hyderabad (1941) : XII Benares (1943).

5. *Proceedings of the Indian Philosophical Congress*. 1925 onwards.

6. *Proceedings of International Congresses of Orientalists*.

7. *Proceedings of International Congress of History of Religion*.

8. *Proceedings of International Congresses of Linguists*.

#### 166. INDOLOGICAL STUDIES.

1. BOSE, S. The School of Vedic Research in America. *Modern Review*, July 1928.

2. BROWN, W. Norman. India and Humanistic Studies in America. *Bulletin of American Council of Learned Societies*, Washington 1938.

3. BROWN, W. Norman. The Study of India in America. *Pr. Bh.* 43, Oct. 1938.

4. CASTETS, J. S. I. Pioneers in European Sanskrit Scholarship. *Indian Review* 32, 1931.

Rev. : A. VAETH, *Archivum Hist. Soc. Iesu* 1 (1932).

5. LÉVI, Sylvain. Indological Studies in France. *India and the World* 3, June 1934.

6. POLEMAN, H. I. American Interest in Indian Culture. *JG IS* 7, July 1940.

[report of a lecture]

7. POLEMAN, H. I. America's Interest in Indian Culture. *Pr. Bh.* 45, Nov. 1940.

8. *The Journal of Vedic Studies*. Ed. RAGHU VIRA. Lahore 1934-36.

Rev. : E. FRAUWALLNER, *WZKM* 43 (1936); L. RENOU, *JA* 228 (1936).

9. *Puruṣārtha : Vedāṅka*. Ed. SATAVALEKAR, S. D. Svādhyāyā Maṇḍala, Aundh 1938.

[Marathi.]

10. *Vaidika Dharma*. Ed. SATAVALEKAR, S. D. Svādhyāyā Maṇḍala, Aundh.

[Hindi Monthly.]

11. SEN, A. C. Indological Studies in Europe to-day. *Modern Review*, 1939.

12. SRINIVASAN, T. Missionaries of the Carnatic—Pioneers in Sanskrit and Comparative Philology. *NR* 4, 1936.

13. STEIN, Otto. India's Culture in Prague Universities. *Pr. Bh.* 39, May 1934.

[contribution to Indological Studies by Prague Professors : Ludwig, Lesny, Pertold, Winternitz, Zubaty, Stein.]

14. *Veda-Sāstra-Dīpikā*. pub. Vedaśāstrottejaka Sabhā, Poona 1941.

[collection of Essays in Marathi and Sanskrit on Veda, Vedāṅga and Śāstra]

15. *Indologica Pragnesia*. Ed. WINTERNITZ, M. and STEIN, O. pub. Röhner, Brünn 1929.

[writings of the Philosophical Faculty of the University of Prague.]

Rev. : E. BENVENISTE, *JA* 225 (1934).

#### 167. COMMEMORATION VOLUMES.

1. *Rao Bahadur K. V. Rangaswami Aiyangar Commemoration Volume*. G. S. Press, Madras 1940.

Rev. : T. N. SIQUEIRA, *NR* 12 (1940).

2. *Dr. S. Krishnaswami Aiyangar Commemoration Volume*. G. S. Press, Madras 1936.

Rev. : W. PRINZ, *ZDMG* 90 (1936); A. N. KRISHNAN, *ALB* 4 (1940).

3. *Etrennes de linguistique offertes par quelques amis à Émile Benveniste*. Geuthner, Paris 1928.

4. *D. R. Bhandarkar Volume*. Ed. LAW, B. C. Indian Research Institute, Calcutta 1940.

Rev. : H. D. SANKALIA, *ABORI* 20 (1940); S. C. CHATTERJEE, *M in I* 22 (1942); S. M. KATRE, *NIA* (1942).

5. *R. G. Bhandarkar Commemoration Volume*. Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, Poona 1917.

6. *Studies in Honour of Hermann Collitz*. John Hopkins Press, Baltimore 1930.

[Presented to H. Collitz on the occasion of his 75th Birthday —4th Feb. 1930.]

Rev. : R. G. KENT, *Lg* 6 (1930); F. PIQUET, *Rev. Germ.* 22 (1931); C. A. WILLIAMS, *JEGPh* 30 (1931).

7. *A Homage to Swami Dayanand Saraswati from India and the World*. Ed. SARDA, H. B. Ajmer 1933.

8. *Zur Erinnerung an R. Otto Franke*. Ed. GLASENAPP, H. and SCHRADER, H. Königsberger Beiträge, Königsberg 1929.

9. *Gopalakrishnamacharya Book of Commemoration*. Madras 1942.

10. *Studia Indo-Iranica. Ehrengabe für Wilhelm Geiger (zur Vollendung des 75. Lebensjahres)*. Ed. WÜST, W. Harrassowitz, Leipzig 1931.

Rev. : M. WINTERNITZ, *ArchOr* 3 (1931); A. MEILLET, *BSL* 32 (1931); P. THIEME, *IF* 50 (1932); F. EDGEKTON, *JAOS* 52 (1932); V. PIRANI, *RSO* 13 (1932); E. BENVENISTE, *JA* 223 (1933).

11. *Indian and Iranian Studies presented to George Abraham Grierson* (on his 85th birthday). *BSOS* 8, 1936.

Rev. : A. DEBRUNNER, *IF* 54 (1936); W. PRINTZ, *ZDMG* 90 (1936); J. BLOCH, *BSL* 37 (1936); S. M. KATRE, *OLD* (1937).

12. *Commemorative Essays presented to Sir George Abraham Grierson*. Linguistic Society of India, Lahore 1933.

13. *Germanen und Indogermanen : Volkstum, Sprache, Heimat, Kultur : Festschrift für Hermann Hirt*. Ed. ARNTZ, Helmut. C. Winter, Heidelberg 1936.

[I Bd. *Ergebnisse der Kulturhistorie und Anthropologie*.  
II Bd. *Ergebnisse der Sprachwissenschaft*.]

Rev. : E. BENVENISTE, *BSL* 37 (1936); H. JUNKER, *OLZ* 5 (1937); C. R. SANKARAN, *OLD* 3 (1940).

14. *A Volume of Studies in Indology presented to Professor P. V. Kane* (on his 61st Birthday). Ed. KATRE, S. M. and GODE, P. K. Oriental Book Agency, Poona 1941.

Rev. : K. C. CHATTERJEE, *OLD* 4 (1941).

15. *Indian Studies in honour of Charles Rockwell Lanman*. Harvard Univ. Press, 1929.

Rev. : H. N. RANDLE, *JRAS* (1930); W. N. BROWN, *JAOS* 50 (1930); G. COEDS, *BEFEO* 29 (1930); O. STRAUSS, *OLZ* 34 (1931).

16. *Mémorial Sylvain Lévi*. Ed. HARTMANN, Paul, Paris 1937.

17. *Sylvain Lévi Memorial Number*. Greater India Society, Calcutta, 1936.

18. *Malaviya Commemoration Volume*. Benares Hindu Univ., 1932.

Rev. : N. R. RAY, *ABORI* 15 (1933).

19. *Dr. Modi Memorial Volume*. pub. Dr. Modi Memorial Volume Ed. Board, Bombay 1930.

[Papers on Indo-Iranian and other subjects written by several scholars in honour of Dr. J. J. Modi.]

20. *Sir Asutosh Mookerjee Silver Jubilee Volumes*, Calcutta.

21. *Sir Asutosh Memorial Volume*, Patna 1926-28.

22. *Bhāratiya Anuśilana Grantha* (MM. Gaurīśaṅkara Ojha Ke Sammān-men Samarpita). Hindi Sāhitya Sammelana, Allahabad 1934.

Rev. : H. v. GLASENAPP, *ZII* 10 (1935); S. N. TADPATRIKAR, *ABORI* 17

23. *Commemorative Essays presented to Professor Kashinath Bapuji Pathak*. Ed. BELVALKAR, S. K. Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, Poona 1934.

24. *Oriental Studies in honour of Cursetji Erachji Pavri*. Ed. PAVRY, Jal Dastur Cursetji. Oxford Univ. Press, London 1933.

Rev. : N. W. B., *BSOS* 7 (1934); D. D. KAPADIA, *ABORI* 16 (1934); B. GEIGER, *WZKM* 42 (1935); V. LESNY, *Arch Or* 10 (1938).

25. *Ramalinga Reddy Sashtyabdarpti Commemoration Volume*. Andhra University, Waltair 1940.

[Part II : Humanities].

26. *A Volume of Indian and Iranian Studies presented to Sir E. Denison Ross (on his 68th birthday)*. Ed. KATRE, S. M. and GODE, P. K. Karnatak Publishing House, Bombay 1939.

27. *Indo-Iranian Studies by European, American and Indian Scholars: being commemorative papers in honour of Dastur Dorab Peshotan Sanjana*. Kegan Paul, London 1925.

28. *Har Bilas Sarada Commemoration Volume*. Ed. SESHADRI, P. Ajmer, 1937.

28a. *Sardesai Commemoration Volume*. Ed. TIKEKAR, S. R. pub. K. B. Dhawale, Bombay 1938.

29. *Kuppuswami Sastri Commemoration Volume*. G. S. Press, Madras 1937.

Rev. : A. N. K., *ALB* 1 (1937).

30. *Dorum natalicium Schrijnen*. Dekker—van de Vegt, Utrecht 1927.

31. *A Volume of Eastern and Indian Studies presented to Professor F. W. Thomas (on his 72nd birthday)*. Ed. KATRE, S. M. and GODE, P. K. Karnatak Publishing House, Bombay 1939.

Rev. : J. BLOCH, *BSL* 40 (1939); T. N. SIQUEIRA, *NR* 10 (1939); ANON., *Ved. Kes.* 27' (1940); C. K. RAJA, *ALB* 4 (1940).

32. *Festschrift Moriz Winternitz*. Ed. STEIN, O. and GAMPERT, W. Harrassowitz, Leipzig 1933.

Rev. : A. DEBRUNNER, *IF* 52 (1934); S. M. KATRE, *ABORI* 17 (1934-35); A. B. KEITH, *JRAS* (1935); J. NOBEL, *DLZ* 57 (1936).



## 168. BIOGRAPHICAL.

1. *Maurice Bloomfield*, 1855-1928. EDGERTON, F. *JAOS* 48, 1928.
2. *Professor Dr. Willem Caland*, 1859-1932: MANEN, Johan van. *JASB* 29, 1933.
3. *Jarl Charpentier*. ANNONYMOUS. *BSOS* 8 (1935); NYBERG, H. S. *MO* 29 (1935); RAPSON, E. J. *JRAS* (1936); RÖNNOW, K. *IHQ* 12 (1936).
4. HEIMANN, Betty. Paul Deussen and Present Indology. *Pr. Bh.* 38, Oct. 1933.
5. *Louis Finot* (1884-1935). LÉVI, Sylvain. *JA* 228 (1936).
6. *Richard Karl von Garbe* (†22-9-1927). ZIMMERMANN, R. *ABORI* 9 (1928).
7. *Andrzej Gawronski jako indianista*. STASIAK, S. *RO* 4, 1928.
8. *Karl Friedrich Geldner*. NOBEL, J. *Indogermanisches Jahrbuch* 14 (1930); PATEL, M. *Modern Review* (May 1929); SIEG, E. *ZII* 7 (1929); SIEG, E. *Deutsches biographisches Jahrbuch* 11 (1929-32).
9. *Johannes Hettel*. SCHINDLER, B. *Asia Major* 8, 1932.
10. *Alfred Hillebrandt*. LIEBICH, B. *ZDMG* 82, 1928.
11. *Eugen Hultzsch*. HERTEL, J. *ZDMG* 82, 1928.
12. *Hermann Jacobi*. GLASENAPP, H. von. *ZDMG* 92 (1938); RENOU, L. *JA* 230 (1938).
13. *MM Dr. Sir Ganganath Jha*. DEVADHAR C. R. *ABORI* 22, 1941.
14. *In Memoriam C. R. Lanman*. BELVALKAR, S. K. *ABORI* 22, 1941.
- 14a. ROERICH, Georges. Professor Charles Rockwell Lanman and his work in the Field of Indology. *Urusvati Journal* I, 1931.
15. *Sylvain Lévi*. BAGCHI, P. C. *IHQ* 12 (1936); BOSCH, F. D. K. *TITLV* 76 (1936); COEDÈS, G. *BEFEO* 35 (1936); MASSON-

OURSSEL, P. *Rev. Hist. Rel.* 113 (1936); NAG, Kalidas, *JGIS* 3 (1936); RENOU, L. *JA* 228 (1936); SHAHANI, R. G. *Asiatic Review* 32 (1936).

16. *L'oeuvre de M. Bruno Liebich*, RENOU, L. *JA* 220, 1932.

17. *Arthur Anthony Macdonell 1854-1930*. THOMAS, F. W. London 1932.

18. *Antoine Meillet*. VENDRYES, J. *BSL* 38, 1937.

19. *Emile Senart*. FINOT, Louis. *BEFEO* 28, 1928-29.

20. *Richard Simon*. GLASENAPP, H. von. *ZDMG* 89, 1935.

21. *J. Wackernagel*. BOLLING, G. M. *Lg* 14; RENOU, L. *JA* 230 (1938).

22. *Professor Moriz Winternitz*. LESNY, V. *Arch Or* 9 (1937); STEIN, O. *Litt. Or* 57 (1934); STEIN, O. *PO* 2 (1937); SUKTHANKAR, V. S. *ABORI* 18 (1937).

23. *Alfred Cooper Woolner*. BLOCH, J. *Journal of Gipsy Lore Society* 3/15, Liverpool 1936.

24. *Theodor Zachariae*. PRINTZ, W. *ZDMG* 88, 1934.

# SUPPLEMENT TO THE VEDIC BIBLIOGRAPHY

## I. ṚGVEDA

### 5. PARTICULAR HYMNS.

S1. RAJWADE, S. R. *Nāsādīya-Sūkta-Bhāṣya*. Balodyan Press, Poona 1939.

(Marathi) .... Comm. on 4th *ṛk* of the *nāsādīyasūkta*

### 7. GROUPS OF HYMNS.

S1. KASHIKAR, C. G. The New Commentary on Vālakhilya Hymns. *PO IX* (1-2), Jan.-Apr. 1944.

S2. POTDAR, K. R. Āprī Hymns in the Ṛgveda. *J Bom U XIV* (2), Sept. 1945.

.... (1) Unreliability of Brahmanic tradition. (2) *Praīṣa-sūkta*. (3) *Brāhmaṇas* in general, and *Ait. Br.* in particular, on Āprīs. (4) *Nirukta*, *Bṛhaddevatā* and *Sarvānukramanī* on Āprīs. (5) Problem of Āprīs as presented by modern scholars. (6) Evidence of Avesta : Indications of similarity bet. Āprī hymns and Afringans. (7) Āprī-deities : A Study. (8) Stage of ritual development indicated by Āprīs. A very early stage of Vedic sacrifice is indicated. (9) How and why the first Āprī came to be written. (10) Oldest Āprī Hymns : *RV. VII. 2* is the earliest. (11) The names Āpra and Āprī. (12) Association with *prayājas*. (13) Reconstruction of the Ritual. (14) Composition of Āprī Hymns ....

S3. VELANKAR, H. D. Hymns to Indra in Maṇḍala VIII. *J Bom U XIV* (2), Sept. 1945.

[English transl. with notes of *RV VIII. 1-4 ; 6 ; 12-17 ; 21 ; 24*].

### 9. GENERAL STUDY.

S1. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Horse-riding in the Ṛgveda and Atharvaveda. *JAOS* 62, 1942.

.... KEITH (*Ait. Ār.*) remarks that there is no clear ref. to horse-riding in *RV* .... MACDONELL (*JRAS* 1893) says that riding was known in *RV* times .... Acc. to C., following passages contain explicit ref. to horse-riding : *RV I. 163.2 ; 17 : V. 61.2-3 ; AV XI. 10.24* ....

S2. UDYAVER, R. L. Researches in Rigveda. *Amṛtavāṇī* 4, Bangalore 1945.

.... RV is an allegory .... arctic and cosmic phenomena as the basis of RV ..... interpretation of the spiritual and super-spiritual objects in terms of material objects and vice versa  
.... RV cosmography and *trivṛtkarṇa* formula considered ....

S3. VENKATESWARAN, C. S. R̥gvedic words etymologically equated in both the Aitareya Brāhmaṇa and the Nirukta. *BDCRI* III.

S4. VYAS, S. N. The Cow in the Rigvedic Age. *KKT* XI (2), Feb. 1945.

.... Tending of cows : Domestic Life : Food and Drink : Social Life : Religion : Economic Life : Warfare : Cow-slaughter : RV—poetry ....

## II. ATHARVAVEDA

### 10. TEXTS : EXEGESIS.

S1. JAMBUNATHAN, M. R. *Atharvavedam*. J. Book Depot, Bombay 1940.

[Tamil transl. with notes : Introduction on AV lit.].

### 12. HYMNS.

S1. AGRAWALA, V. S. Vedic conception of the Mother-land : A Study in the Pṛthvī Sūkta of the Atharvaveda. *B. C. Law Comm. Vol.*, 1945.

.... AV XII. 1 .... The poet recognises the geographical unity .... he expresses his love for the land by appreciating the value of its material contents—health-giving dawns, plentiful streams, wealth in cattle, wide-stretching ploughed fields .... this love is established also on sound religious basis and actuated by higher principles of duty .... poet viewed the land as one exclusively meant for the Aryans, the Dasyus finding no place there .... She is the Eternal—Great Mother  
....

## III. SĀMAVEDA

### 14. TEXT : EXEGESIS

S1. JAMBUNATHAN, M. R. *Sāmavedam*. J. Book Depot, Bombay 1935.

[Tamil transl. with notes and appendix : Introd. on SV lit.].

## IV. YAJURVEDA

## 20. TAITTIRĪYA.

S1. *Rudrādhyāyaḥ*. Ed. MARULKAR, S. pub. Anandashram, Poona 1940.

[Sanskrit text : 5th ch. of 4th section of KYV—TS with comm. of Viṣṇusūri].

## 22. GENERAL STUDY.

S1. JAMBUNATHAN, M. R. *Yajurvedam*. J. Book Depot, Bombay 1938.

[Tamil transl. of all Taittiriya mantra portion and ŚYV of VS : introduction about KYV and ŚYV lit. Translation and Notes : 17 illustrations of Vedic Gods from old records].

## V. BRĀHMAṆAS

## 25. BRĀHMAṆAS OF SV.

S1. *Jaiminīya Brāhmaṇam*. Ed. VEDA VYAS. pub. D. A. V. College, Lahore 1928.

... contains only 8 pages : seems to be a trial publication ....

## 27. BRĀHMAṆA OF ŚUKLA YV : ŚATAPATHA.

S1. JAMBUNATHAN, M. R. *Yajurveda-Śatapatha-Brāhmaṇa Stories*. J. Book Depot, Bombay 1933.

[Tamil account of ŚPB in the form of stories and parables etc.]

## VI. UPANIṢADS

## 30. ĪŚA.

S1. IYENGAR, M. B. Narasimha. *The Isavasyopanishat*. ER 51(2), Feb. 1945.

S2. VARADACHARI, K. C. *A Clue into the Nature of the Relationship of Mystical and Religious Consciousness as seen in the interpretation of the Īśāvāsyopanishad by Śrī Vedānta Deśika*. X AIOC, Tirupati 1940.

## 31. KENA.

S1. DUTT, Charu Chandra. Sri Aurobindo and Kena Upaniṣad. *Sri Aurobindo Mandir Annual*, No. 4, 15-8-1945.

.... in the history of spiritual evolution in India we find three definite periods—Age of Intuition (Vedic), Age of Reason (Up.), Age of Convention .... Aurobindo's exposition of Kena .... the pedestal on which the Up. stands is made up of self-discipline and action, its limbs are the Veda, and its abode is Truth. Action in life, enlightened action, selfless and without attachment was what these earlier Up. enjoined .... The Kena has affirmed three states of existence : (1) the human and mortal state ; (2) the Brahman-consciousness which is the absolute of the relativities of the first state ; (3) the utter Absolute which is unknowable, unknowable yet relatively knowable ....

## 32. KATHA.

S1. JAMBUNATHAN, M. R. *Kāthopaniṣad*. J. Book Depot, Bombay 1932.

[Tamil transl].

## 35. MĀṆḌŪKYA.

S1. MAHADEVAN, T. M. P. Some Problems of the Māṇḍūkya Kārikā. *Phil. Quart.* XX (1), April 1944.

.... Māṇḍūkya Kārikā is a single work of Gauḍapāda setting forth the quintessence of Vedānta, the philosophy of Up. ; its first ch., *āgama-prakarana*, is a verse-summary of the M. Up. which is made the nucleus for the rational exposition of the system of advaita in the subsequent three chapters ....

## 41. COLLECTIONS OF PRINCIPAL UP.

S1. VIDYARTHI, R. C. *Prasthānika-Trayī or the Threefold Vedānta*. Gita Bhavan, Agra 1944.

[Sanskrit text with English transl. of 10 principal Up. and Kauṣī. and Śvetāśva. Up. ; explanatory notes : First Volume of the three Prasthānas].

Rev. : ANON., *JGRI* II (1).

## 43. MINOR UP. : SINGLE.

S1. CHINTAMANI, T. R. Kauṣītaka and Śāṅkhāyana Upaniṣads. *AOR VII* (1), Madras Univ.

.... the readings shown in tabular form indicate that Up. portion of the Śāṅkh. Ār. and K. Up. belong to two separate branches of RV ....

## 46. GENERAL STUDY:

S1. ATULANANDA, Swami. The Message of the Upanishads. *Pr. Bh.* 50, June 1945.

S2. CHATTERJEE, B. K. Upanishads and Vedic Sacrifices. *MR* LX XI.

S3. CHATTERJEE, B. K. Ancient and Modern Interpretation of the Upanishads. 19 Ind. Phil. Congress, Lucknow 1944.

[Summary] .... Ancient interpretation : Up. form part of Veda ; Veda is revealed ; Purāṇas, MBh. elucidate Veda ; they all constitute an integral system of philosophy ; *dharma* is the highest aim of life ; *jñāna* is the means of attaining it ; *bhakti*, *karma*, *punarjanma* doctrines in Up. .... Modern interpretation ; Up. propound a new phil. antagonistic to rituals ; inconsistency bet. different portions of Up. ; also bet. Up. and other scriptures ....

S4. EDITOR. The claim of the Upanishads. *Pr. Bh.* 49, Dec. 1944.

.... the Up. seems not only see the truth and the language in which that truth is naturally clothed, but they also claim for their utterances strength enough to place the hearers in same position vis-a-vis the truth realised by them .... lit. beauties of Up. ....

S5. GAMBHIRANANDA, Swami. The Social Message of the Upanishads. *Pr. Bh.* (Golden Jubilee No.), 1945.

.... (1) The Social Goal :—Up. sought for unity, unity underlying all kinds of diversity and all levels of life's expression : the purpose of Up. was to achieve a dynamic and progressive movement of life and thought ; Up. are aware of two main bases of Society ; cf. CU VIII. 7-12, Indra-Virocana legend : conquest of all worlds and possession of all values .... two main theories of Society, material and spiritual (Kāṭha I. 2.1-2) .... Up. goal was nothing less than Infinity which by its very nature is Unity. Contrary to Western conception of 'social contract', the Up. postulated Unity as the source of all variety .... (2) Castes :—Up. enunciated the relationships that should exist among the different social groups, so that the social corpus might have a healthy growth .... BAU affirms the divine origin of castes and emphasizes their interdependence. Caste might have been hereditary, but each individual had to establish his claim to a particular caste through real worth. (3) Social Relationships :—Social groups were to be looked upon as parts of a divine whole cooperating for unravelling a divine scheme of

self-fulfilment. Life was an effort at re-integration, at picking up the last strings of identity with Wholeness Itself. The technique for this reunification was worked out by Up. both on the group plane and individual plane. Duties rather than rights dominated the Up. minds .... charity forms, naturally, an important part of Up. life .... hospitality—one of the main planks of Up. society .... tradition regarded as a great steadying force ....

S6. GAMBHIRANANDA, Swami. Upanishadic Meditation. *Pr. Bh.* 50 (1-3), Jan.-Mar. 1945.

..... Upāsana in every-day life .... upāsana and devotion .  
..... meditation through self-identification .... classes of  
upāsana ..... upāsana form an integral part of everyday  
life—a life devoted to higher ideals ....

S7. GUPTA, Nalini Kanta. Upanishadic Symbolism : The Cosmic and the Transcendent. *V B Quarterly* VIII (3).

... CU gives a typical scheme of universal reality .... the universal Brahman means the cosmic movement, the cyclic march of things and events taken in its global aspect. The typical movement that symbolises and epitomises the phenomenon, embodies the truth, is that of the Sun. The movement consists of five stages, which are called the fivefold *Sāma*, corresponding to the five movements of the Sun : dawn, forenoon, noon, afternoon and sunset. The sixth stage where all movement ceases, where there is no rising or setting is the Transcendent Brahman ....

S8. JAMBUNATHAN, M. R. *Short Stories from the Great Upaniṣads*. J. Book Depot, Bombay 1932.

[Quintessence in Tamil of Up. in the form of 89 stories].

S9. MOORTY, N. Narasimha. The Vitality of the Upaniṣads. *AP* XI.

..... a brief study of Up. philosophy ....

S10. PODDAR, Hanumanprasad. *Stories from the Upaniṣads*. *KKT* XI 4, April 1945 onwards.

[in instalments].

S11. SHRIVASTAVA, Saligram. *Dārāsikoh ke Phārsi Upaniṣad*. *NPP* XLVII.

[Persian transl. of Up. by D.].



## VII. VEDĀNGAS

## 50. TAITTIRĪYA-PRĀTISĀKHYA.

S1. SANKARAN, C. R. The Concept of Key-note in the Taittirīya Prātisākhya. *JOR* XV (1), Sept. 1945.

[contd. from p. 30 of Vol. XIV] ..... definite concept of key-note is met with in the history of Indian music as early as the composition of T. Pr.

## 53. ŚIKṢĀ AND ALLIED LITERATURE.

S1. DĪKṢITA, Nārāyaṇa Svāmī. *Nārādīyā Śikṣā*. *Sk. Mahā-pāṭhaśālā Patrikā*, Mysore, June 1944.

## 60. GOBHILA.

S1. HAZRA, R. C. The Chandoga-Parīṣiṣṭa (alias Kātyāyana-Smṛti). *NIA* VII (3-4), June-July 1944.

.... so-called Kātyāyana-Smṛti was known as Chandoga-Parīṣiṣṭa to the Smṛti-writers probably because it serves as a Parīṣiṣṭa especially to the Gobhila Gṛhya Sūtra, meant for the Sāmavedins ..... is also drawn upon under its real title, Karmapradīpa ....

## 68. ŚĀMCKHĀYANA.

S1. GHODA, M. R. *Śāmkhāyana-Gṛhya-Sūtra*. Junagad 1942. [edited with Gujarati transl].

## 75. VYĀKARAṆA : PĀṆINI.

S1. AGRAWALA, V. S. Maireya in Pāṇini. *D. R. Bhandarkar Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1940.

.... maireya was a kind of intoxicating drink used in Ancient India .... Pāṇini had knowledge of the ingredients (aṅgāni) of maireya liquor ....

S2. AGRAWALA, V. S. Pūrvacārya Saṁjñās for *lakāras*. *NIA* III.

.... ten Pāṇinian *lakāras* ....

S3. AGRAWALA, V. S. Pāṇini : His Life and Work. *JGJRI* II (2-3), Feb.-May 1945.

S4. BHANDARI, M. S. *Pāṇini-vyākaraṇasya ātithyam*. *Woolner Comm. Vol.*, 1940.

[Sanskrit].

S5. CHATURVEDI, S. P. Pāṇini's Vocabulary : Its bearing on his Date. *Woolner Comm. Vol.*, 1940.

.... not Vedic Sanskrit, but classical Sanskrit was the basis of P.'s grammar .... vast classical Sk. lit. contemporaneous with P. but now nonexistent .... P.'s date earlier than 9th century B.C. ....

S6. CHATURVEDI, S. P. On Pāṇini's Sūtra VII. 1.90 : Wrong Wording or Corrupt Reading. *ABORI* 23.

.... the reading of the Sūtra must have been, in original text, *oto nit* and not *goto nit* ....

S7. CHATURVEDI, S. P. Significance of Pāṇini's Sūtra VI. 1.92. *J Nag U* 9, Dec. 1943.

[in answer to B. K. GHOSH's article in *IC* VIII (4)].

S8. CHATURVEDI, S. P. On the Arrangement of the Taddhita Sūtras in the Aṣṭādhyāyī. *R. K. Mookerji Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1945.

S9. JAGAN NATH. Some further Light on the Identification of Devikā. *JUPHS* XVII (2), Dec. 1944.

.... acc. to AGRAWALA (*JUPHS* XVI) discussing Aṣṭādhyāyī VII. 3.1, *devikā* is the Wular lake in Kashmir .... Acc. to this author, *devikā* mentioned by P. and noted for the production of a special variety of rice is identical with the Degh stream ...

S10. KEITH, A. Berriedale. Pāṇini's Vocabulary. *R. K. Mookerji Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1945.

.... S. P. CHATURVEDI's view (*Woolner Comm. Vol.*)—The language which forms the subject of P.'s Aṣṭādhyāyī must have once been a current language .... P.'s treatment of Vedic Sk. is cursory .... classical Sk. lit. as the basis .... R. G. BHANDARKAR's view—language of Ait. Br. and ŚP.B. known to P. .... also current language of the day was known to him (*bhāṣa*) .... Acc. to KEITH, it is not necessary to place P. say in 10th cent. B.C. on the strength of his vocabulary .... it is more probable to assign him to cir. 350 B.C. than to any earlier date.

S11. RAMCHANDRA, Sarma. *Pāṇinīya Śabdānuśāsana—Mahārāṣṭrīya Aṣṭādhyāyī*. Rajapur 1943.

[Vol. I : in Marathi].

- S12. SHAH, Umakanta P. Pāṇini Pūrve. *Buddhi-Prakāśa* 89.

[Gujarati] .... Indra was the first grammarian and was followed by Yāska, Apīśāli, Kāśakṛtsna, and others.

- S13. SHEMBAVANEKAR, K. M. Saṁghas in Pāṇini. *ABORI* 25., Dec. 1945.

Acc. to JAYASWAL P. uses the word *saṁgha* exclusively in the political sense .... This is not correct .... *saṁgha* primarily signifies an aggregate of living animals .... later political sense of the word *saṁgha* is monarchic clans or states joined together by bonds of confederation ....

#### 76. NIRUKTA.

- S1. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Nirukta = Hermeneia, note additionelle. *Études traditionnelles* XLII, 1937.

- S2. RAJA, C. Kunhan. The Author of the Niruktavārtika.. *ALB* VIII (4), Dec. 1944.

.... work is elaborate .... on the Vārttika model, written in verse .... author mentions that there are many previous commentaries on the work .... work is very scholarly and enters into minute details .... comm. is by Saṁkara Bhagavāni ...., written during the reign of Vijayāditya of Vallabha. country ....

### VIII. VEDIC LITERATURE

#### 83. GENERAL STUDY OF THE VEDAS.

- S1. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Versions from the Vedas. *Indian Art and Letters* VII (1), 1933.

- S2. DAFTARI, K. L. *Dharmavivādasvarūpa*. Ādarśa Kāryālaya, Bombay 1940.

[Marathi] .... the *pauruṣeyatva* of Veda : *Vedopaniṣad* ....

- S3. JAMBUNATHAN, M. R. *Veda-candrikā*. J. Book Depot, Bombay 1934.

[Tamil account of Vedic lit., European contribution to Vedic study, Indian commentaries etc.]

- S4. SASTRI, Mangal Deva. Veda va abhinava Bhārata. *Bh. Vid. Patrikā*, June 1945.

[Hindi].

S5. SATAVALEKAR, S. D. Position of Cow in the Vedic Age. *KKT* XI (1), Jan. 1945.

..... ref. to RV IV. 28.1 ; 6 ; VIII. 101.15 ; I. 114.10 ; VII. 56.17 ; I. 114.8 ; 164.40 ; V. 83.8. AV IV. 21.1 ; 6 ; IX. 21.7 ; VI. 59.3 ; VS XXX. 18 ; XXXIV. 8 .... high esteem and regard bestowed upon milk-yielding cows by the Vedic sage ..... slaughter of cow regarded as heinous crime .... cow-flesh not used as a means of sustenance ....

S6. UPADHYAYA, B. S. *Sabera*. Sarasvati Mandira, Benares 1940.

[Hindi] .... ten stories beginning from the matriarchal stage to the time of RV ....

Rev. : R. L. MERH, *JBHu* V.

S7. UPADHYAYA, Baladeva. *Vaidika Kahāniyan*. Benares 1944.

[Hindi].

#### 84. VEDIC PERSONALITIES.

S1. DINSHAW, Viccaji. Changes made by Tradition in the Date of Zarathushtra. *Iran League Quarterly* XIV. (4), July 1944.

S2. KENT, Roland G. The Name of Hystaspes. *Lg* 21 (2), April-June 1945.

..... Vistaspa in Avesta is a compound of *vaēs* (= to come in ready for action) and the substantive *aspa* (= horse), and means 'the man whose horses are ready' ....

S3. PADHYE, K. A. Buddha and Yājñavalkya. *Buddha-Pra-bhā* X (2), Bombay 1942.

### X. STUDY OF VEDIC RHETORIC, MUSIC, STYLE Etc.

#### 88. MUSIC.

S1. KAVANAGH, John. Indian Music. *Indian Art and Letters* XIV, 1940.

[A Lecture followed by demonstration by Kṛṣṇanārāyaṇa Svāmī] .... traces briefly the origin and development of Indian music ....

S2. KRISHNAMACHARYA, M. Vedas and Sound Records. *K. V. Rangaswami Aiyangar Comm. Vol.*, Madras 1940.

.... in the recital of Sāmaveda there have been differences in the modes of chanting bet. North India and South India,

bet. Andhra and Tamil country, bet. two schools in Tamil country itself ....

S3. SAMBAMURTI, P. A History of Sacred Music of India. K. V. Rangaswami Aiyangar Comm. Vol., Madras 1940.

.... deals with the history of sacred music in Sk., Telugu and Tamil ....

S4. SITARAMAN, M. L. The role of *Stobhas* in Sāman chant. JTSML III.

.... *stobhas* are not meaningless repetitions but should be considered as carefully preserved musical relics of a distant past ....

S5. TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. Gāthā Metre and Chanting. BDĀRI III.

## 92. LITERARY FORMS AND CRITICISM.

S1. AZIS, Wahida. The Origin of Indian Drama. *Triveni* XLIII.

S2. SASTRI, P. S. Rgvedic Theory and Treatment of Rasa and Dhvani. PO IX (3-4), July-Oct. 1944.

.... RV poets had notions corresponding to the theories of *rasa* and *dhvani* .... RV X. 71 indicates *dhvani* theory .... treatment of *rasas* in Veda ....

## XI. LEXICONS

### 93. LEXICOGRAPHICAL WORKS.

S1. MAJUMDAR, D. T. *Vyāyāma Kośa*. Baroda 1941-42.

[Gujarati and Marathi] .... deals in detail with each phase of physical culture from Vedic times up to the present day ....

## XII. STUDY OF VEDIC WORDS

### 94. STUDY OF WORDS : GRAMMATICAL ETC.

S1. COOMARASWAMY, Ananda K. *Tanūkt*. R. K. Mookerji Comm. Vol., Allahabad 1945.

.... RV VIII. 79.3 .... consideration of the words, *tanūkt* and *anyakt* .... the verb is undoubtedly *kt*—and the meanings of the two words are 'body-making' and 'other-making' .... sacrificer exchanging bodies, names and identities with Agni ....

S2. EDGERTON, Franklin. Note on Indic *disati* 'says'. *Woolner Comm. Vol.*, Lahore 1940.

....root *dis* regularly means to show, point out .... cognates in Greek and other related languages prove that this was the meaning of original IE. root .... only in Italic does it develop the meaning 'say' ....

S3. SASTRI, P. S. Subrahmanya. Semantic History of the Words, *nāsatyau* and *dasrau*. *JOR XV* (1), Madras, Sept. 1945.

.... *nāsatyau* and *dasrau* are now considered synonymous with *aśvinau* .... originally however *nāsatiya* was the name of one *Aśvin* and *dasra* of another .... *dasra* and *nāsatiya* represent merely parts of the full names (on the analogy *datta* for *Devadatta* and *bhāmā* for *Satyabhāmā*) .... *dasrā* and *nāsatyā* are later used as elliptic duals ....

S4. WIJESEKARA, O. H. de A. Upaniṣadic Terms for Sense-Functions. *Univ. Ceylon Review II*, Nov. 1944.

.... a characteristic feature of Up. ideology is its peculiar theory of cognitive and conative functions in the individual which is enunciated in close affinity with the theory of vital breaths (*prāṇas*) .... this paper examines the import of the terms, *devāḥ*, *devatāḥ*, *prāṇāḥ*, *indriyāṇi* as applied to such functions in the principal Up. .... the term *devāḥ*, in Up., is applied to powers behind the sense-organs ultimately held to be superhuman .... *devatā* is applied only to the cosmic phenomena like *agnā*, *vāyu*, *āditya* etc. .... begins gradually to be applied even to individual processes like *prāṇa* etc. ....

### XIII. LINGUISTIC STUDIES.

#### 96. LINGUISTIC STUDY OF RĠVEDA.

S1. GHOSH, Baṭa Krishna. Endingless Numerals in the Rg-veda. *R. K. Mookerji Comm. Vol.*, Allahabad 1945.

.... *pañca* (*janāḥ*, *kṛṣṭayāḥ* etc.) where the numeral shows apparently endingless form, may be regarded as split compounds .... *saptabhiḥ*, *saptasu* also form split compounds .... *daśa* *kakṣyābhīḥ* (X. 101.10)—*daśa* may be regarded here as a momentary formation like *rocane* for *rocaneṣu* in I. 105.5 ....

S2. TEDESCO, P. The Supposed Rigvedic Present *marate*. *Lg* 20 (4), Oct.-Dec. 1944.

.... RV *marate* is not a present indicative, but a root aorist

subjunctive. Middle Indic *marati* is of a different origin ; it is an innovation on the model of the non-present forms.

#### 100. LINGUISTIC STUDY OF THE VEDA IN GENERAL.

S1. GHOSH, B. K. Aspects of Pre-Pāṇinian Sanskrit Grammar. *B. C. Law Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1945.

..... words have been fully and *consciously* isolated from sentence-complexes before the RV-verse had been constructed, i.e., before the RV-hymns were composed .... the term *akṣara* is highly significant, for it shows that to the RV poets not the sound (*varṇa*) but the syllable was the irreducible element .... incentive to speech-analysis seems to have come to the Vedic Indians primarily from a comparison of the various metres ..... to compare various metres with each other and to try to arrange them in a rational order was a favourite occupation with the Vedic seers (as indicated by RV I. 164.24 ; 39 ; X. 13.3 ; 130.4-5 ; Ait. Br. VIII. 2.2) ..... just as *akṣara* (syllable) is the smallest sound-unit (so far as metres are concerned), so is the word (*pada*) the smallest sense-unit .... but in RV I. 164.23, *pada* = *pāda* = verse-foot, i.e., in Indian grammatical thought the word received recognition *after* the syllable and the verse-foot .... *pada* in the imagery of Vedic poets was the 'step' of the *Vāk* dancing along in perfect harmony with the sacred speech ..... this 'step' could not but mean verse-foot when sacred speech was metrical ; when sacred speech was prose, 'step' could mean the natural unit of prose, i.e., 'word' .... in the Br. period, grammatical thought was mainly concerned with the relation bet. sound and sense, that is, etymology ; but that period was not altogether barren of phonological inquiry ; terms like *varṇa* and *svara* now occur in Br. .... The earliest attempt to scientifically arrange the sound-system of Sanskrit is to be found in the Ait. Br. (III. 2.5) and the CU, where *sparsa*, *uṣman* and *svara* are separately mentioned .... purely grammatical categories also were being gradually isolated in the age of Br. .... Śākalya's *padapāṭha* is the earliest purely grammatical work in Sk. lit. ; on it is based Śaunaka's *Rk-prāṭisākhya*, which is quoted by Pāṇini .... Gārgya's *padapāṭha* of SV seems to be older than Yāska ; Gārgya shows much greater grammatical acumen than Śākalya .... Pāṇini's date is about 400 B.C. ....

#### 102. GRAMMATICAL PHILOSOPHY.

S1. SASTRY, T. V. Kapali. *Sphoṭa and the Spoken Word*. *Sri Aurobindo Mandir Annual* No. 4, 15-8-1945.

..... *sphoṭa* is one of those concepts of Sk. grammar which

has a deep philosophical background and spiritual significance .... its consideration will go a long way to enable one to grasp the characteristic features of the language of a remote past, of an original epoch, of mantras .... sphoṭa is the *vāk*, the subtle voice which is the basis of all speech in mind-form, *vācī pratiṣṭhitam manaḥ* .... it is not the *vāk*, of which mind is main-stay .... sphoṭa is not a fanciful concept, but a fact of psychological experience, a truth of our spiritual being in evolution .... it is the expressional aspect of the soul; it receives the vocal sound vibrations, takes in their sound-essence and sense-values and assimilates them into the subtle sound-stuff of its indivisible being ....

### 103. LINGUISTIC STUDIES ABOUT SANSKRIT.

S1. CHAUDHARI, Taraṇad. *Avyaya-vivekaḥ Saṁskṛta-Saṁjīvanam*. Patna 1945.

[in Sanskrit].

S2. DANIELOU, Alain. L'alphabet Sanskrit et la langue universelle. *France-Orient* V (48), April-May 1945.

.... mystic and symbolical significance of Sk. alphabet ....

S3. DAVIS, Edwin B. Sanskrit, Vowels. *JAOS* 62(2), 1942.

.... investigates Sk. vowel-changes .... the change of the Proto-IE short and long *e* and *o* to short and long *alpha* phonemes in Sk. was due chiefly to the tone accent of Sanskrit ....

S4. EDGERTON, Franklin. *Samprasāraṇa* : 'Emergence ; emergent (vowel)'. *JAOS* 61, 1941.

S5. PANDEYA, R. *Akṣara-Vijñānam. Saṁskṛta-Saṁjīvanam* I, Patna 1945.

S6. SASTRI, Vidyadhar. Assyrian and Sanskrit—Their Resemblance. *JGJRI* II (4), Aug. 1945.

### 104. OTHER INDIAN LANGUAGES.

S1. CHATTERJI, S. K. Drāviḍa. *Lokavārttā* I (3), *Tikamgarh*, Dec. 1944.

[Linguistic study of Drāviḍa : in Hindi].

S2. GHATGE, A. M. Groups of two Mutes in Middle Indo-Aryan. *J Bom U* XIV (2), Sept. 1945.



S3. SANKARAN, C. R. An extended misapplication of the Dative of relationship in Tamil. *BDCRI* I (3-4).

.... influence of Dravidian dative of relationship on Sk. ....

#### 105. INDO-IRANIAN.

S1. TAVADIA, J. C. Some Indo-Iranian Researches. *JCOI* 35.

.... Summaries of results of recent researches in Indo-Iranian philology ....

#### 106. HITTITE.

S1. BONFANTE, G.; GELB, I. J. The Position of "Hieroglyphic Hittite" among the Indo-European Languages. *JAOS* 64(4), 1944.

S2. GHOSH, B. K. Ancient Languages of Asia Minor. *IC* XI (4), April-June 1945.

.... presents the Hittite language in the setting of the other ancient languages discovered at Boghazköi .... two groups :—

(1) Those belonging to the middle of 2nd mill. B.C.—Hittite, Luvian, Chattish, Charrish (or Churish), Mitanni, Palaish (?), and a language of the Indo-Iranian type. (2) Those belonging to the 1st mill. B.C.—Lycian, Lydian, Carian, Phrygian ....

S3. SANKARAN, C. R. The Dravidian (Tamil) *Atta-* and *Annai* in Hittite. *BDCRI* I (3-4).

.... words *at-ta-ās* and *an-na-ās* occur in Hittite in the sense of 'father' and 'mother' respectively .... *atta-n* = father ; *annai* = mother in ancient Tamil ....

S4. STURTEVANT, E. H. Hittite Verbal Nouns in *-tar* and the Latin Gerund. *Lg* 20 (4), Oct.-Dec. 1944.

#### 107. OTHER INDOGERMANIC LANGUAGES.

S1. BONFANTE, G. The Armenian Aorist. *JAOS* 62, 1942.

.... The Armenian Aorists *etu* 'I gave' (from IE *dō*) and *eti* 'I put' (from IE *dhē*) cannot be identified with Vedic *adām*, *adhām*, because Armenian always drops the final syllable of IE forms ....

S2. LANE, George S. The Tocharian Palatalization (I). *Lg* 21 (1), Jan.-Mar. 1945.

- S3. SEHRT, Edward H. The Origin of the Germanic Weak Preterite. *Lg* 20 (4), Oct.-Dec. 1944.

.... a review of the theory that the Germanic weak preterite is derived from second person singular middle of the IE root-aorist ....

#### 108. STUDY OF INDOGERMANIC LANGUAGES IN GENERAL.

- S1. SANKARAN, C. R. Postulation of two probable degrees of abstraction in the primitive Indo-European tongue in the light of compound accentuation. *F. W. Thomas Comm. Vol.*, Bombay 1939.

.... speakers of old Indian did not stop at the first degree of abstraction ....

- S2. SANKARAN, C. R. Linguistic Notes. *BDCRI* I (3-4).

- S3. SANKARAN, C. R. The Old Genitive Singular of Indo-European *-o-* stems. *K. V. Rangaswami Aiyangar Comm. Vol.*, Madras 1940.

.... old gen. sing. of IE *-o-* stems ended in *-s-* .... attested by *rāthas*—in *Ekāgnikāṇḍa* of KYV .... it is the most archaic gen. sing. of IE *-o-* stem ....

#### 109. WORKS ON COMPARATIVE PHILOLOGY.

- S1. NIDA, Eugene A. *Linguistic Interludes*. Summer Inst. of Linguistics, Glendale, Calif. 1944.

.... interesting presentation of the fundamentals of linguistics for the layman

Rev : C. F. HOCKETT, *Lg* 20 (4).

#### 110. STUDY OF LANGUAGE.

- S1. BOAS, Franz. *Race, Language and Culture*. Macmillan, 1940.

[collection of 63 papers].

- S2. BODMER, Frederick. *The Loom of Language*. W. W. Norton, New York 1944.

.... [ed. by Lancelot HOGGEN] .... author not primarily concerned with the science of language as such but rather with the practical applications of such a science to the problem of international communication ....

Rev. : H. HOIJER, *Lg* 21 (2).

- S3. DILLON, Myles. Linguistic Borrowing and Historical Evidence. *Lg* 21(1), Jan.-Mar. 1945.

.... "It is the lower language which borrows predominantly from the upper" (BLOOMFIELD, WINDISCH, JESPERSON): It would seem to imply that any of the IE languages which survived in a conquered territory—Sanskrit, Greek, Latin, for example—must not be supposed to have borrowed freely from the speech of the peoples they subdued. But the doctrine is open to question. The fact is that the no. of words in the vocabulary of any of the known forms of IE for which sound etymologies have been established is relatively small. The mass of words cannot be shown to be of IE origin (MEILLET)  
....

- S4. NIDA, Eugene A. *Morphology, the descriptive Analysis of Words*. Summer Inst. of Linguistics, Glendale, Calif. 1944.

Rev.: C. F. HOCKETT, *Lg*. 20(4).

- S5. PEI, Mario A. *Language for War and Peace*. S. F. Vanni, New York 1943.

.... the purpose of the work is to present the main facts about language, not in the form of philosophical, psychological or literary essay, not from the historical and scientific point of view, but as something of an immediate, practical value ....

Rev.: B. BLOCH, *Lg* 21(2).

- S6. WHORF, Benjamin Lee. Grammatical Categories. *Lg* 21 (1), Jan.-Mar. 1945.

.... the gramm. categories fall into two main types—descriptive and taxonomic: Descriptive categories are either specific or generic: three kinds of specific categories—overt (phenotype), covert (cryptotype) and isosemantic .... each of these is subdivided into selective category and modulus category ....

---

#### XIV. RELIGION

##### 111. RELIGION IN GENERAL.

- S1. EDITOR. Religion and its Place in our Life. *Pr. Bh.* 50, Feb. 1945.

.... it is cosmic religious experience of unity that the Up. proclaim in no uncertain terms .... Katha V. 14.15 ....

- S2. MOYAL, M. A. Post-Islamic Religions of the Near East. *AP, XVI* (8), Aug. 1945.

.... similarity of bases among these religions and Up. religion .... Svet. Up. (I. 6) recalled by the prayers of Druze and Nosairi ....

- S3. NEILSEN, Ritlef. *Der dreieinige Gott in religions-historischer Beleuchtung*. Copenhagen 1942.

.... Moon-god, attended by his consort the Sun-goddess and his son, the Venus-Star .... the author discusses the nature of Semitic religion in the North-West and its relation to Sumerian and Accadian cults ....

Rev.: H. R. ELLIS DAVIDSON, *JRAS* 1945.

- S4. TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. The Sacredness of the Cow in Zoroastrianism. *KKT XI* (2), Feb. 1945.

.... in the days of the Gāthās, the Sun was in the constellation of the Bull (*Kṛttikā-Vṛṣabha*) and the life-giving spring-rains came from the Bull in the Heavens. This is the real astronomical origin of Bull-worship ....

- S5. YAMUNACHARYA, M. Prof. Rudolf Otto's Concept of the "Numinous". 19th Ind. Phil. Congress, Lucknow, Dec. 1944.

[Summary] .... 'Numinous' means 'Idea of the Holy' .... this conception seeks to unravel the varieties of religious experience .... OTTO illustrates this by referring to Eastern and Western religions .... this conception can bring into relation (what OTTO calls) the 'rational' and the 'non-rational' in religion ....

## 112. HINDU RELIGION AND MYTHOLOGY (IN GENERAL).

- S1. BOSE, Abinash Chandra. Henotheism as a Religious Cult. *Pr. Bh.* (Golden Jubilee No.), 1945.

.... Monotheism :—Belief in a single personal God—a Father who is in heaven : Monotheistic heaven implies a superior order of reality. Monotheism imagines an anti-God, Satan. It is naturally aggressively fanatic, since an early monotheism treats a later monotheism as spurious : Polytheism :—Belief in many gods to whose no. addition is made from time to time. These polytheistic gods are not perfect—they have some good and some bad points .... P. is more liberal, more comprehensive ; while M. must interpret its scripture in a historical and factual manner and constrain freedom of thought, P. soars on the wings of poetry and philosophy, and allows liberty to

imagination, fancy and thought. 'P. has flourished through the activities of private agencies, M. has needed the backing of state. M. depended on the soldier of God, P. has trusted itself to the poet, the mythmaker and the philosopher .... Henotheism :—there is a general devotional attitude towards the divine, and this attitude remains unchanged even if the Deities addressed are changed. Two essential aspects of H. arrest our attention : *subjective*—psychological factor provides the point of unity ; *objective*—simple polytheistic ....

S2. CHATTERJEE, Satischandradra. Image-Worship in Hinduism. *Ved. Kes.* 32, May 1945.

.... in the early Vedic period there was no worship of images, material or otherwise, of many minor deities. It is no doubt true that many gods and goddesses were worshipped in this period. But we have no sure proof or valid evidence that images of these deities were made and worshipped as at present

....

S3. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. The Gods of India. *Golden Book of Tagore*, Calcutta 1931.

S4. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. 'Pantheism', Indian and Neoplatonic. *JIH* XVI, 1937.

S5. DUTT, K. GURU. The Perspective of the Tantras. *Triveni* XVII (3), Sept. 1945.

.... Tantric tendencies seen in Vedic lit. from very early times .... Tantras are as ancient as the Veda .... mainly concerned with the ritual worship of deities of Purāṇic origin, although there is a vast increase in subsidiary nomenclature .... Gaṇeśa, Viṣṇu, Sūrya, Śiva, Śakti are the five principal divinities ....

S6. EDITOR. God's Will and Man's Will. *Pr. Bh.* 50, Aug. 1945.

.... it is only when we *outgrow* our sense of self-effort and moral responsibility—not by shirking it—that we can truly understand that man's freedom and will have their ground and being in God's omnipotence, omniscience and immanence ....

S7. JAGADISWARANANDA, Swami. *Hinduism outside India*. Ramakrishna Ashram, Rajkot 1945.

.... opening chapter gives a philosophical and historical survey of Hinduism through the ages from Vedic times ....

Rev. : C. V. ANANTARAMAN, *Ved. Kes.* (Nov. 1945).

- S8. MITRA, Khagendra Nath. *The Evolution of Vaiṣṇavism. B. C. Law Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1945.

.... Vaiṣṇavism in the sense of Viṣṇu-worship is as old as RV  
 .... two most important features of the religion are mentioned  
 in some mantras which glorify Viṣṇu and enjoin his worship as a  
 means to the attainment of vision beatific, namely, the constant  
 utterance of His name and Divine Vision of God Himself ....  
 The fundamental tenet of Up. pantheism is artistically woven  
 into the mystical personality of God as in the BG ....

- S9. NARAIN, Raj. *Reincarnation in Hinduism. AP XI.*

- S10. NIRVEDANANDA Swami. *Hinduism at a Glance. Model Pub. House, Calcutta 1944.*

[Foreword by S. RADHAKRISHNAN] .... essential principles of  
 H. have nothing to fear from any advance in scientific know-  
 ledge or historical criticism ....

Rev. : ANON., *Pr. Bh.* (Dec. 1944).

- S11. SARMA, D. S. *The Renaissance of Hinduism. Hindu Univ. Benares 1945.*

.... Hist. introduction treats—Vedic religion, Buddhism, Jain-  
 ism, Revival of Hinduism under Suṅgas, Further Revival of  
 H. under Guptas, Evolution of Religions of three great Ācāryas,  
 Evolution of various Sects of Śaivism and Vaiṣṇavism, At-  
 tempts at Synthesis bet. Islam and traditional Religions of the  
 Land ....

- S12. SASTRI, K. S. Ramaswami. *Monism, Qualified Monism, and Dualism : A Re-Synthesis. Pr. Bh. 50, Mar. 1945.*

- S13. SIRCAR, Mahendranath. *Worship of the Mother—an Aspect of the Mother. Ved. Kes. 31, Dec. 1944.*

.... The *mantras* represent symbols pregnant with cosmic  
 waves of light and sound gradually lifting the consciousness  
 from the earth plane in which it finds inadequate expression  
 to the cosmic and supra-cosmic where it finds expansive, lumin-  
 ous expression till at last the spiritual inspiration finds its  
 way up to transcendence in the integrity of being and supreme  
 calm .... In *tantras* the whole unfoldment of inner being is  
 smoothly carried out under the stress of an everdeepening har-  
 mony of the psychic and the spiritual being .... The Mother  
 appears in many forms, either in grace or in beauty or in  
 power, or in all these three, for the Divine Mother represents  
 all the super-cosmic or cosmic dignities and harmonies ....

S14. SUBEDAR, Manu. The conception of God. *Pr. Bh.* (Golden Jubilee No.), 1945.

### 113. VEDIC RELIGION AND MYTHOLOGY.

S1. BOSE, Abinash Chandra. Monotheism and Polytheism. *Pr. Bh.* 50, May-June 1945.

... *ekam sad viprā bahudhā vadanti* etc. cannot be regarded as indicating monotheism in the technical sense of the term. To the monotheistic creeds, God is a Person and not a metaphysical essence. Monotheistic divinity must be male ... that divinity cannot be a person of any age; He cannot be addressed as a child as in RV IX. 85.11 .... In RV, God stands in any relation to man—as friend etc. (VII. 7.3). This is not strictly monotheistic ... Polytheism, in its non-fetishistic and creative form, has fertilised vast tracts of the civilised life of the world ....

S2. GANGOLY, O. C. Were there Images in Early Vedic Times? *The Hindoosthan*, Jan.-Mar. 1944.

S3. SASTRI, P. S. Religion of Rig Veda. 19 Ind. Phil. Congress, Lucknow, Dec. 1944.

[Summary] .... (1) Universe is the best place for man to live; beautiful opportunities and environment to thrive; it is symmetrical and harmonious and presupposes a conscious artist. (2) Man is symbol of heroism and valour. (3) Attitude to Reality gave rise to many divergent views. (4) Free Man's Worship of Beauty, throughout in RV ....

S4. VEDANTIN. The early Vedic Religion. *JTSML* I (3).

.... origin and early developments of Vedic religion—based on Vedic and other Sk. lit. ....

### 114. INDIVIDUAL VEDIC GODS : PRINCIPAL.

S1. GODAGE, Charles. The Place of Indra in Early Buddhism. *Ceylon Univ. Rev.* III (1), April 1945.

.... traces the historical evolution of the mythological concept of Sakka as found in early Buddhism from that of Indra of RV .... (1) The IE character of Indra is established. (2) Sakka identified with Indra. (3) The fact that Sakka was only an epithet of Indra seems to have been forgotten, thus making Sakka the important god and reducing Indra (from Indra) to a mere epithet of Sakka .... Buddhist conception

of Sakka is a hist. growth out of the Vedic epithet Sakra, which is characteristically used for Indra from RV times and becomes a common designation for him in AV. (4) Epithets of the Buddhist god, namely, *maghavā*, *purindada*, *sakka*, *vā-sava*, *sahassakkha*, *su-jampati*, *inda* are the very epithets generally used in the case of Indra in RV. (5) There are several similarities bet. Buddhist Sakka and Vedic Indra : there are also a few differences. (6) Buddhist Sakka is a development of Indra with a pronounced emphasis on the moral side of his nature, which was found only in an incipient stage in RV .... The view of Prof. and Mrs. Rhys Davids that Sakka and Indra are quite different conceptions can be refuted .... Acc. to the author we can understand how "the savage infuriated Vṛtra-slayer of the Veda came to be the exponent of ethics of mildness and non-violence, and a master in the art of self-command" without ignoring the basic fact of the hist. identity of the two characters. It may be justifiable to think of Sakka as a reflection of the Magadha culture of 5th and 6th centuries B.C. symbolising the atmosphere around a great Magadha monarch who lived in a kingdom of wealth and luxury. It may be concluded that whatever is new in the conception of Sakka in early Buddhism as compared with his Vedic proto-type Indra could have easily sprung from the needs and conditions of the new culture which was the cradle of the new religion ....

S2. PAL, Dharendra Nath. *Śiva and Śakti*. Calcutta 1942. [two volumes].

S3. DUMÉZIL, Georges. *Mitra-Varuṇa. Essai sur deux représentations indo-européennes de la Souveraineté*. Bibliothèque de l'École des Hautes Etudes. Paris 1940.

... Out of Mitra and Varuṇa, the author gets 'deux types de souverain' of which the one is good and the other the 'mauvais roi temporaire' .... Mitra = Numa ; Varuṇa = Romulus .... Rev. : H. J. POLEMAN, *JAOS* 63 (1).

S4. BANERJEE, Jitendra Nath. *The Avatāras of Viṣṇu and their Enumeration in some Early Indian Texts*. R. K. Mookerji Comm. Vol. (Part I), Allahabad 1945.

.... Ref. to the assumption of a particular form by Viṣṇu in battles (RV VII. 100.6) is taken by some scholars as the earliest one to incarnation .... no explicit mention herein of V.'s having incarnated himself in a particular form for some special purpose .... such explicit references to be found in SPB and TS, where Prajāpati is said to have assumed the forms of Matsya, Kūrma, Varāha ....



- S5. REES, Alwyn D. An Irish Vishnu. *Man* XLV (99), Sept.-Oct. 1945.

.... The contest bet. the Irish St. Moling and the Evil Spectre provides a significant parallel to the contest between Viṣṇu and Bali in Hindu mythology .... Boon of three steps is common .... ref. to SPB and RV VIII. 89 ....

- S6. GADGIL, V. A. Yama and Yamī. *JBBRAS* 20, 1944.

[Paper read at AIOC, Benares 1944] .... Yama's identity with the *Kārmāsāricaya* of man suggested ....

### 115. VEDIC GODS : MINOR.

- S1. WIJESEKARA, O. H. de A. Vedic Gandharva and Pali Gandhabba. *Ceylon Univ. Rev.* III (1), April 1945.

.... origin of mythological notion of Gandharva, as found several times in RV, goes back to Indo-Iranian period, if not to IE epoch .... Gandharva = Iranian *Gandarewa* .... Gandharva's connection with water is one of the earliest traits of his character surviving from a very remote antiquity .... In the plural, Gandharvas in RV appear in a diversity of functions .... complex nature of Gandharva-myth indicated .... no definite class of G. as such in RV .... KUHN : G. is a cloud-spirit. WALLIS : G. is the rising Sun. BERGAIGNE : G. is Soma. HOPKINS : G. is the genius of the moon. ROTH : G. is rainbow. MANNHARDT, E. H. MEYER, von SCHROEDER : G. is wind-spirit, developed out of the conception of the spirits of the dead. HILLEBRANDT : G. is 'giant'—name applied to different potencies. Only single aspect of the character of G. in RV emphasised in these theories .... Identity of G. with Greek *Kentauros* is more than probable : traditional derivation of G. from *gandha* first suggested in AV XII. 1.23 .... G. as guardian of celestial waters .... later Br. make G. wardens of Soma .... connection of G. with human embryo (AV VIII. 6.18-19) .... G. as *hiranyagarbha* in cosmogony .... vitalistic import of G. emphasised .... Up. show distinct traces of G.'s connection with waters and generation .... G.'s connexion with marriage is a secondary issue from the primitive solar implication of the G.-myth .... G.'s fondness for females : relation of G. and *manas*, mind or spirit (RV III. 38.6), G. and souls of the dead : assimilation of G. to *Pisācas* (AV IV. 37.8-10 ; XII. 1.50) : their association with 'spectres' (AV XI. 19.16). .... In Early Buddhism as recorded in Pali *Nikāyas* the above discussed mythological associations of the Vedic G. are preserved in a more developed form .... only the plural of the notion

occurs in Pali denoting as it does a stereotyped class of supernatural beings .... The Buddhist anchistological concept of Gandhabba may be related to any or all of the three trends of development of Vedic G., namely : (1) Its macro-cosmic application in RV to refer to the primeval (X. 177.2), traceable to a prehistoric solar-aquatic myth. (2) Micro-cosmic correlate of sense which acquires a vitalistic import. (3) Eschatological implication of G. (as found in J. Up. Br.) related to the demonological application of term .... In Br.-Up. period, this leads to the sense of 'discarnate spirit', conceived as a unit of *viññāna* detached from the physical body and capable of ousting the consciousness of any human being and thus 'possessing' it .... The use of such mythological terms with 'mysterious' connotation as *yakkha*, *gandhabba*, *nāga* etc. to denote states of *viññāna* in Early Buddhism, parallel to similar application of Indra in Up. reveals a point of extraordinary interest to the student of the origin of religion—the *numinous* basis of Vedic religious tradition that constituted the background of even such a rationalised doctrine as that of Early Buddhism ....

S2. MISRA, Lal Vihari. Vedo me Gaṇeśaji (Hindi), *Sarasvatī*, Dec. 1945.

.... refers to *Gaṇeśa* by SAMPURNANANDA ....

S3. SARASVATĪ, Hariharananda. Greatness of Gaṇapati. *JISAO* VIII.

.... G.'s seemingly strange shape should not be considered the conception of a primitive mind .... it is the logical and rational visual representation of a metaphysical principle which cannot be dissociated from the Vedas ....

S4. KARMARKAR, A. P. Muruga or Kārttikeya : His proto-Indian Origin and Development. *J. Rama Varma R. I.* XII, Trichur, July 1945.

.... Acc. to HERAS, Mūruga or Velan, the proto-type of the historic Kārttikeya was one of the gods of the Divine Triad in Mohenjo-Daro period .... Acc. to the author of this paper the name Mūruga becomes evident from the expression *Mūradevāḥ* (RV VII. 104.24 ; X. 87.2 ; 14) .... Mūradeva forms one of the deities of the Divine Triad .... In *T. Ār.*, Agni and Vāyu are described as the servants of Indra called by the name Subrahmanya .... Southerners were influenced by this wide-spread movement, and identifying their own deity Mūruga with Subrahmanya, regarded him as an equal of Indra and Varuṇa .... The Atharvaśiras

Up. refers to Skanda .... Word *Kumāra* in RV (V. 2) and SPB (VI, 1.3.7-8) does not signify later Kārttikeya ....

- S5. ANAKCHANDRA. 'Aurora Borealis was known to the Ancients as a Manifestation of Nārāyaṇa. *NIA* VII (3-4), June-July 1944.

- S6. KENY, L. B. The Origin of Nārāyaṇa. *ABORI* 23.

.... name of this supposed Aryan god is a combination of three distinct and pure Dravidian words: *nar*, *ay*, *an* .... *nar* is water; *ay* means in Tamil 'to lie in a place'; *an* is the male personal termination in Dravidian .... Nārāyaṇa = one-lying in water .... acc. to author, N. should be identified with *Ān* of the Mohenjo-Daro Triad ....

- S7. DUTT, K. GURU. Śakti in the Veda. *Trivenī* XIV.

.... The concept of the Great Mother, though absent in RV, is ever present as an underlying motif ....

- S8. YAMUNACHARYA, M. The cult of Sun-Worship in India. *X AIOC*, Tirupati 1940.

.... Vedic background for the cult .... Sun not merely a physical orb in heaven but a spiritual being—a deity radiating not only physical light but the light of knowledge ....

- S9. APTE, V. M. An investigation into the nature of *Vena*, the Deity of the Rgveda-Hymn X. 123. *BDCRI* VI (1-2), Dec. 1944.

.... *Vena* etymologically to be connected with *ven* (X. 64.2) .... Acc. to *Unādisūtra* (III. 6), the word is derived from the root *aj* (=to go) .... *ven* means (1) primarily 'to see, behold, view etc.' in a physical sense, and (2) secondarily 'to see, attend or perceive with the mind's eye, that is, to ponder over, to meditate' .... divergent views regarding the nature of *Vena*: Sāyaṇa, God of the middle region; Mahidhara, the moon; WILSON, the Thunder-cloud; ROTH, MEYER, OLDENBERG, Rainbow; GRIFFITH, Sun as he rises in the mist and dew of the morning; BERGAIGNE, Soma; LUDWIG and HILLEBRANDT, Soma, moon .... Acc. to the author, the nature of *Vena* is identical with that of the Sun as a form of Agni, or, in other words, with that of the celestial form of Agni ....

# 116. VEDIC GODS IN GENERAL.

- S1. SHAMASASTRI, R. Vedic Iconography. *JISOA* X.

.... Vedic *deva* does not signify an impersonal or personal God in the modern sense of the word. It means a shining

luminous star subject to birth and death—to appearance and disappearance ....

- S2. SHAMASASTRI, R. *Vedic Gods. B. C. Law Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1945.

.... The Vedic gods are no other than seven planets, the 27 asterisms, Agastya or Canopus, and Sunasira, the Dog-star Sirius, and a few other periodical stars. The Asuras are imaginary dark spirits of night .... Thus Agni = Mars; Angirasa (also called Go) = Jupiter; Dirgha-tamas = Mercury; Bhṛgu (or Kanyā) = Venus .... Venus, Jupiter, Mars, Mercury are also called Bandhu, Subandhu, Śrūtabandhu, Viprabandhu respectively .... Indra = Sun (fighting with Eclipse-demon); Indra = Savitr (revealing the world during clearance of eclipse); Moon in eclipse = Soma-juice under filter; Mitra = Sun (arriving at the equinotical asterism); Old Father and Mother = Winter and Summer Solstices; Seven sages are seven planets .... The Vedic poets, each one of them, is a representative of a particular planet speaking of his functions and merits .... Viśvāmitra = moon .... some seven planets are differently named according to change in their functions .... eclipses, occultations of planets are the most important subject-matter of the Vedic hymns necessitating the performance of suitable sacrifice to appease the gods ....

### 117. LEGENDS AND MYTHS.

- S1. BROWN, Arthur C. L. *The Origin of the Grail Legend.* Harvard Univ. Press, 1943.

.... BROWN cites examples from Virgil and from the Veda

....

Rev. : Myles DILLON, *J Am Folklore* (April-June 1944).

- S2. CHAPLIN, Dorothea. 'The Emblem of the Boar. *M in I* XXII.

.... Brité (Britannia), otherwise Alba, personifies the white island of Britain where Viṣṇu manifested himself as a White Boar ....

- S3. FOWLER, Murray. The Role of *Surā* in the Myth of Namuci. *JAOS* 62, 1942.

.... attempts to determine the final significance of the myth of Namuci in Vedic religion by following it to its end .... the thesis here supported is that the legend is complete only when all discords in the story are resolved, and, in the ming-

ling of Surā with Soma, unity has once again been found .... either as creation myth or tragic spectacle, the story cannot end with the dismembering of Namuci .... (ref. to the treatment of the story by BLOOMFIELD in *JAOS* 15 and by COOMARASWAMY in *JAOS* 55) .... Namuci, Varuṇa, Vala, Śuṣṇa are names which all indicate a hindrance of some sort .... *śṛṣṭi* is just as truly 'release' as is *mokṣa* .... it is precisely in this sense that the story of Namuci is a parable of the universal struggle for 'release': on the one hand, of Eternal creation; on the other, of man's regeneration or redemption, his being made whole ....

S4. KALLA, Lachmi Dhar. The Myth of the Five Husbands of Draupadī. *Woolner Comm. Vol.*, Lahore 1940.

...., MBh. story of D. and her five husbands is but a new version of the Vedic myth of Uṣas having many suitors in the Sky .... Pāṇḍavas represent Indra, Vāyu, Yama and Aśvināu ....

S5. SASTRY, C. Virabhadra. Sarasvatiya Bhartṛtva Vicāra. *Kannada Sahitya Parisat Patrika* 27, Bangalore.

[In Kannada] .... No basis in Veda for assuming that Sarasvatī is the wife of Brahmā ....

#### 119. RITUAL.

S1. BHANDARKAR, D. R. Can women perform Śrauta sacrifices of their own accord? *B. C. Law Vol.*, Calcutta 1945.

.... ref. to sacrifices by Nāganikā mentioned in Nānāghāṭa inscription .... Manu does not allow woman to sacrifice (II. 67; IV. 205; IX. 18) .... As against that may be pointed out the passage in Sābara Bhāṣya where a woman's claim to sacrifice is vindicated ....

S2. MAJUMDAR, N. R. Sacrificial altars: *Vedis* and Agnis. *JISOA VII-VIII*.

.... study of construction of *vedis* as described in Śulba sūtras .... with figures ....

S3. MITRA, J. C. The Śrauta Dikṣa. *Pr. Bh.* 50, April 1945.

.... *Dikṣā* is a process for making one fit for the sacrifice, generally understood as a Soma-sacrifice, and the sacrificer is ushered into a fresh spiritual, or rather, godly existence .... attempt to describe how this new birth is effected through various processes subservient to the rite in point .... three

major accounts of *Dikṣā* are found—in TS (VI. 1 ff.), Ait. Br. (II. 3), and SPB (III. 1.1) ....

S4. SASTRI, Dakshinaranjan. Altars, Diagrams etc. in the Ritual of Ancestor-Worship. *JISOA* VIII, Calcutta 1940.

[different forms of altars and the mode of building them].

## 120. VEDIC RELIGION IN RELATION TO OTHER RELIGIONS.

S1. CHATTERJI, S. K. Buddhist Survivals in Bengal. *B. C. Law Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1945.

.... the Dharma-cult in West Bengal is quite independent of Buddhism—even independent of any upper Indian Aryan association .... Sukumar SEN thinks that, very early, this cult of aboriginal origin (possibly Kol or Austric) received influences from Brahmanism, Vedic and Purāṇic .... story of Śunahṣepa Ajigarti as narrated in Ait. Br. (which is found among the medieval myths of *Dharma* in its Brahmanised form) is probably in itself a myth of Austric origin which obtained a place in the Br. in pre-Buddhistic times .... We may note how a primitive Dravidian word (as in old Tamil *aṇ-manti*) meaning 'the male monkey' was in all likelihood translated into the Indo-Aryan Vedic as *Vṛṣākapi* (meaning the same thing) and then Aryanised in Sk. as *Hanumanta* .... Śiva and Śambhu seem to echo certain Dravidian words (old Tamil *civam* = 'red'; *cempu* = 'copper, red') .... Rudra may be an approximation to the Aryan God, Rudra (Roarer, Father of Maruts etc.) from an original translation of *Rudhra*, the name of a Dravidian divinity meaning 'red god' (cf. *nīlāhita*, epithet of Rudra in *Satarudriya*) .... The first amalgamation that took place of Vedic and non-Vedic (that is, non-Aryan) religions embraced the two pantheons and the two rituals .... the myths and legends of two religious worlds were combined .... from the middle of 1st mill. A.D., Brāhmaṇas had to make another big concession, by admitting Tantric rites and ideas ....

S2. COOMARASWAMY, Ananda K. Some Sources of Buddhist Iconography. *B. C. Law Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1945.

.... In *Mahā Ummaga Jātaka*, King Videha has four great Pandits who are his teachers of Dharma. He dreams a dream foretelling the birth of the Bodhisatta Mahosadha, who will be his fifth and greatest counsellor. The vision seen in the dream closely related to the description of Brahman as Burning Bush, Branstock or Tree of Life in *Maitrī Up.* VI. 30 and VII. 11. This again reflects RV IV. 6 and X. 45.7 .... The Bodhisatta's conflict with Māra (that is, *Mṛtyu* who is some-

times referred to by the Vedic name Namuci—is also described as *apada*, *ahi*) is a reflection of Indra's Vṛtra-slaying. In Vedic tradition, Dāsa is said to have used 'women as weapons' (RV V. 30.9; X. 27.10) .... Māra's headless troops too correspond with *viśikha*, *vigriva* sorcerers (AV IV. 18.4) .... also compare RV VII. 104.7 ....

S3. POUR-E DAWOOD. 'Zarathushtrian Studies : Ameshaspan-das. *Iran League Quarterly* XII.

S4. ROY, Phani Bhushan. Brahmanism and Jainism. *B. C. Law Comm. Vol. (I)*, Calcutta 1945.

.... Brahmanism is *apauruṣeya* religion; Jainism and Buddhism are *pauruṣeya* .... Acc. to the author, J. should be termed Vedic religion (religion of Truth) as revealed to the consciousness of Mahāvīra, the Jina ....

## XV. PHILOSOPHY

### 121. INDIAN PHILOSOPHY IN GENERAL.

S1. CHATTERJI, Manoj Kumar. Aldous Huxley and Indian Thought. *Ved. Kes.*, Aug. 1945.

.... Huxley dedicates his remarkable literary talents to the interpretation of the Perennial Philosophy of India .... certain doctrines of H. are reminiscent of the Up. ....

S2. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Hinduism and Buddhism*. Philosophical Library, New York 1943.

S3. GLASENAPP, Helmuth von. *Entwicklungsstufen des indischen Denkens. Untersuchungen über die Philosophie der Brahmanen und Buddhisten*. Schriften der Königl. Gelehrten. Gesell. 15/16, Niemeyer, Halle 1940.

[Stages of development of Indian Thought : Investigations in the Philosophy of the Brāhmanas and the Buddhists] .... best sketch of the main features of Indian philosophy .... The author emphasises the failure of Indian thinkers, down to quite late times, to make any, or adequate, distinction between "substance" and "quality" .... any noun meant, or indeed even "was" to them a physically existent thing .... This attitude is firmly rooted in Vedic thought and can be traced in each of the best-known classical systems .... all classical Indian philosophies are not "systems" of thought, but methods or ways of salvation ....

Rev. : F. EDGERTON, *JAOS* 61.

S4. MEES, G. H. *The Psychology of Anima and Animus and Conceptions of Eastern Schools.* IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1940.

.... anima, female soul in man, and animus, male soul in woman .... conceptions not unknown to Eastern thought .... provide key to Tantric philosophy and practice ....

S5. PRASAD, J. 'The Past, Present and Future of Indian Philosophy.' 19 Ind. Phil. Congress, Lucknow, Dec. 1944.

[Presidential address : Indian Philosophy Section] .... (1) Methods and Principles of interpretation of original texts.

(2) Suitable form of exposition required. (3) Need of fresh and vigorous Development of Indian Thought ....

S6. RAO, P. Nagaraja, *The Schools of Vedānta.* Bh. Vid. Bhavana, Bombay 1944.

.... concluding chapter deals with Up, Gītā and Brahmasūtra ....

S7. SCHERMANN, Lucian. *Indische Weisheit.* JAOS 63(4), 1943.

[Randbemerkungen zu *Hinduism and Buddhism* by A. K. COOMARASWAMY, 1943].

S8. SIRCAR, M. N., *Spirituality in the Vedānta and the Tantras.* Pr. Bh. (Golden Jubilee Number), 1945.

S9. VENKATARAO, M. A. *Studies in Philosophy.* Maharaja's College, Bangalore 1942.

.... fresh and liberating meaning found in Up. and other Vedānta texts ....

Rev. : ANON., QJMS 33.

122. VEDIC AND UPANIṢADIC PHILOSOPHY : GENERAL STUDY.

S1. FALK, Maryla. *Kośas, Kāyas and Skandhas.* X AIOC, Tirupati 1940.

.... anti- or un-Brahmanical origin of Buddhist doctrines is specially founded on references to the Skandha-theory : But the author shows that Skandha-doctrine was evolved, by stages and proceedings parallel to those which marked the development of an Up. theory occupying a similarly dominant position from an initial datum common to both, and traceable as far back as the RV. It is not extraneous or fundamentally opposed to that main line of ancient Indian psycho-cosmological speculation .... the genesis of the Buddhist



doctrine of the Skandhas was analogous to that of the Up.  
doctrine of the Kośas ....

#### 123. BRAHMAN : ĀTMAN.

S1. CHATTERJEE, Satish Chandra. The Hindu Conception of Self. *Pr. Bh.* (Golden Jubilee No.), 1945.

.... Individual Self, *jīvātmā*, distinguished from Supreme Self, *paramātmā* .... The empirical characters of the Self may be considered under three chief heads : bodily or physical ; mental or psychical ; moral or ethical .... (1) Physical : Self born in this world has a threefold body, three different bodies : *sthūla* (gross), *sūkṣma* (subtle), *kāraṇa* (causal) .... *sthūla* constituted of five elements for *jāgradavasthā* : it is *bhogāyatana* : sometimes called *annamaya kośa* .... *Sūkṣma* or *lingaśarīra* is a combination of 17 elements, that is, *manas*, *buddhi*, 10 *indriyāṇi*, 5 *Prāṇāḥ* .... *prāṇamaya*, *manomaya*, *viññānamaya* sheaths ; basis of *svapna* .... *kāraṇa* is the original ground out of which the gross and subtle bodies arise : it is the substratum of *suṣupti* : it is *ānandamaya kośa* .... (2) Psychical characters are of three kinds : cognitive, affective and conative : four states of consciousness of the Self—*jāgrat* (when it is called *viśva*), *svapna* (*laijasa*), *suṣupti* (*prājña*) and *turiya* .... (3) Moral qualities of the Self are effects of its own *karma* : three types of activities : natural to individual—*kāyika*, *vācika*, *mānasika*—these produce *puṇya* or *pāpa* .... Individual Self in its real nature is a conscious and eternal reality—unchanging and has no movement in it ....

S2. DIVANJI, P. C. Brahma-Ākāśa Equation. *PO X* (1-2), Jan.-Apr. 1945.

.... earliest text indicating this is RV I. 164.39 .... Acc. to the author T. Up. III. 1-6, which refers to this equation is much earlier than the RV passage .... the idea is amplified further in other Up. texts .... Br. Sūtra I. 1.22 mentions the view of Bādarāyaṇa setting forth the equation ....

S3. HIRIYANNA, M. Definition of Brahman. *JGJRI II* (4), Aug. 1945.

#### 124. OTHER METAPHYSICAL PROBLEMS.

S1. DESHPANDE, D. Y. Māyāvāda. *J Bom U XIV* (2), Sept. 1945.

.... māyāvāda utterly fails to accomplish the task which it starts to accomplish, namely, the accounting for the appearance of the world ....

S2. MALKANI, G. R. A Justification of Māyāvāda. *Phil. Quart.*, Jan. 1943.

S3. RAGHAVACHAR, S. S. Yājñavalkya's Philosophy of Love. *Half-Yearly J. Mysore Univ.* II.

.... Love implied in the dialogue bet. Yājñavalkya and Maitreyī is as broad as life itself. Its significant departments are disinterested love in human relationships and the love of aesthetic objects. The concept of absolute reality is so amplified in their discussion that Brahman is argued to be the objective and cosmic basis of the possibility of the satisfaction of absolute love ....

S4. SEN, Indra. Is Māyāvāda defensible? *Phil. Quart.* XX (1), April 1944.

.... it is defensible in relation to the 'particular' spiritual realisation that it involves .... māyāvāda, as a view of Life and Existence is very inadequate ....

#### 125. COSMOLOGY.

S1. BROWN, W. Norman. The Creation-Myth of the Rig Veda. *JAOS* 62, 1942.

.... in the beginnings there were the waters restrained within a shell, which was personified as Vṛtra; there existed force for expansion, which was personified as god Varuṇa. Power of contraction or conservatism, Vṛtra, was greater than that of liberation and growth .... Besides the withheld waters there was a Fashioner God, Tvaṣṭā, who had created Dyāvāpṛthivī to be his house. Of these two was born Indra, who drank Soma, that made him expand and be strong. He forced apart Dyaus and Pṛthivī filling the space bet. them and being the informing power of the atmosphere. He split the covering within which lay the waters, so that they came forth. They were impregnated and gave birth to the Sun and themselves flowed into the atmospheric ocean .... By this great deed Indra separated the *Sat* from the *Asat*. This was creation. Varuṇa now took over to organise everything and prescribe the laws by which it should operate. Finally to support the gods, man was created .... One flaw was that evil was not extinguished, though Vṛtra and other *Dasyus* were killed by Indra. There remained the *Rakṣasas*, who lurk in that fell place below the earth by day, but at night emerge to ensnare man. Vedic man uses countless charms to protect himself. He beseeches Varuṇa. Ultimately Good was triumphant, but not unrivalled. That was an incentive for man to serve god

S2. KARMANANDA, Sri. Jagat-racanā. *Anekānta* VII, Feb.-Mar. 1945.

[Hindi] .... The Vedic view to be seen in RV I 164.2 :: 4 ; 11 ; 185.1 ; AV XII. 1.61 etc. ....

## 126. PSYCHOLOGY AND EPISTEMOLOGY.

S1. RAO, T. Bhujanga. Dreamless Sleep (*Suṣupti*) in Vedānta. *Ved. Kes.* 32, Sept. 1945.

.... (1) The cause of sleep is need for rest on the part of the Jīva (CU VI. 8.2). (2) General quiescence of the subtle and gross bodies, the *prāṇas* alone acting, is the ordinary feature of deep sleep (*Māṇḍūkya* 5). (3) Upādhi of the causal body or *ānandamaya kośa* during *Suṣupti* (TU). (4) Absence of evil (CU VIII. 6.3). (5) Negative Bliss (*Māṇḍūkya* 5). (6) Positive Bliss also (TU—5th anuvāka of *Ānanda-valli*). (7) Ascent of the Jīva to the level of *Īśvara* (CU VI. 8.2). (8) Jīva abides in his true home (*Māṇḍūkya* 6 ; CU VI 8.1). (9) Contact or Union with *Īśvara* is temporary and generally unconscious (CU VI. 9.1). (10) There may however be conscious unity in the case of advanced souls, as during *saṁādhi* (CU VIII. 3.3). (11) If the Supreme Self be meditated upon as seated in the heart, then during *Suṣupti* there would be a figurative journey of the soul to the heart (CU VIII. 6.1-3 ; BAU II. 1.19) ....

S2. SAKSENA, S. K. *Nature of Consciousness in Indian Philosophy*. Nand Kishore and Bros., Benares 1944.

[Ch. 2 : The Vedic and the Up. Speculations].

Rev. : P. S. NAIDU, *Pr. Bh.* (June 1945) ; G. R. MALKANI, *A. P.* (July 1945).

S3. SARMA, R. Naga Raja. Psychology of Dreams : The Hindu View. *AP* XI.

.... Up. teaching regarding dreams compared with modern views ....

## 128. ESCHATOLOGY.

S1. MAJUMDAR, Sridhar. The Way to Overcome the Mystery of Death. *KKT* XI, Aug.-Sept. 1945.

S2. NARAHARI, H. G. The Nirukta and the Theory of Transmigration. *IHQ* XXI (2), June 1945.

.... two recensions of the *locus classicus* of the doctrine of transmigration : BAU VI. 2.9 ff. is earlier than and might

have been the source of the more elaborate CU V. 4 ff. .... two distinct parts—in (1) which speaks of *pañcāgni*, the burning of the body is compared to the offering of a sacrifice .... in (2) people are classified into three divisions : (1) Knowers of *pañcāgni* and meditators on *satya*. (2) Performers of *Yajña*, *dāna*, *tapas*. (4) Not belonging to any of these two classes. People of the first class live for ever in Brahmaloaka. Those of the second have no permanent destiny. Comparable with the above-mentioned passages is Nirukta : Pariśiṣṭa II. It is an attempt at an adaptation of the BAU text ....

S3. ZACHARIAS, Th. Indian Eschatologies. IX AIOC, Trivandrum 1937.

.... short review : Vedic eschatology (2000—1200 B.C.); Brāhmanic (1300—1200 B.C.); Upaniṣadic (1200—700 B.C.); Jaina (520 B.C.); Buddhist (500 B.C.) ....

### 130. MISCELLANEOUS PHILOSOPHICAL TOPICS.

S1. MAHADEVAN, T. M. P. Soul : One or Many ? 19 Ind. Phil. Congress, Lucknow, Dec. 1944.

S2. MUKHOPADHYAYA, Sujitkumar. Maitrī-Sādhana or the Path of Universal Love. *Viśva Bhārati Quart.* V. (3).

[study of well-known hymn re. Maitrī in RV] .... translated into English from original Bengali by Gurdial MULLICK

S3. PANDEY, K. C. Soul : One or Many ? 19 Ind. Phil. Congress, Lucknow, Dec. 1944.

S4. RAO, P. Nagaraja. In Defence of Individuality. *D. R. Bhandarkar Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1940.

S5. SENGUPTA, N. N. Social Implications of Idealism and of Dialectical Materialism. *CR*, Jan. 1945.

S6. SINGH, Jaideva. The Concept of *Duḥkha* in Indian Philosophy. *JGJRI* II (4), Aug. 1945.

### XVI. STUDY OF VEDIC CONCEPTIONS.

131. VEDIC CONCEPTIONS : PHILOSOPHY, RITUAL, CULT, ART ETC.

S1. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. On Translation : *Māyā*, *Devā*, *Tapas*. *Isis* No. 55, XIX (1), 1933.

- S2. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Sarpabandha. *JAOS* 62(4), 1942.

[apropos M. B. EMENEAU, *JAOS* 62, 206] .... The word is rare, the idea a very old one .... underlies RV VI. 75.14 where the archer's arm-guard is called *hastaghna* evidently a kenning for the snake that bites the hand that feeds or seizes it .... In TS II. 4.1.6 ; V. 4.5.4, Vṛtra ties up (*asināt*) Indra in 16 coils, Agni frees him from 'that evil' by burning away the coils ....

- S3. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. On Being in One's Right Mind. *Rev. of Rel.* VII, 1942.

- S4. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. *Samvega*, Aesthetic Shock. *HJAS* VII, 1943.

- S5. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Imitation, Expression and Participation. *Journal of Aesthetics and Art Criticism*, New York.

.... Ref. to RV I. 164.21 .... Creatures, while they are alive, 'participate' in immortality ....

- S6. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Recollection, Indian and Platonic. *JAOS* 64, Supplement 3, 1944.

- S7. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. On the One and Only Transmigrant. *JAOS* 64, Supplement 3, 1944.

- S8. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Headless Magicians : And an Act of Truth. *JAOS* 64 (4), 1944.

[Ref. 'The Act of Truth (*saccakiriā*): A Hindu Spell' and its employment as a psychic motif in Hindu Fiction'. *JRAS* 1917] .... AV IV. 18.1—hitherto unrecognised case of 'Act of Truth' .... *śrat + dhā* = *satyam + kṛ* .... RV VIII 75.2 .... discusses significance of 'headless' Gandharvas ....

## XVII. SOCIOLOGICAL STUDY

### 132. ANTHROPOLOGY AND ETHNOLOGY.

- S1. CHILDE, V. Gordon. Directional Changes in Funerary Practices during 50,000 Years. *Man*, Jan.-Feb. 1945.

- S2. COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Primitive Mentality. *QJMS* XXXI.

.... investigations into distinctive characteristics of folklore  
.... whole body of motifs represents a consistent tissue of

interrelated intellectual doctrine belonging to a primordial wisdom rather than to a primitive science .... it would be almost impossible to conceive for this wisdom a popular, or even in any ordinary sense of that word a human origin ....

S3. DATTA, B. N. The Ethnology of Central Asia. *M in I* XXII.

S4. IYER, L. A. Krishna. The Racial History of the Dravidians of Kerala. *NR*, Nov. 1945.

.... Brahui gives evidence pointing to speakers of Dravidian languages as ancient inhabitants of Mohenjo-Daro and perhaps the importers of culture to India .... I. V. Civil. was associated with speakers of Dravidian languages of Mediterranean race with an Armenoid admixture and a developed culture of the Mediterraneans may best be described as pre-Vedic Hinduism .... While the Aryan contact with Pre-Dravidians of the hills was meagre, the Aryan influence on the Pre-Dravidians who had settled in the plains and who had become dravidianised was stronger .... Dravidians were a highly practical race .... activities in agriculture, commerce, war, and politics .... no theoretic doubt and speculation .... their greatest achievement was in the art of navigation .... they put mother-goddess in the forefront of their religious systems ....

S5. KRISHNA, M. H. Races of India. *Half-Yearly J. of Mysore Univ.* II.

.... Races divided into two categories—major and minor .... Indo-Euröpic, Proto-Australic, Myric, Mongolic are the main types ....

### 133. GENERAL SOCIOLOGICAL STUDIES.

S1. SARKAR, B. K. *The Sociology of Races, Culture and Human Progress*. Chatterjee, Chatterjee and Co., Calcutta 1939.

.... religious, artistic, political, and scientific developments in India and in the West run on exactly parallel course ....

Rev. : I. KARVE, *OLD* III.

S2. SIRCAR, D. C. The Andhras and their Position in Brahmanical Society. *IHQ* XVI, 1940.

.... they were mostly Buddhists in early times ....

S3. TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. Xvaetvadasa in Avesta. *ABORI* 23.

.... this word in Avesta does not refer to 'next to kin' marriage; its real meaning is 'holding to self-reliance' ....

## 134. CASTE.

S1. CHATTOPADHYAYA, B. K. Hinduism and Caste-System. *KKT IX* (5), May 1945.

S2. DATTA, B. N. Racial Elements in Caste. *Hindustan Review*, May-June 1942.

.... Indian caste-system based on several economic groupings .... RISLEY's view that 'the higher the nasal index, the lower is the social status of caste' is not tenable ....

S3. DATTA, B. N. *Studies in Indian Social Polity*. 1944.

.... mainly dealing with the vexed problem of caste-system in ancient and modern India .... position of Sūdras is fully discussed ....

S4. KOSAMBI, D. D. Caste and Class in India. *Science and Society VIII* (3), New York.

S5. LAW, B. C. Indological Studies. *IC XII* (1), July-Sept. 1945.

...., refers to several topics .... caste : in RV, the line of demarcation bet. castes was yet vague and society was roughly divided into (1) holy power (*brahma*), (2) kingly power (*kṣatra*), (3) the commonalty (*viś*) .... traces the development of caste through different periods, Vedic, Buddhist etc. ....

S6. SEN Kshitimohan. On the Origin of Caste in India. *Viśva Bhāratī Quart.* V (3).

.... theory of origin of caste-system as delineated in *puruṣa-sūkta* not accepted as final even in earlier days .... it was only gradually that the institutions of caste came to be a rigid system in our society .... inter-caste marriages and inter-dining must have been a frequent phenomenon in the earliest times .... exclusiveness was of later evolution ....

## 135. POLITY.

S1. GHOSHAL, U. N. *A History of Hindu Public Life*. Calcutta 1945.

[Part I] .... chapters on State in RV ; in AV ; in YV, Br. and older Up. .... Vedic lit. shows transition from tribal to territorial state .... territorial states began to make war and peace among themselves and even establish more or less last-

ing hegemonies over neighbours .... monarchy was standard form of government and though election was known in some places and for some time, and the state was held in commission by the entire royal family elsewhere, still hereditary monarchy and primogeniture came to be recognised soon as the norm .... An Ait. Br. passage adumbrates different types of monarchical constitutions in the central zone of Vedic culture and the surrounding tracts—but it is not easy to find parallels and elucidations in other texts .... Monarch enjoyed great dignity and authority and did not claim divine descent .... he did not own the land in the State .... combined executive, judicial and military functions .... had no legislative power .... monarchy was a trust .... The author discusses relation bet. *brahma* and *kṣatra* .... Beginnings of financial, judicial and military administration found in RV but no details regarding officers .... Society was organised on the basis of *varnas* with unequal rights and privileges .... the real significance of Vedic polity lies in its marking the formative stage in the development of Hindu political institutions .... Brāhmaṇas, nobles, officials and people were centres of political power, which is incapable of precise definition ....

Rev. : P. C. BAGCHI, *IHQ* XXI (1); K. A. Nīlkantha SASTRI, *IC* XII (1).

S2. GHOSHAL, U. N. The Constitutional Significance of Saṁgha-Gaṇa in the Post-Vedic Period. *IC* XII (2), Oct.-Dec. 1945.

.... In the times of Pāṇini, acc. to JAYASWAL, the political Gaṇa signified the ruling assembly (loosely called 'parliament' and 'senate') in a republic, while the Saṁgha meant the republic itself .... Acc. to D. R. BHANDARKAR, Saṁgha is a generic term of unitary and federal obligations as well as town and provincial democracies .... R. C. MAJUMDAR repeatedly characterises Saṁgha-Gaṇas of the post-Vedic period as 'democratic forms of government' .... acc. to the author, Saṁgha-Gaṇa in the political sense signified aristocracy (or oligarchy) in which the supreme power was enjoyed by a Kṣatriya clan ....

S3. SINHA, H. N. An Examination of the Nature of Indo-Aryan and Indo-Islamic Polity. *IHQ* XVI.

.... study of Indo-Aryan polity in Vedic age and that of Indo-Islamic Empire .... Acc. to the author, there was an attempt in ancient and mediaeval India to dissociate state from religion .... whenever that attempt was successful there were great political development and social progress in all its manifold aspects; whenever that attempt failed it spelt disaster and despotism for the country ....



## 136. ECONOMIC LIFE.

S1. AIYANGAR, K. V. Rangaswami. *Ancient Indian Economic Thought*. Hindu University, Benares.

## 137. LAW AND JUSTICE.

S1. DAS, Kapileshwar. *Labour Legislation in Ancient India*. MR LXVIII.

.... study of ancient Indian Scriptures on the lines of legislative sociology ....

S2. DIVATIA, H. V. *Hindu Law : Ancient and Modern*. Bh. Vid. I.

.... deals with the evolution of Hindu law, particularly the major changes which have taken place in it from time to time ....

S3. DUTT, N. K. Some unorthodox marriages in the family of Yadu. *IHQ* XXI (2), June 1945.

.... the real reason for this state of anomaly is not the advent of Kali, but that Brāhmaṇa legislators framed laws not always in accordance with actual practices in society but with a view to setting up certain ideals of conduct also .... Dharmaśāstra is the mixture of customary laws and moral maxims  
\* \* \* \*

S4. STERNBACH, Ludwik. Legal Protection of Plants in Ancient India. *ABORI* XXV (4), Oct. 1944.

.... statements in Dharmaśāstra lit. show that the ancient Indians believed that plants enjoyed life and felt pain .... that trees occupied a high place in the estimation of the people is known from rules enjoining the worship and preservation of plant-life ....

## 138. EDUCATION.

S1. ALTEKAR, A. S. The Influence of Caste-System on Education in Ancient India. *Hindustan Review*, May-June 1942.

.... caste-system made education rigid only to a limited degree, and that too in later times ....

S2. ALTEKAR, A. S. *Education in Ancient India : Historic Survey of its Achievements in different Ages*. B. C. Law Comm. Vol., Calcutta 1945.

.... I. Vedic Period : up to 1000 B.C.—Education of children was regarded as a sacred duty .... no distinction made bet-

ween boys and girls .... literary course was predominantly religious .... people had an open, free, enquiring mind .... not much difference in the educational level of the different classes of Aryan community .... II. The Up-Sūtra Period (1000 B.C. to 200 B.C.)—most creative period of Hindu culture .... marked by remarkable development of arts and sciences .... Upanayana ritual made obligatory for the whole Aryan community .... this gave great impetus to the spread of literary and higher education .... institution of regular teachers became necessary ....

S3. MENON, T. K. Krishna. Education in Ancient India. *K. V. Rangaswami Aiyangar Comm. Vol.*, Madras 1940.

.... methods of education in ancient India ....

S4. MOOKERJI, Radha Kumud. Glimpses of Education in Ancient India. *ABORI* 25, Dec. 1944.

.... Teachers' Home as School : Pariṣad etc. : subjects taught ....

S5. RAM, Jaiwant. The Vedāntic Conception of Education. *Pr. Bh.* 50, Oct. 1945.

.... Education is awakening from forgetfulness (CU)—from ignorance .... necessity of ardent interest on the part of student .... employment of Heuristic method, Socratic method, Project method—all to be found in Up. .... Four stages of *śravaṇa*, *manana*, *nididhyāsa*, and *sākṣātkāra* form one of the greatest discoveries of Hindus in the field of education .... analogous gradation recently suggested by FLETCHER—(1) stage of preparation—study, absorption, investigation. (2) Stage of incubation and assimilation. (3) Stage of illumination—of insight or creation ....

### 139. POSITION OF WOMAN.

S1. CHAUDHARI, Roma. Hindu Marriage Reforms. *MR*, Aug. 1945.

.... The new Hindu Law Draft Code visualises reforms in three directions—monogamy, divorce, and inter-caste and *sago-tra* marriage. These three are not against the spirit of Veda .... Monogamy was never enforced by law even during Vedic times (RV X. 145.159 ; VIII. 19.36) ; but it was clearly the Vedic ideal .... this is supported by the fact that in Vedic rituals the first wife alone participated with her husband, in the rites undertaken for supreme bliss ; other wives allowed to participate in rites for earthly bliss .... further Vedic marriages

were mostly of the *gāndharva* type—which fact also is an evidence in favour of monogamy .... Veda is silent about divorce .... inter-caste marriages appear to have been in vogue in Vedic times ....

S2. MEYER, J. J. *Sexual Life in Ancient India*. Broadway Oriental Library, London 1930.

[English translation of German original] .... two Volumes : mainly based on epic material : also several references to Vedic texts : deals with position of woman in all aspects of life : copious references to original Sanskrit texts and research treatises ....

S3. ROW, Ksamabai. *The Cultural and Social Status of Indian Women in Vedic and Mediaeval Times*. AP XVI (5), May 1945.

.... during the Vedic period, the Aryan woman enjoyed a life of greatest liberty—liberty of thought and of action ....

S4. SASTRI, Sakuntala Rao. *Position of Women in the R̥gveda* (1). IC XII (4), Apr.-June 1945.

.... womanhood depicted in RV different from that in later lit. .... existence of festivals like *samana*, where men and women joined; the free life of a maiden; the pursuit of Sūrya after Uṣas; custom of dedicating women to the service of gods known; winning of a maiden by feats of chivalry; burial of the dead .... have something in common with the other branches of IE group ....

S5. SRIVASTAVA. *Woman in R̥gveda*. MR LXXI.

S6. STERNBACH, Ludwik. *The Āsura-Vivāha and the Ār̥ṣa-Vivāha*. VI Ind. Hist. Congress, Aligarh 1943.

.... Smṛtis consider Āsura-vivāha unlawful but allowed form of marriage, and Ār̥ṣa-Vivāha as lawful and orthodox form ....

S7. THOMAS, P. *Women and Marriage in India*. Allen and Unwin, London 1939.

.... study based on ancient Indian classics and on modern social life .... reviews all forms of marriage from pre-Vedic times to present day .... woman had considerable independence in early times ....

Rev.: E. COELHO, NR XII; M. N. SRINIVAS, AP XI.

140. SĀMSKĀRA, GOTRA, ĀSRAMA, ETC.

S1. PANDEY, R. B. *The Educational Samskāras of the Hindus*. JBHU V, 1940.

S2. PANDEY, R. B. *The Samāvartana or Snāna (The End of Studentship)*. K. V. Rangaswami Aiyangar Comm. Vol., Madras 1940.

S3. PANDEY, R. B. Symbolism of Hindu Nuptials. IC XI (3), Jan.-Mar. 1945.

.... the biological significance, the critical nature, the physical and mental union of the couple, moderation, social transition and sacrifice—these are the main features of Hindu nuptials .... they are symbolically suggested ....

## XVIII. ARTS AND SCIENCES

### 142. FINE ARTS AND WRITING.

S1. ACHARYA, P. K. *The Five Indian Orders of Pillars and their Component Parts*. R. K. Mookerji Comm. Vol. (Part I). Allahabad 1945.

.... *skambha* in AV (X. 7.8), its meaning : Regulator of the whole structure ....

S2. MOTICHANDRA. *Cosmetic and Coiffure in Ancient India*. JISOA VIII.

.... types of baths, cosmetics and costumes, from Indus Valley Civilisation downwards with illustrations ....

### 143. ASTRONOMY.

S1. KULKARNI, B. R. *The Lagna System of Vedāṅga Jyotiṣa*. Rajwade Samshodhan Mandir, Dhulia 1945.

Rev. : S. S. QJMS 35 ; S. K. Y., *Federated India* 19 ; ANON., JUPHS 17(2).

S2. PONDE, Shil. *Hindu Astronomy (Jyotiṣaśāstra)*. Larwood Publishers, New York 1939.

.... records exist in India which point to a highly developed knowledge of the science as far back as 4500 B.C.

### 144. MATHEMATICS.

S1. SASTRI, M. B. Sankarnarayan. *Mathematics and Astronomy*. JTSML I (2).

.... mathematics and astronomy were studied very early in India ....

## 145. NATURAL SCIENCES.

S1. MAJUMDAR, Girija Prasanna. Vedic Plants. *B. C. Law Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1945.

.... identification and classification of 163 plants occurring in Vedic lit. as enumerated in the *Vedic Index* .... classified in 46 categories ....

## XIX. HISTORY

## 146. INDO-GERMANS.

S1. FALK, Maryla. Early Indo-Slav Connections. VI Ind. Hist. Congress, Aligarh 1943.

.... the common development of the Aryan and Slav languages in the complex aspects of the noun and verb systems that are not shared to any comparable extent by other IE languages shows that the detachment of Aryan tribes took place only by degrees, as successive waves started on the eastward migration, and that their final severance from the Slav neighbours was far later than most other processes of disruption within the IE family .... first historic mention of the Slavs puts them in a connexion with the Scythians towards the end of 6th century B.C.

S2. MANN, Stuart E. The Cradle of the "Indo-European Speakers". *Man*, Jan.-Feb. 1945.

[Ref. H. PEAKE's paper in *Man*, 1944, 54] .... PEAKE puts the cradle of the IE speech in South Russia and Turkestan. This is impossible for the brief reason that the flora and fauna of IE speech are definitely non-Steppe in character (*Man*, 1943, 64) .... the linguistic evidence speaks strongly for the Baltic Plain, especially the Pripet region .... the recent excavations at Gnezdovia in white Russia may throw up some valuable IE evidence .... As to the alleged separation of "IE-Speakers" into *centum* and *satem* groups, this is quite invalid ....

S3. PEAKE, Harold J. E. The Origin of Indo-European Speakers. *Man* XLV, May-June 1945.

[Ref. *Man*, 1945, 16] .... MANN argues that the cradle of the IE-speakers was in the Baltic Plain, because those languages have common names for the forest trees of this area .... As a matter of fact only two names occur in the Asiatic members of the IE family—the birch in Sanskrit and the

willow in Persic. This fact was noted more than half a century ago by O. SCHRADER (*The Prehistoric Antiquities of the Aryan People*). SCHRADER concluded that the 'Aryan cradle' was in the Steppes near the Volga .... Since birch and willow do not grow on the Steppes, some explanation is needed to account for their names existing among a people dwelling there .... The author's thesis is as follows: undivided Aryans herded bands of cattle on the Steppes between the Dnieper and the Hindu Kush. In winter when the snow covered the open grassland, it is most likely that they drove their cattle northwards to the park-lands, that their cows might calve in the shelter of trees. They may also have spread northwards beyond the Sea of Aral into the Obi basin. In these areas they might have come across the birch and the willow ....

#### 147. NEIGHBOURS OF INDIA.

S1. SPEISER, E. A. *Some Sources of Intellectual and Social Progress in the Ancient Near East*. Am. Council of Learned Societies, Menasha, Wisconsin, 1942.

[From: *Studies in the History of Culture. The Disciplines of the Humanities*].

#### 148. INDO-ARYANS.

S1. DIKSHITAR, V. R. Ramchandra.. *Aryanisation of East India (Assam)*. *IHQ* XXI (1), Mar. 1945.

.... old Kāmarūpa remained un-Aryan for a long time .... Vedic people regarded East India as country of Mlecchas .... In RV vague evidence of a movement of Vedic people in Eastern direction is found .... In SPB I. 4.1.10 legend of Mādhava, King of Videgha, gives further evidence of this ....

#### 149. INDIAN HISTORY IN GENERAL.

S1. BAGCHI, P. C. *Role of Central Asian Nomads in the History of India*. VI Ind. Hist. Congress, Aligarh 1943.

[Presidential address: Ancient Indian History up to 711 A.D.] .... As early as later Vedic period, Indian writers show acquaintance with people beyond Northern and North-Western frontiers .... AV (V, 22.5-9): fever, *takman*, is wished away not only to the country of Gāndhāra, but also farther beyond to that of the Bāhlikas .... SPB I. 7.3-5 refers to these peoples .... Ait. Br. VIII. 14.23 speaks of Uttarakurus and Uṭtaramadras .... Yāska, in Nirukta II. 2 speaks of Kāmbojas, probably for the first time .... The migration of Central

Asian nomads to India is an essential corollary to the Indo-Iranian conquest, which brought the Vedic civilisation to this country ....

S2. CHAUDHARI, Nanimadhab. Foreign and Outlying Tribes in Epic India. CR 97(2), Nov. 1945.

S3. DIVANJI, P. C. Ancient Indian History and Research Work. NIA III.

S4. GORDON, D. H. The Problem of the Hiatus in Indian Archaeology. Man XLV, 76, July-Aug. 1945.

[Ref. PEAKE's article in Man, 1944, 27] .... According to PEAKE (1) A Vedic burial mound should normally be four-cornered. (2) Its dimensions are quite small. This is supported by G. E. L. CARTER in his paper on 'Pebbled Mounds' (Jubilee Vol. of the Anthropological Society of Bombay, 1937) .... GORDON's criticism of it ....

S5. RAYA, Panchanana. A Historical Review of Hindu India (300 B.C. to 1200 A.D.). I. M. H. Press, Delhi 1939.

.... Indus Valley Civilisation of Vedic Brahmins spread from Kabul along the valleys of the five rivers of the Punjab to the valleys of Sarasvati ....

S6. SATHIANATHAIER, R. A College Text-Book of Indian History. Madras 1940.

[Vol. I : India down to 1200 A.D.].

#### 150. INDIAN CIVILISATION IN GENERAL.

S1. ABHEDANANDA, Swami. India and Her People. Ramakrishna Vedanta Math, Calcutta 1945.

[6th Edition] .... A study in social, political, educational and religious conditions of India. (1) The prevailing philosophy of India. (2) The Religion of India to-day. (3) The social status of the Indian people. Their system of caste. (4) Political institutions of India. (5) Education in India. (6) Influence of India on Western civilisation and the influence of Western civilisation on India. (7) Woman's place in Hindu religion ....

S2. CHAKRAVARTI, S. N. The Origins of Civilization in Mesopotamia. J Bom U XI (1)

.... Indian and Babylonian civilisations had a common origin, namely, Dravidian .... since the Sumerians represent an

intrusive element in Mesopotamia, one is led to the conclusion that India is the cradle of their civilization ....

S3. CHAKRAVARTI, S. N. An Outline of the Stone-Age in India. *JASBL* X (1), 1944.

S4. CHATTERJI, S. K. The foundations of Civilisation in India. Mitra and Ghosh, Calcutta 1945.

[From : *The National Flag and Other Essays*] .... originally published in the *Journal of the Royal Batavian Society of Arts and Sciences*, Java 1928 ....

S5. CHATTERJI, S. K. The Kols. Mitra and Ghosh, Calcutta 1945.

[From : *The National Flag and Other Essays*].

S6. CHATTERJI, S. K. India and Polynesia : Austric Bases of Indian Civilisation and Thought. *R. K. Mookerji Comm. Vol.* (Part I), Allahabad 1945.

.... The sequence of racial and linguistic migrations to India is as follows : (1) Negroid people from Africa .... came through coasts of Arabia .... left little trace in India proper. (2) Proto-Australoids or Nīṣādas—from West of Palestine. (3) Austriacs. (4) Civilised Mediterranean people .... fathers of Indus Valley Civilisation. (5) Together with the civilised Mediterraneans also came some of their neighbours from Anatolia in Asia Minor .... (4) and (5) spoke the same language, though they were racially different .... some kind of primitive Dravidian .... Dāsas and Dasyus are their two great tribes .... met the onslaught of Aryan invaders during the middle and second half of second mill. B.C. .... (6) Last came Aryans who spoke an IE tongue .... contribution of the Austriacs on the material side can be appraised through linguistic palaeontology .... Doctrines of transmigration and *Karma* evolved on the basis of certain primitive beliefs among the Austriacs of the human soul passing after death into animals and plants .... words like *rākā*, *kuhū*, *sinivātī*, *matṛkā* etc. ....

S7. CHATTERJI, S. K. Indianism or the Hindu Ideal and Humanity. *Pr. Bh.* (Golden Jubilee No.), 1945.

.... the main concepts : (1) Behind the physical universe, known through senses, there is an Ultimate Reality—it is *sat*, *cit*, *ānanda* : Man can realise this Reality through Knowledge. (2) To eliminate suffering and sorrow in human existence is the desire of man. (3) This universe including



man is linked up with Ultimate or Eternal Verity. 'God in the Universe' is the third concept. (4) The final or only aim of man's life is the realisation of this Universal Verity

....

S8. DEOPUJARI, M. B. Dynamic Character of Hindu Civilisation. *MR LXXI*.

.... the burden of the teaching of all Indian seers is *carai-veti* ....

S9. EDGERTON, Franklin. Dominant Ideas in the Formation of Indian Culture. *JAOS* 62 (3), 1942.

.... dominant ideas of classical Indian culture may be reasonably derived by natural internal development out of 'ideas' of the earlier Vedic culture .... influence on classical Hinduism of other cultures than the Vedic is possible .... it is however not necessary to assume it; it cannot certainly be proved, because we know practically nothing about any such culture in ancient India ....

S10. GUPTA, Karunakana. The Nāgas and the Nāga Cult in Ancient Indian History. III Ind. Hist. Congress, Calcutta 1939.

S11. GYANI, S. D. *Bhāratiya Saṁskṛti*. Bh. Vid. Bhavan, Bombay 1944.

[A work in Hindi on Indian Culture].

S12. RADHAKRISHNAN, S. Indian Culture. *Ved. Kes.*, Nov. 1945.

.... recognition of the reality of something higher than body and mind (in art, morality, philosophy, religion) .... religion is essentially a life of the spirit .... religion may go beyond reason; but it never contradicts reason .... one great tradition of Indian culture is insistence on reason .... world is not dismissed as a complete unreality ....

S13. RAY, H. C. A Note on the Dravidians. VI Ind. Hist. Congress, Aligarh 1943.

.... no means yet available of discovering the physical features of the speakers of Proto-Dravidian ....

S14. RAZA, Hamid. *The Cultural Role of India*. Minerva, Lahore 1944.

S15. SARUP, Lakshman. India's Contribution to World Civilisation. *Pr. Bh.* 49, Dec. 1944.

.... (1) India contributed four gods to Asia Minor before

1500 B.C.—Indra, Mitra, Varuṇa, Nāsatya (ref. Hugo WINKLER'S discovery at Boghazköi) ....

- S16. SASTRI, K. A. Nilkanta. East and West. *IR* XLIII.

[review-article on René GUENON'S *East and West* : original French translated in English by William MASSEY, Luzac 1941] .... the thesis of the book is the superiority of culture rooted in tradition and intellectuality to one based on mere reason and science ....

- S17. SASTRI, K. S. Ramaswami. The Blend of Culture in India : The Contribution of Old Iran. *AP* XI.

.... emphasises inter-relation bet. Aryan and Iranian cultures .... Indian culture of to-day is a blend of Hindu, Parsi, Muslim, and Christian technique ....

#### 151. HISTORY OF LITERATURE.

- S1. RAGHAVAN, V. The Sūta-Saṁhitā. *ABORI* 23.

.... it describes itself as a Vedic Saṁhitā .... based on Up. .... discountenances the authority of āgamas and tantras ....

#### 152. VEDIC HISTORY.

- S1. HERAS, H. The Kingdom of Magan. *B. C. Law Comm. Vol.*, Calcutta 1945.

.... mentioned in a number of Sumerian documents bet. 2630 B.C. and 2400 B.C. .... According to HERAS it might be a reference to Magadha. The earliest mention of Magadha is found in AV V. 22.14—it is there indicated that it was inhabited by people of low reputation. Later Vedic texts disclose a clear antipathy to the people of Magadha (Katyāyana ŚS XXII. 4.22; VIII. 6.22). The cause for this dislike may be that Magadha was not Aryanised. Kikāṭa is synonymous with Magadha; in fact Kikāṭas were a tribe of non-Aryan people living in Magadha .... RV III. 53.14 .... Magadha therefore existed in RV period as a Kingdom; it existed even long before. It must have existed (Magadha = Dravidian *Makadam* = powerful country) round the middle of 3rd mill. B.C. When Sumerian documents mentioned Magan, King of Magan was Mannu-dannu. Acc. to author, he may be identified with Pramaganda of Kikāṭas .... The names of other neighbouring kings mentioned in Sumerian documents can also be identified with Indian names .... All other indications—geographical etc.—support the author's view

## 153. VEDIC CIVILISATION.

- S1. CHATTERJEE, B. K. Activism in Vedic India : *caraiyeti*.  
MR LXXI.

.... against the oft-repeated view that East is changeless, passive and merely contemplative, the author draws attention to Vedic activism as inculcated in Ait. Br. ....

## 154. VEDIC PEOPLES.

- S1. CHATTERJEE, J. M. Reference to Parsis in the Rigveda.  
*Iran League Quarterly* XV (2), Jan. 1945.

[Ref. to *Parsis of Ancient India* by S. K. HODIVALA : *Key to Interpretation of the Veda* by BHAGVAT and APTE] .... three passages from RV in support of the fact that there was intercourse bet. Hindus and Parsis .... M. P. KHAREGHAT denies that Parśu in RV I. 105.8 or VII. 83.1 refers to Persians; it means 'ribs': in VIII. 6.46, Parśu is a proper noun, but does not mean Persian .... The author of this paper tries to prove that Pṛthu and Parśu are proper names in spite of Sāyana's different interpretation. RV I. 105.8, 'the Parśus oppress me': Persian worshippers of Ahura were oppressors of Indra's worshippers .... Mādhyah in the same context refers to Medes .... Pāṇini (V. 3.1.17) supports this view; about Parśu .... There is ref. to Zarathushtra in RV. V. 34.3 .... His date must be somewhere near 4000 B.C. .... Ugramanyu of AV is the Angra Manyu of Avesta ....

- S2. LAW, B. C. The Aṅgas in Ancient India. *JBBRAS* 20, 1944.

.... AV V. 22.14 refers to them as a distant people along with Magadhas, Mūjavantas, Gāndharis: no territory specified: AV XV—Aṅgas and Magadhas were despised as Vrātyas (ref. A. B. KEITH, *JRAS* 1913) .... Gopatha Br. II 9 mentions Aṅga-Magadha as a duel group .... Pāṇini IV 1.70; II. 4.62 groups together Aṅga, Vaṅga, Kaliṅga, Puṇḍra etc. .... all placed in Madhyadeśa .... Aṅga Virocana is included in the list of anointed kings in Ait. Br. ....

- S3. VENKATARAMAN, T. K. The Rakshasas. *K. V. Ranga-swami Aiyangar Comm. Vol.*, Madras 1940.

.... Rākṣasas must have been racially identical with the Dasyus of RV times ....

## 155. VEDIC GEOGRAPHY.

S1. KARMARKAR, A. P. *Pañcajanya* Province mentioned in the Kauṭīliya. *Bh. Vid.* VI (9), Sept. 1945.

.... it is not impossible that the Vedic bards have meant by *pañcajanya* all those people who resided in the land of Five Rivers ....

S2. LAW, B. C. *Rivers of India and Mountains of India*. Calcutta Geographical Society, 1944.

Rev. : S. P. CHATTERJI, *IC* XI (4).

S3. LAW, B. C. Ayodhyā in Ancient India. *IC* XI (3), Jan.-Mar. 1945.

[also in *JGJRI* I (4)] .... Śunaḥśepa speaks of this town as a village (*Ait. Br.* VII 3.1) .... also ref. *Śāṁkhāyana ŚS* XV. 17.25 ....

## XX. INDUS VALLEY CIVILISATION

## 156. INDUS CIVILISATION : GENERAL.

S1. KARMARKAR, A. P. The Age of the Mohenjo Daro Civilisation. VI Ind. Hist. Congress, Aligarh 1943.

.... Mohenjo Daro civilisation is one homogeneous whole .... it could only be a civilisation of a people, who are popularly styled as Dravidians later on .... whole of RV shows knowledge of I. V. Civil. .... the Matsyas (or Minas) had taken part in the Dāśarājña battle; Śiśnadeva, Mūrādeva, Horse-headed and Six-eyed Asura, the Paṇis as *mṛdhravāk* and *grathins* (composers), knowledge of *ayas*, art of spinning and weaving, forts, towns etc. are the indications .... AV shows clear traces of this civil.—cult of *ekavṛātya*, *aśvattha* tree, divine nature of serpent, *kāma* exorcisms, magic and folklore—all point to its non-Vedic character. .... Manu and the fish legend is perfectly historical .... age of Indus civil. extended up to the date of the flood which took place immediately after the Bhārata war ....

S2. PUSALKAR, A. D. Pre-Aryan and Non-Aryan in the Indus Valley. VI Ind. Hist. Congress, Aligarh 1943.

.... Indus Valley people were not homogeneous, nor were the Vedic people so .... Age of RV can be 5000 B.C.; RV is considerably earlier than I. V. civil. .... RV shows no traces of migration from outside .... Saptasindhu is the cradle of

the Vedic people .... They were the earliest inhabitants of the Indus Valley ....

S3. STUDENT OF ARCHAEOLOGY. Indus Valley Civilisation Six Thousand Years Back. *Hindustan Review* LXXIII.

[A detailed Review of M. S. VATS'S *Excavations at Harappa*, 2 Volumes, 1940].

#### 157. SEALS AND SCRIPT.

S1. HERAS, H. Two Rings of the Museum of Ibiza (Spain). *R. K. Mookerji Comm. Vol.* (Part I), Allahabad 1945.

.... A sign borne by the first ring is one of the signs of the proto-Indian script and reads *Kon* (= king) ....

S2. HRONZY, Bedrich. *O Nejstarším Stehování Narodu a o Problemu Civilisace Proto-Indické*. University, Prague 1939.

[in Czech] .... attempts decipherment of a proto-Indian seal from Ur, containing 3 cuneiform signs .... Hittite hieroglyphics may be assigned to the beginning of 3rd mill. B.C.

(see page)

Rev. : D. DIRINGER, *JRAS* (1941).

S3. RYPKA, J. *Die älteste Völkerwanderung und die proto-indische Civilisation : ein Versuch, die proto-indischen Inschriften von Mohendso-Daro zu entziffern*. Oriental Institute, Prague 1939.

[The earliest Migration and the Proto-Indian Civilisation : An attempt to decipher the proto-Indian inscriptions at Mohenjo-Daro] .... German translation of HRONZY'S Czech book on the subject ....

S4. SASTRI, S. Srikantha. Hieroglyphic "Hittite" and Proto-Indic Scripts. *Bh. Vid.* IV (1).

...., An examination of HRONZY'S claim to have found the clues to the Indic script ....

#### 160. RELIGION.

S1. KARMAKAR, A. P. Human Sacrifice in Proto-India. *ABORI* 25, Dec. 1944.

.... institution of human sacrifice is of pre-Aryan origin in India .... Mohenjo-Daro finds indicate the existence and wide prevalence of the cult .... The number of victims was normally 7 .... Aryans adopted the cult from the proto-Indians on account of the fusion of races ....

S2. KARMARKAR, A. P. *Purāṇic Cosmogony (Its Proto-Indian Origin and Development)*. R. K. Mookerji Comm. Vol. (Part I), Allahabad 1945.

S3. KARMARKAR, A. P. *The Liṅga Cult in Ancient India. (Its Proto-Indian Origin and Early Development)*. B. C. Law Comm. Vol., Calcutta 1945.

.... R. G. BHANDARKAR expresses the view-point that Liṅga-worship had not come into vogue at the time of Patañjali for the instance he gives under Pāṇini V. 3.99 is that of an image (*prakṛti*) of Śiva as an object of worship and not of any emblem of that God. CREUZER represented it as, next to that of Trinity, the most eminent religious form of India. STEVENSON thinks that it was prevalent amongst the Dravidians alone. Some scholars, like KRITTEL, opine that the cult must have first originated in the western nations and even among the Greeks .... RV bards refer to the phallic god in a curt manner (*Śiśnadeva* from Dravidian word *śunni*). This proves the non-Aryan nature of the phallic cult. Mohenjodaro inscriptions corroborate this view-point .... M. D. cult-stones are classified by MARSHALL in (1) baetylic, (2) phallic, (3) *yoni*-ring stones .... Acc. to HERAS, the early Liṅga-worshippers were Kāvāls and Bilavas. He thinks that the cult was first introduced in M. D. region by the Mina King .... RV refers to Liṅga-cult (VIII. 21.5, X. 99.3) through the word, *Śiśnadeva*. The word was understood by scholars as 'those who have phallus as their deity'. KARMARKAR rejects that interpretation. Acc. to him *Śiśnadeva* = God possessed of *śiśna* .... This is the Vedic curt way of abusing the nude God, Śiva .... The word, Rudra (*sthānu*) conveyed the meaning of a standing figure of Śiva in *ūrdhva-liṅga* posture ....

## 161. PEOPLE.

S1. CHAUDHARI, Nanimadhab. *The Pamirian Alpines in the Indus Valley in Chalcolithic Times*. CR, June 1945.

.... evidence of crania, method of disposal of the dead, and language would prove the presence of brachycephalic Indo-Aryans in the Indus Valley during chalcolithic times .... they were Pamirian Alpines .... they were there long before the long-headed RV Indo-Aryans entered India .... Their culture and language were akin to those of RV Indo-Aryans .... from this distinct stock of Pamirian Alpines have descended the Indo-Aryans of the Outer Countries of Indian History .... Pamirian Alpines or brachycephalic Indo-Aryans

speaking an IE language had the principal share in the development of the Indus religion .... elements in the Vedic religion, which appear to be borrowed from the Indus religion, were contributed by them .... most of the important elements of that religion appear, even with their characteristic mode of representation, in Buddhism and Jainism which originated in Eastern India outside the Midlandic ring where the earlier non-Vedic Indo-Aryans are admitted to have immigrated in pre-historic times and thence spread to north, south and west ....

## XXI. BIBLIOGRAPHY, BIOGRAPHY, COLLECTIONS

### 163. CATALOGUES OF MANUSCRIPTS.

- S1. *Catalogue of the Anup Sanskrit Library, Bikaner.* Ed. RAJA, C. Kunhan ; SARMA, K. M. K. Bikaner 1944.

[A large number of MSS. of Vedic works].

### 164. BIBLIOGRAPHICAL WORKS.

- S1. DASGUPTA, C. C. Bibliography of ancient Indian terra-cotta figurines. *JASBL* IV ; X, 1938 ; 1944.

- S2. *The Writings of Ananda K. Coomaraswamy.* Ed. LADD, Helen E. *Ars Islamica* IX, 1942.

- S3. MORAES, George M. *Bibliography of Indological Studies* Konkan Inst. of Arts and Sciences, Bombay 1945.

Rev. : U. N. GHOSHAL, *MR* (Dec. 1945).

### 166. INDOLOGICAL STUDIES.

- S1. POLEMAN, Horace I. *America and Indic Studies. S and C VI (3).*

### 167. COMMEMORATION VOLUMES.

- S1. *Rajah Sir Annamalai Chettiar Commemoration Volume.* Ed. NAIDU, B. V. Narayanaswamy. Annamalai Univ. 1941.

- S2. *B. C. Law Volume (Part I).* Ed. BHANDARKAR, D. R. ; SASTRI K. A. Nilakanta ; BARUA, B. M. ; GHOSH, B. K. ; GODE, P. K. Indian Research Institute, Calcutta 1945.

- S3. *Bhārata-Kaumudī : Studies in Indology in honour of Dr. Radha Kumud Mookerji. (Part I).* Ed. SIDHANTA, N. K. ; LAW.

B. C. ; CHATTERJEE, C. D. ; AGRAWALA, V. S. Indian Press, Allahabad 1945.

S4. *Woolner Commemoration Volume*. Ed. SHAFI, Mohammad..  
M. C. L. Das, Lahore 1940.





# INDEX OF AUTHORS

[The first number in the reference is the number of the *section* and the second number is the number of the *entry* in that *section*. The numbering of *sections* in the *Supplement* is the same as in the main *Bibliography*. The letter 'S' is prefixed to the number of each *entry* in the *Supplement*.]

- ABEGG, E. 120-1.  
 ABHEDANANDA, Swami. 123-1 ;  
 150-S1.  
 ABHYANKAR, T. B. 83-1.  
 ACHARYA, D. C. 9-1.  
 ACHARYA, G. V. 140-1.  
 ACHARYA, P. K. 42-1 ; 82-1 ; 142-  
 S1 ; 150-1.  
 AGASTYA, Samnyāsī. 119-1 ; 153-1.  
 AGGARWALA, H. R. 151-1.  
 AGRAWALA, V. S. 12-S1 ; 23-6 ; 24-1 ;  
 75-1 to 5, S1 to S3 ; 82-2 ; 83-2 ;  
 94-1 ; 114-1, 59a ; 115-18 ; 117-1 ;  
 140-1a ; 154-1 ; 155-1 ; 167-S3.  
 AGRELL. 107-5.  
 AIYANGAR, A. N. K. 56-4 ; 139-1.  
 AIYANGAR, G. V. K. 115-14.  
 AIYANGAR, K. V. R. 136-S1 ; 137-1.  
 AIYANGAR, P. T. S. 94-2.  
 AIYANGAR, S. K. 150-2.  
 AIYANGAR, T. R. S. 44-5, 9, 11.  
 AIYAPPAN, A. 158-1 ; 160-1.  
 AIYAR, K. A. K. 124-1.  
 AIYAR, K. N. 44-12.  
 AIYAR, L. V. R. 95-1.  
 AIYAR, M. S. R. 84-1 ; 88-1, 2 ;  
 134-1 ; 141-1.  
 AIYER, C. P. R. 140-2.  
 AIYER, P. S. 127-1.  
 ALBRIGHT, W. F. 119-2.  
 ALEX, E. 83-3.  
 ALLAN, J. 149-1.  
 ALSDORF, L. 104-1.  
 ALTEKAR, A. S. 112-1, 2 ; 131-1 ;  
 135-1, 2 ; 138-1 to 4, S1, S2 ;  
 139-2 to 6 ; 152-1.  
 AMAR DASS, Swami. 41-2.  
 AMBEDKAR, B. R. 134-2.  
 AMERICANIVASI. 30-11.  
 AMMAL, O. K. A. 46-1.  
 ANAKCHANDRA. 155-S5.  
 ANANDA PRIYA, Shri. 91-1.  
 ANANTACHARYA, E. 150-3.  
 ANEY, M. S. 73-4.  
 ANJARIA, J. J. 135-3.  
 ANKLESARIA, B. T. 114-70 ; 116-1.  
 APRABUDDHA, 53-14.  
 APTE, D. N. 162-3.  
 APTE, G. S. 143-1.  
 APTE, V. M. 5-2 to 5 ; 6-1, 2 ; 56-6  
 to 8 ; 88-3, 4 ; 94-3 to 5 ; 103-1 ;  
 114-52a ; 115-31a, 31b, S9 ; 131-2 ;  
 133-1 ; 134-3 ; 140-3 ; 141-3.  
 ARAYAMUTHAN, T. G. 148-1 ; 156-2.  
 ARCHER, J. C. 134-4.  
 ARNTZ, H. 103-2 ; 167-13.  
 ASOKANANDA, Swami. 121-1.  
 ASRANI, U. A. 82-3.  
 ATHAVALE, V. B. 119-2a.  
 ATKINS, G. G. 113-1.  
 ATKINS, S. D. 5-6 ; 114-33.  
 ATKINSON, B. F. C. 107-6.  
 ATMANANDA, Swami. 124-2.  
 ATULANANDA, Swami 46-S1, 150-4.  
 AUBOYER, J. 27-9.  
 AUSTIN, W. M. 94-6 ; 106-1.  
 AUTRAN, C. 108-1 ; 148-1a.  
 AYER, S. V. V. 3-10.  
 AYYANGAR, P. T. S. 149-2.  
 AYYAR, A. S. P. 137-1a.  
 AYYAR, C. V. N. 114-35.  
 AYYAR, P. S. S. 53-3.  
 AYYAR, R. S. V. 162-4, 5.  
 AZIS, W. 92-S1.

- BACHMAN, H. 139-7.  
 BAGCHI, P. C. 82-4; 94-7; 149-2a, S1; 150-5; 168-15.  
 BAGCHI, S. C. 112-3.  
 BAILEY, H. W. 94-8.  
 BAINI PRASAD. 159-1.  
 BAKE, A. A. 88-5, 6.  
 BALAKRISHNA. 121-2; 122-1.  
 BALCZ, H. 111-1.  
 BANERJEA, J. N. 113-2; 114-S4.  
 BANERJEA, P. 136-1.  
 BANERJEE, A. C. 149-54c.  
 BANERJEE, A. K. 36-6; 112-3a; 116-2; 123-2.  
 BANERJEE, M. N. 145-1, 2.  
 BANERJEE, N. C. 135-4.  
 BANERJEE, R. D. 149-3; 150-6.  
 BANERJEE, S. 42-2.  
 BANERJI, A. N. 136-2.  
 BANERJI, B. C. 127-2.  
 BANERJI, M. G. 116-3.  
 BANERJI-SASTRI, A. 94-9; 112-4; 121-3; 149-4, 5; 154-2, 3; 156-3, 4; 163-1.  
 BAPAT, D. 21-1.  
 BARNETT, L. D. 113-3; 126-1.  
 BARRET, L. C. 10-1 to 4, 7, 8; 12-1; 13-1.  
 BARTH, A. 112-5.  
 BARTOLI, M. 108-2.  
 BARTON, G. A. 157-1, 2.  
 BARUA, B. M. 46-2; 131-3; 167-S2.  
 BASAVALENGAYYA, M. S. 163-2.  
 BASU, C. V. 39-2.  
 BASU, G. C. 104-2.  
 BASU, P. C. 135-5; 136-3.  
 BASU, S. C. 30-2.  
 BECK, L. A. 121-4.  
 BECKH, H. 12-2.  
 BEHSING, S. 134-5; 164-1.  
 BELLONI-FILIPPI, F. 41-5.  
 BELVALKAR, S. K. 42-3; 83-4; 131-4; 163-3; 167-23; 168-14.  
 BENDER, H. H. 146-1.  
 BENI PRASAD. 135-6.  
 BENVENISTE, E. 94-10; 105-1, 2; 106-2; 107-13; 108-3 to 6; 114-19; 133-2.  
 BERTHOLET, A. 118-1.  
 BESANT, A. 119-3.  
 BETH, K. 111-1.  
 BHADKAMKAR, R. G. 76-1.  
 BHAGAVAD DATTA. 56a-1; 76-11; 78-1; 83-5; 149-6.  
 BHAGVAT, D. N. 113-4.  
 BHAGVAT, H. R. 44-13.  
 BHAJAN LAL. 83-6.  
 BHAKTICHAITANYA, B. 124-3.  
 BHANDARI, M. 75-S4; 83-7.  
 BHANDARKAR, D. R. 86-1; 112-6; 119-3a, S1; 149-7; 150-7; 153-2; 167-S2.  
 BHARGAVA, M. L. 140-4.  
 BHATNAGAR, B. G. 135-7, 8.  
 BHATTACHARJEE, U. C. 46-3, 4; 112-8; 122-2; 123-4, 5.  
 BHATTACHARYA, A. 118-1a; 123-3.  
 BHATTACHARYA, B. B. 14-2; 116-4; 140-5.  
 BHATTACHARYA, B. N. 137-1b, 1c.  
 BHATTACHARYA, C. 60-1.  
 BHATTACHARYA, D. 60-1.  
 BHATTACHARYA, G. 102-1.  
 BHATTACHARYA, H. 112-7; 127-3.  
 BHATTACHARYA, S. 135-8a; 151-2; 158-2.  
 BHATTACHARYA, V. 75-6; 82-5; 83-8; 89-1; 97-1; 103-3; 113-5; to 7; 123-6; 127-4; 130-1; 134-6, 6a.  
 BHAWALKAR, V. 139-8.  
 BHAWE, S. S. 7-1; 22-1; 119-4.  
 BHAYALIKAR, A. R. 8-5; 9-9; 119-38; 143-9.  
 BHUMANANDA SARASVATI, Swami. 80-1; 113-7a.  
 BIESE, Y. M. 97-2.  
 BIHARI, B. 122-3.  
 BILLIMORIA, N. M. 154-4 to 5a; 155-1; 156-4a; 157-3; 160-2.  
 BINDRA, C. S. 113-8; 148-2.  
 BISEY, S. A. 83-9.  
 BISSING, F. W. 157-4.  
 BISWAS, A. 133-3.  
 BISWAS, P. C. 132-1.  
 BITTEL, K. 147-1.

- BLAKE, F. R. 108-7.  
 BLEICHSTEINER, 119-5.  
 BLOCH, J. 94-11, 12; 95-2; 104-3;  
 168-23.  
 BLOOMFIELD, M. 75-7; 82-6; 100-1;  
 131-5.  
 BOAS, F. 110-S1.  
 BODMER, F. 110-S2.  
 BOISACQ, E. 164-3.  
 BOLLING, G. M. 168-21.  
 BÖMER, Fr. 112-11.  
 BON, B. H. 112-9.  
 BONFANTE, G. 100-2; 106-S1;  
 107-S1; 108-8; 146-2.  
 BONNERJEA, B. 134-7, 8.  
 BOOL CHAND. 137-2.  
 BORSANI, G. 115-2.  
 BOSCH, F. D. K. 168-15.  
 BOSE, A. C. 91-2; 112-10, S1;  
 113-S1; 121-5, 6.  
 BOSE, A. N. 132-2; 136-4, 4a.  
 BOSE, J. 114-36.  
 BOSE, N. K. 134-9, 10.  
 BOSE, S. 166-1.  
 BOSE, S. K. 110-1.  
 BOUDON, P. 75-8.  
 BRAHMA, N. K. 124-4, 5; 130-2.  
 BRANDENSTEIN, W. 146-3, 4.  
 BRAY, D. 104-4.  
 BRELOER, B. 75-9; 112-11.  
 BRIGGS, G. W. 147-2.  
 BROUGH, J. 94-13.  
 BROWN, A. C. L. 117-S1.  
 BROWN, W. N. 5-7; 7-2; 92-1;  
 115-3; 125-S1; 131-6, 7; 156-5;  
 166-2, 3.  
 BRUGMANN, K. 109-1.  
 BRUNN, W. 156-6.  
 BRUNTON, P. 121-7.  
 BUCK, C. D. 107-7.  
 BUISKOOL, H. E. 75-10, 11.  
 BULSARA, J. F. 119-6; 142-1; 147-3.  
 BURROW, T. 103-4.  
 CADELL, P. 161-1.  
 CALAND, W. 23-8; 25-4; 27-6, 7;  
 60a-1; 71-1; 72-1; 74-1; 75-12;  
 94-14, 15; 103-5.  
 CAMERON, G. G. 147-4.  
 CANEDO, J. 98-1.  
 CARLETON, P. 156-7.  
 CARNOY, A. 101-1; 108-9; 115-5;  
 117-2.  
 CARPANI, E. G. 30-12; 31-2; 35-2;  
 38-8 to 10; 42-4, 5; 94-16;  
 112-12.  
 CASTETS, J. 166-4.  
 CAVAIGNAC, E. 147-5.  
 CHAKLADAR, H. C. 83-10; 132-3;  
 133-4; 134-11.  
 CHAKRAVARTI, A. K. 9-2; 132-5;  
 139-9; 150-9.  
 CHAKRAVARTI, C. 141-4.  
 CHAKRAVARTI, Chandra. 117-3;  
 121-7a; 132-4; 145-3; 149-8, 8a;  
 150-8.  
 CHAKRAVARTI, G. N. 91-3.  
 CHAKRAVARTI, M. 125-1.  
 CHAKRAVARTI, P. C. 102-2 to 4;  
 115-20a; 141-5, 6.  
 CHAKRAVARTI, S. C. 122-4.  
 CHAKRAVARTI, S. K. 13-2.  
 CHAKRAVARTI, S. N. 149-9; 150-S2,  
 S3.  
 CHAKRAVARTI, T. 138-5.  
 CHAMUPATI. 131-8.  
 CHANDA, R. P. 112-13; 132-6;  
 153-3; 156-8 to 11; 157-5.  
 CHANDAVARKAR, G. L. 114-11.  
 CHANDRASEKHARAM, V. 82-7.  
 CHANDRATREYA, L. N. 21-2.  
 CHAPEKAR, N. G. 83-11.  
 CHAPLIN, D. 117-4 to 7a, S2.  
 CHARLU, V. R. R. 119-7.  
 CHARPENTIER, J. 94-17 to 21; 107-  
 8; 114-20; 115-17; 117-8; 131-8;  
 146-5.  
 CHATTERJEA, J. C. 80-3; 122-5;  
 127-5.  
 CHATTERJEE, A. 149-32.  
 CHATTERJEE, B. K. 32-9; 46-5, S2,  
 S3; 119-8; 134-S1; 139-10; 150-  
 9a; 153-S1.  
 CHATTERJEE, C. D. 167-S3.  
 CHATTERJEE, E. 142-2.  
 CHATTERJEE, J. M. 154-S1.

- CHATTERJI, C. C. 131-10.  
 CHATTERJI, K. C. 53-15; 75-13; 101-2.  
 CHATTERJI, M. K. 121-S1.  
 CHATTERJI, M. M. 83-14; 113-9, 10.  
 CHATTERJI, S. C. 112-14, 14a, S2; 121-8; 123-S1; 126-2; 155-2.  
 CHATTERJI, S. K. 94-22, 23; 95-3 to 7; 104-5 to 9, S1; 106-3; 110-2; 120-S1; 142-3; 150-10, S4 to S7; 156-12, 13.  
 CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. C. 5-8; 75-52; 84-2; 85-1, 2; 94-24; 112-15; 113-11; 114-21; 142-4; 152-2; 153-4; 154-6; 155-3.  
 CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. P. 133-5; 140-6.  
 CHATURVEDI, S. P. 75-14 to 20, S5 to S8.  
 CHAUDHARI, A. 132-7.  
 CHAUDHARI, C. S. 27-3.  
 CHAUDHARI, H. 130-3.  
 CHAUDHARI, J. B. 119-9 to 16; 139-11, 12.  
 CHAUDHARI, N. 75-22; 94-25.  
 CHAUDHARI, N. M. 114-2, 37; 115-12, 16a, 23; 116-5; 118-2, 3; 149-S2; 161-S1.  
 CHAUDHARI, Roma. 139-S1.  
 CHAUDHARI, S. B. 148-3; 149-10.  
 CHAUDHARY, N. C. 159-2.  
 CHAUDHARY, T. 53-13; 94-26; 103-S1.  
 CHENCHIAH, P. 140-7.  
 CHILDE, V. G. 132-S1; 147-6 to 8.  
 CHINNASVAMI, A. 25-6; 27-2; 55-5.  
 CHINTAMANI, T. R. 25-5; 43-3, S1; 44-6; 62b-1; 66a-1; 69a-1; 70-1; 75-21; 84-3.  
 CHITRAV, S. 1-10; 75-37; 130-4; 149-10a.  
 CHOWDHRY, S. K. 117-8a.  
 CHRÉTIEN, C. D. 106-8; 108-23.  
 CLAFLIN, E. F. 108-10 to 12.  
 CLEMEN, Carl. 111-2 to 4.  
 COEDS, G. 168-15.  
 COLLITZ, H. 114-71.  
 COMBASZ, G. 162-6.  
 CONGER, G. P. 125-2.  
 COOMARASWAMY, A. K. 9-S1; 32-10, 11; 76-12, S1; 80-2; 82-9; 83-S1; 84-4; 92-2; 94-27 to 30, S1; 111-4a; 112-S3, S4; 113-12; 115-34, 35; 116-6; 117-8b; 118-3a; 119-17; 120-2, S2; 121-9, S2; 122-6; 125-3, 4; 130-5; 131-11 to 31b, S1 to S8; 132-S2; 135-9; 142-5; 149-11; 152-3.  
 CORBIAU, S. 158-3; 162-7.  
 COTTON, G. 31-3, 7; 164-4.  
 COURTILLIER, G. 150-11.  
 COUSENS, H. 156-14.  
 COUVREUR, W. 106-4.  
 COWELL, E. B. 41-10, 11; 43-5.  
 COYAJEE, J. 117-9, 10.  
 CUMMING, J. 149-12.  
 CUNY, A. 103-6.  
 DADACHANJI, R. K. 120-3.  
 DAFTARI, K. L. 83-S2; 143-1a.  
 DANDEKAR, R. N. 114-34, 37a, 47, 53, 60, 71a; 126-3; 131-32; 146-5a; 164-5, 6.  
 DANIELLOU, A. 103-S2.  
 DAS, A. C. 124-6; 152-4; 154-7.  
 DAS, Bhagvan. 111-5; 121-10, 11.  
 DAS, K. 122-7; 137-S1; 140-8.  
 DAS, M. L. 128-1; 137-3; 138-6; 150-12.  
 DAS, R. K. 150-13, 14.  
 DAS, S. K. 121-12; 122-8, 9; 131-33; 138-7.  
 DAS, Sudhendu. 115-21.  
 DAS, S. R. 130-6; 143-2; 144-1; 145-4.  
 DAS, T. 150-15.  
 DAS GUPTA, C. C. 158-4, 5; 164-S1.  
 DAS GUPTA, H. N. 92-3.  
 DAS GUPTA, M. 131-14.  
 DAS GUPTA, P. C. 132-8.  
 DASGUPTA, R. 135-10.  
 DASGUPTA, S. N. 121-13 to 15; 124-7; 129-1.  
 DATTA, B. B. 74-2; 144-2 to 5.

- DATTA, B. N. 132-9, S3 ; 133-6 ; 134-S2, S3 ; 147-9 ; 153-5, 6.  
 DATTA, D. 5-9 ; 9-3 ; 122-10.  
 DATTA, D. M. 126-4.  
 DATTA, H. N. 119-18 ; 121-16.  
 DATTA, K. P. 91-4 ; 141-7.  
 DAUNT, H. D. 150-16.  
 DAVID, H. S. 162-8, 9.  
 DAVIS, E. B. 103-S3.  
 DAYANANDA, Swami. 75-23.  
 DE, D. L. 122-11.  
 DE, N. L. 155-4.  
 DE, S. K. 112-15a ; 115-13.  
 DEB, H. K. 149-13 ; 154-8, 9.  
 DEB, S. K. 148-4.  
 DEBI, J. 160-3.  
 DEBRUNNER, A. 94-31 to 33 ; 99-1, 2 ; 100-3 ; 105-3 ; 153-7.  
 DEOPUJARI, M. B. 150-S8.  
 DESHMUKH, P. S. 113-13.  
 DESHPANDE, D. Y. 124-S1.  
 DESHPANDE, K. 140-9.  
 DE SOUZA, J. P. 150-16a.  
 DEV, B. C. 17-1.  
 DEVADHAR, C. R. 168-13.  
 DEVI, Akshaya Kumari, 84-5 ; 83-1 ; 112-16 ; 116-7 ; 122-12 ; 133-7 ; 150-17 ; 151-3 ; 153-8.  
 DHAR, N. R. 145-5.  
 DHARESHWAR, 83-15.  
 DHARMA TEERTHAJI, Swami. 135-11.  
 DHAVAN, D. 131-35.  
 DHRUVA, A. B. 82-10.  
 DHYAN CHANDRA. 150-18.  
 DIKSHIT, K. N. 156-16.  
 DIKSHIT, S. K. 112-6a.  
 DIKSHITAR, V. R. R. 53-3, 4 ; 112-17, 18 ; 118-4, 5 ; 130-7 ; 135-12 to 15 ; 141-7a ; 148-S1 ; 149-13a ; 155-5.  
 DIKSITA, N. 53-S1.  
 DILLON, Myles. 110-S3.  
 DINSHAW, V. 84-S1.  
 DISKALKAR, D. B. 149-14.  
 DIVANJI, P. C. 123-S2 ; 149-S3.  
 DIVATI, H. V. 137-S2.  
 DIVEKAR, H. R. 92-4 ; 116-8.  
 DIXIT, V. V. 28-2 ; 117-10a.  
 DODWELL, H. H. 149-1.  
 DONDE, V. K. 121-16a.  
 DRAVID, L. 17-2, 3 ; 88-7.  
 DUBREUIL, G. J. 131-36.  
 DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. 94-34.  
 DUMÉZIL, G. 114-54, S3 ; 117-11 ; 131-37 ; 134-12.  
 DUMONT, P. E. 43-1 ; 55-2 ; 94-35 ; 115-1 ; 119-2, 19.  
 DUNBAR, G. 149-15.  
 DURKAL, J. B. 135-16.  
 DUTT, C. C. 30-13 ; 31-S1.  
 DUTT, G. S. 158-6.  
 DUTT, K. Guru. 112-S5 ; 115-S7 ; 150-19, 20.  
 DUTT, N. 112-19.  
 DUTT, N. K. 134-13 ; 137-S3 ; 139-13, 14.  
 DUTT, P. G. 124-8.  
 DUTTA, D. M. 121-8.  
 DYEN, I. 101-3.  
 EDGERTON, F. 11-1 ; 89-2 ; 94-36 to 38, S2 ; 100-1, 4 to 7 ; 103-7, 8, S4 ; 108-12a ; 150-S9 ; 168-1.  
 EHRENFELS, O. 139-15 ; 141-7b ; 150-24 ; 161-2.  
 EICKSTEDT, E. 148-5.  
 ELIADE, M. 129-2.  
 EMENEAU, M. B. 100-1 ; 163-5.  
 ENGELBRECHT, T. H. 146-6.  
 ERST, W. 120-5.  
 ERDÖDI, J. 94-39 ; 108-13.  
 FABRI, C. L. 150-25 ; 157-6 to 8.  
 FADDEGON, B. 75-24 ; 104-4 ; 110-3.  
 FALK, M. 46-6 ; 112-21 ; 117-11a ; 122-S1 ; 126-5 to 6a ; 129-3, 4 ; 130-9 ; 131-38 to 40 ; 146-S1.  
 FATEH SINGH. 114-8, 22, 38, 72.  
 FAY, E. W. 94-40, 41.  
 FERNANDES, B. A. 164-7.  
 FICK, R. 117-12 ; 134-15.  
 FINOT, L. 168-19.  
 FISCHER, W. 109-10.  
 FITTER, K. A. 118-6.

- FOHALLE. 164-4.  
 FORMICHI, C. 111-6; 112-22, 23;  
 121-17; 122-13.  
 FOWLER, M. 117-S3.  
 FRANKFORT, H. 162-10, 11.  
 FRAUWALLNER, E. 121-18.  
 FRIEDERICH, H. F. 159-3; 161-3.  
 FRISK, H. 105-4; 108-14, 15.  
 FRÖBE-KAPTEYN, O. 129-5.  
 FUCHS, S. 113-14; 118-7.  
 FUKUSHIMA, N. 61-1.  
 FULTON, W. 156-17.  
 FURLANI, G. 120-6.  
  
 G. 135-17 to 19.  
 GABRIELI, G. 164-8.  
 GADD, C. J. 157-9; 162-12.  
 GADGIL, M. G. 30-14.  
 GADGIL, V. A. 7-3; 35-9; 114-23,  
 72a, S6; 131-41.  
 GADRE, A. S. 114-73.  
 GAMBHIRANANDA, Swami. 38-2;  
 39-3; 41-6; 46-S5, S6.  
 GAMPERT, W. 137-4; 164-18;  
 167-32.  
 GANGAPRASAD. 145-6.  
 GANGOLY, O. C. 92-5; 113-S2; 142-6.  
 GANGOPADHYAYA, R. R. 136-5.  
 GANGULI, K. K. 142-7 to 9; 158-7  
 to 9.  
 GANGULI, R. 136-6, 7; 145-7.  
 GANGULY, A. C. 148-6, 7.  
 GANGULY, J. N. C. 136-8; 137-5.  
 GANGULY, N. C. 131-42; 135-19a.  
 GARCE, D. V. 4-1; 9-4, 5; 76-13;  
 84-6.  
 GARRATT, G. T. 150-26.  
 GAUDA, V. 27-3.  
 GAWRONSKI, A. 101-5.  
 GEIGER, A. 133-8.  
 GEIGER, B. 83-16; 131-43; 143-3.  
 GEIGER, W. 131-45.  
 GELB, I. J. 106-S1.  
 GELDNER, K. 113-23.  
 GELPKKE, F. 51-4.  
 GETTY, A. 115-7.  
 GHANANANDA, Swami. 121-19.  
 GHATGE, A. M. 98-2; 104-S2.  
 GHODA, M. R. 68-S1.  
 GHOSE, Aurobindo. 5-10 to 19; 7-  
 34-2; 80-4; 82-11; 83-17; 114-  
 9; 121-20.  
 GHOSE, N. N. 134-16.  
 GHOSH, A. 114-39.  
 GHOSH, B. K. 28-1; 74-3, 4; 75-25  
 to 28; 83-18; 94-42; 95-8; 96-1,  
 2, S1; 100-S1; 101-6; 103-9 to  
 17; 106-5, S2; 107-14; 114-55;  
 116-9; 146-7; 167-S2.  
 GHOSH, E. N. 94-43; 114-12; 116-  
 10; 130-10; 143-4; 145-8, 9.  
 GHOSH, J. C. 117-13; 129-6.  
 GHOSH, J. N. 155-6.  
 GHOSH, M. M. 52-1; 53-8; 77-3.  
 GHOSH, M. R. 118-8; 142-10.  
 GHOSH, N. N. 84-7; 148-8; 149-16;  
 153-10, 11.  
 GHOSH, S. C. 135-20.  
 GHOSHAL, U. N. 135-20a to 20d, S1,  
 S2; 136-9, 10; 149-17, 17a; 152-5  
 to 6a.  
 GHURYE, G. S. 132-11; 134-17;  
 156-20.  
 GIEBENS, K. 118-9.  
 GLADSTONE, M. S. 114-61.  
 GLASENAPP, H. von. 32-12, 13; 120-  
 7 to 10; 121-21, 22, S3; 128-2;  
 150-27, 28; 151-4; 167-8; 168-  
 12, 20.  
 GLASENAPP, N. von. 112-24.  
 GLASENAPP, O. von. 43-2.  
 GODAGE, C. 114-S1.  
 GODE, P. K. 3-9, 11; 16-2; 141-8;  
 151-4a; 167-14, 26, 31, S2.  
 GOKHALE, V. N. 75-29; 94-44.  
 GOKHALE, V. S. 111-6a.  
 GOLE, G. N. 119-20.  
 GOND, P. N. 83-19.  
 GONDA, J. 86-2, 3; 87-1; 94-45 to  
 48; 103-18; 104-10.  
 GOODLIAND, R. 132-12.  
 GOSENS, R. 119-21.  
 GOPANI, A. S. 143-5.  
 GORAKH PRASAD. 57-1.  
 GORDON, D. H. 149-S4; 156-18.  
 GORDON, M. E. 156-18.

- GORE, N. A. 164-9.  
 GOSWAMI, K. G. 119-22; 131-44;  
 132-13; 156-19.  
 GOTTLIEB, E. 108-16.  
 GOTTSCHALK, W. 163-6.  
 GÖTZE, A. 147-10.  
 GÖTZE, C. 150-29.  
 GOWEN, H. H. 151-5.  
 GOYANDKA, J. 119-23; 150-30.  
 GRASSMANN, H. 93-2.  
 GRAY, L. H. 104-11; 110-4.  
 GRIERSON, G. A. 114-24.  
 GRIFFITH, R. T. H. 1-11.  
 GRILL, J. 12-3.  
 GROUSSET, R. 121-23; 149-18;  
 150-31.  
 GUÉNON, R. 112-25, 26.  
 GUHA, D. N. 3-12.  
 GULSHAN RAI. 149-19; 152-7.  
 GUNDELT, W. 111-7.  
 GÜNTHER, H. F. K. 146-8.  
 GUPTA, B. R. 36-5.  
 GUPTA, K. 150-S10.  
 GUPTA, M. 144-6.  
 GUPTA, N. K. 46-7, S7.  
 GUPTA, N. N. 83-20; 112-27.  
 GUPTA, R. R. 137-6.  
 GYANI, S. D. 149-20; 150-32, S11.  
 HACKIN, J. 111-8.  
 HAHN, E. A. 108-17.  
 HAIG, T. W. 149-1.  
 HALDAR, A. K. 142-10a.  
 HALL, F. E. 5-20.  
 HALLIDAY, W. R. 117-14.  
 HANNAH, H. B. 112-28; 132-14;  
 152-8; 162-13.  
 HARE, W. L. 83-21.  
 HARL, W. 108-18.  
 HARRISON, M. H. 124-9.  
 HARTMANN, G. 115-15.  
 HAUER, J. W. 12-4, 5; 40-3, 8;  
 85-3; 113-15; 129-7.  
 HAYAVADANA RAO, C. 132-15, 16;  
 134-18.  
 HAZRA, R. C. 60-S1.  
 HEARD, G. 156-21.  
 HEILIG, R. 150-33.  
 HEIMANN, B. 32-11, 162-1, 167-19,  
 110-5; 121-21 to 27; 141-3, 16  
 47; 168-1.  
 HEINEGOLDEN, R. 148-1; 149-9  
 to 11a.  
 HERAS, H. 121-37a, 27b; 131-47a,  
 148-10, 11, 12a; 149-20a to 21a,  
 150-33a; 152-S1; 156-22 to 28a,  
 157-10 to 18b, S1; 158-10 to 11,  
 160-3a to 7a; 161-1 to 11a, 162-  
 14.  
 HERMANN, E. 108-19, 20, 149-9.  
 HERTEL, J. 5-21; 85-4, 5, 119-24,  
 25; 143-6; 168-11.  
 HERTZ, A. 147-11; 157-19, 162-1a.  
 HERZFELD, E. 147-12.  
 HÉVÉSY, G. 103-20; 157-20.  
 HEVESY, W. F. 104-12, 13; 157-21.  
 HILLEBRANDT, A. 113-16.  
 HIRIYANNA, M. 121-28, 29, 153-  
 S3; 124-10, 11; 126-7, 130-11,  
 131-48; 150-34.  
 HIRT, H. 109-2, 3.  
 HIRZEL, A. 86-7.  
 HOCRAI, A. M. 112-29; 148-10,  
 119-26; 131-49; 134-19, 20;  
 140-10.  
 HODIVALA, S. K. 115-16.  
 HODSON, T. C. 95-9.  
 HOLST, G. 7-6.  
 HOOVEN, H. N. 1-2.  
 HOPKINS, E. W. 94-49, 50; 135-21.  
 HOPKINS, G. S. 94-51.  
 HORRITZ, E. P. 46-8, 9; 103-3;  
 118-11; 122-14.  
 HOWEY, O. 117-14a.  
 HRONZY, B. 157-S2.  
 HÜBENER, G. 118-12, 13.  
 HUME, R. E. 41-8.  
 HUMMEL, K. 85-6.  
 HUNTER, G. R. 156-29, 30; 157-22,  
 23.  
 HUSSAIN, W. 120-11.  
 INDRA. 135-21a; 139-15a  
 IYENGAR, M. B. N. 30-S1; 138-7a.  
 IYENGAR, M. R. R. 104-14.



- IYENGAR, P. T. S. 136-11; 149-22, 23.  
 IYER, D. G. 89-3.  
 IYER, K. A. S. 102-6.  
 IYER, K. N. 83-22.  
 IYER, L. A. K. 132-34.  
 IYER, N. M. 83-23; 112-30.  
 IYER, P. S. R. 135-22.  
 JACKSON, R. J. 121-30.  
 JACOBI, H. 86-4; 89-4; 91-5; 121-31.  
 JACOBSON, H. 103-21.  
 JAGADISWARANANDA, Swami. 30-16; 42-6; 112-S7; 156-30a.  
 JAGAN NATH. 75-S9.  
 JAHAGIRDAR, R. V. 104-15; 122-15.  
 JAIN, J. 150-34a.  
 JAMBUNATHAN, M. R. 10-S1; 14-S1; 20-4; 22-S1; 27-S1; 32-S1; 46-S8; 83-S3.  
 JAYASWAL, K. P. 132-17; 135-23; 157-24.  
 JHA, G. 38-4; 121-32; 130-12; 131-50; 152-12.  
 JHA, M. 76-3; 81-1.  
 JHALA, G. C. 114-13.  
 JILA, K. D. 145-10.  
 JOAD, C. E. M. 150-35.  
 JOHANNSON, A. 83-24.  
 JOHN, D. 148-12; 155-7.  
 JOHNSTONE, E. H. 32-15; 40-9; 94-52.  
 JOSEPH, P. 156-31; 158-12, 12a.  
 JOSEPH, T. K. 94-53.  
 JOSHI, L. 93-4.  
 JOSHI, S. J. 3-13; 94-54 to 56.  
 KALAMDANI, N. B. 112-31.  
 KALELKAR, N. G. 136-12.  
 KALIMA, J. 94-57.  
 KALLA, L. 18-4; 117-S4; 148-13; 154-10; 158-13.  
 KAMPTZ, K. 105-5; 164-11.  
 KANE, P. V. 94-58; 119-27; 137-7; 136-16; 140-11, 12.  
 KANWAR, B. R. 113-17.  
 KAPUR, K. 148-13a.  
 KAR, R. C. 136-13.  
 KARAMBELKAR, V. W. 13-3.  
 KARANDIKAR, S. V. 132-18.  
 KARMANANDA, Swami. 82-15; 84-8; 125-S2; 152-12a.  
 KARMARKAR, A. P. 5-22, 23; 13-4; 112-31, 32; 114-62; 115-S1; 152-13; 154-11, 12; 155-S1; 156-32, S1; 157-24a; 160-S1 to S3; 162-16.  
 KARMARKAR, R. D. 8-2.  
 KARNUK, H. R. 27-10 to 13; 117-14b.  
 KARREK, O. 111-9.  
 KARSTIEN, C. 107-9.  
 KARVE, I. 5-21; 140-13.  
 KASHIKAR, C. G. 3-14 to 16; 7-S1; 82-12.  
 KASHYAP, R. R. 83-23; 100-8; 120-12; 145-11.  
 KATRE, S. L. 112-33.  
 KATRE, S. M. 22-3; 46-10, 11; 94-59; 95-10 to 12; 97-3, 4; 103-22; 104-16 to 19; 167-14, 26, 31.  
 KAUL, M. 68-1.  
 KAVANAGH, J. 88-S1.  
 KAVIRAJA, G. 112-31; 122-16.  
 KAYE, G. R. 143-7.  
 KEAY, 138-7b.  
 KEITH, A. B. 75-31, S10; 84-9; 85-7; 92-6; 94-60; 106-6; 108-21, 22; 114-14, 25, 56, 57; 115-6; 116-11; 119-28; 131-51; 146-10 to 12; 147-13; 148-14; 153-12; 163-8.  
 KENT, R. G. 84-S2; 95-13; 105-6.  
 KENY, L. B. 115-S6; 155-7a.  
 KERN, M. 121-33.  
 KERNS. 106-7.  
 KETKAR, S. 139-7.  
 KETKAR, S. V. 150-36.  
 KIECKERS, E. 109-4.  
 KINI, K. S. 149-25.  
 KINJAVADEKAR, V. 22-3; 119-29.  
 KIRFEL, W. 121-34; 149-24.  
 KOHLBRUGGE, D. J. 11-2.  
 KOHLI, S. R. 156-33.  
 KOLANGADE, R. G. 21-8; 27-14; 84-10.

- KONOW, St. 92-7; 94-61.  
 KOPPELMANN, H. 109-5.  
 KOPPERS, W. 112-34a; 119-30;  
 146-13, 14.  
 KORINCK, J. M. 86-5.  
 KOSAMBI, D. D. 134-S4; 146-15;  
 157-25.  
 KRAMRISCH, S. 158-14.  
 KRAPPE, A. H. 111-10.  
 KRAUSE, W. 94-62.  
 KRCECK, Fr. 6-3.  
 KRISHNA, M. H. 132-S5.  
 KRISHNAMACHARI, T. M. 149-25a.  
 KRISHNAMACHARYA, M. 88-S2.  
 KRISHNASWAMI, M. A. 97-5.  
 KROEBER, A. L. 106-8; 108-23.  
 KROGMANN, W. 105-7; 107-17.  
 KROLL, J. 117-15.  
 KUIPER, F. B. J. 94-63 to 65; 105-8;  
 108-24.  
 KULKARNI, B. R. 78-2; 131-52;  
 143-7a, S1; 150-37.  
 KUMARAPPA, B. 112-35.  
 KUMAR PAL. 123-7.  
 KURYLOWICZ, J. 96-3; 105-9;  
 108-25.  
 KUTZER, E. 164-12.  
 LABHU RAM. 163-7.  
 LACOMBE, O. 123-8.  
 LADD, H. E. 164-S2.  
 LADDU, R. D. 12-6.  
 LAGERCRANTZ, O. 108-26.  
 LAHIRI, P. C. 98-3; 104-20.  
 LAKSHMINARASIMHAH, M. 56-11.  
 LAMOTTE, E. 122-27.  
 LANE, G. S. 94-66 to 68; 107-S2.  
 LANGDON, S. 157-26; 162-17.  
 LA TERZA, E. 94-69.  
 LA VALLÉE POUSSIN, L. 146-16.  
 LAW, B. C. 134-S5; 154-13, 14, S2;  
 155-7b, S2, S3; 167-4, S3.  
 LAW, N. N. 135-24; 150-38; 156-  
 34.  
 LEFEVER, H. 127-7, 8.  
 LEHMANN, W. P. 107-18.  
 LEIDECKER, K. F. 101-7.  
 LESNY, V. 32-16; 103-23; 106-9;  
 151-6; 168-22.  
 LÉVI, S. 149-26, 27; 166-5; 168-5.  
 LIDÉN, E. 94-70.  
 LIEBICH, B. 75-32 to 34; 94-71;  
 140-14; 168-10.  
 LINDNER, P. 114-50.  
 LITTMANN, E. 150-39.  
 LOCQUIN, J. J. 156-35.  
 LOEWE, R. 108-27.  
 LOEWENTHAL, J. 94-72.  
 LOHMANN, J. 108-28.  
 LOMMEL, H. 6-4 to 6; 12-7; 13-5;  
 89-5; 94-73; 103-24; 113-18; 114-  
 26, 51; 116-12; 120-13; 121-35;  
 131-53.  
 LONDHEY, D. G. 150-40.  
 LOTSPEICH, C. M. 108-29.  
 LÜDERS, H. 82-13; 94-74, 75; 95-14.  
 156-36.  
 MAASS, A. 120-14.  
 MACDONELL, A. A. 7-7; 111-11.  
 MACHEK, V. 103-25.  
 MACKAY, D. 156-37.  
 MACKAY, E. J. H. 156-38 to 44;  
 158-15, 16; 162-18 to 20.  
 MACKICHAN, D. 76-14.  
 MACNICOL, M. 5-27.  
 MADHAVADAS, 134-21.  
 MADHAVANANDA, Swami. 39-6.  
 MAHADEVAN, T. M. P. 35-S1; 45-2;  
 46-12; 112-37; 128-2a; 130-S1.  
 MAHADEVIAH, C. 130-13.  
 MAHIRCHAND, B. 156-45.  
 MAHON, A. E. 156-45a.  
 MAJUMDAR, D. T. 93-S1.  
 MAJUMDAR, G. P. 74-6; 141-9;  
 145-12, 13, S1; 150-40a.  
 MAJUMDAR, M. N. 149-28.  
 MAJUMDAR, N. G. 156-46.  
 MAJUMDAR, N. K. 89-6.  
 MAJUMDAR, N. R. 119-S2.  
 MAJUMDAR, R. C. 112-38; 135-25;  
 136-14; 149-19; 150-40b; 153-13;  
 157-27.  
 MAJUMDAR, S. 113-19; 123-3, 3a,  
 S1

- MAJUMDAR, S. N. 155-8.  
 MALKANI, G. R. 123-9; 124-S2.  
 MAMMEN, K. 150-41, 41a.  
 MANEN, J. van. 168-2.  
 MANKAD, D. R. 9-7; 92-8.  
 MANN, S. E. 146-17, S2.  
 MANSION, J. 100-9; 103-26; 150-42; 164-4.  
 MARIO, E. 149-30.  
 MARIWALLA, C. L. 156-47 to 49.  
 MAROUZBAU, J. 93-5.  
 MARSH, G. H. 103-27.  
 MARSHALL, J. 156-50 to 57.  
 MARSTRANDER, C. 94-76.  
 MARTIN, M. 139-17.  
 MARULKAR, S. 20-S1.  
 MASANI, R. P. 133-9.  
 MASSEY, A. E. 84-11.  
 MASSON-OURSSEL, P. 94-77; 121-36; 126-8; 150-43; 168-15.  
 MASTER, A. 94-78.  
 MAZUMDAR, B. C. 162-21.  
 MEES, G. H. 121-S4; 130-10, 11.  
 MEHTA, P. D. 134-21a.  
 MEHTA, S. S. 118-14; 122-17.  
 MEILLET, A. 94-79, 80; 95-15; 99-3; 100-10; 108-30 to 36; 109-6, 7.  
 MEISSNER, B. 141-10.  
 MENGEL, G. de. 123-10.  
 MENON, C. P. S. 131-54.  
 MENON, T. K. K. 138-S3; 150-44, 45.  
 MERIGGI, P. 157-28, 29.  
 MÉTRAUX, A. 157-30.  
 MEYER, E. 147-14.  
 MEYER, J. J. 115-10; 118-15, 16; 139-S2.  
 MEZGER, F. 107-19, 20.  
 MINARD, A. 98-4.  
 MIRONOV, N. D. 147-15.  
 MISHRA, U. 121-36a; 129-8.  
 MISRA, L. V. 115-S2.  
 MISRA, Padma. 94-81.  
 MITRA, A. K. 132-19.  
 MITRA, D. 46-13.  
 MITRA, J. C. 17-4; 43-8; 46-14, 15; 119-S3.  
 MITRA, K. 112-S8; 118-17.  
 MITRA, P. 131-55; 132-20, 21; 136-15.  
 MITRA, S. C. 117-16; 140-16; 168-8.  
 MITRA, S. K. 32-17 to 19; 127-9.  
 MITTHULAL, S. 83-26.  
 MODAELLI, P. 149-30.  
 MODI, J. J. 133-12; 146-18.  
 MODI, P. M. 121-37; 123-11, 12; 127-10; 140-15.  
 MOOKERJI, Radha Kamal. 121-38.  
 MOOKERJI, Radha Kumud. 84-12; 119-31; 131-56; 135-26; 138-8 to 10, S4; 149-31; 150-45a, 46; 153-14; 156-58.  
 MOORTY, K. K. 113-19a.  
 MOORTY, N. N. 46-S9.  
 MORAES, G. M. 160-9; 164-S3.  
 MORELAND, W. H. 149-32.  
 MORGAN, J. de. 149-33.  
 MOTI CHANDRA. 142-S2.  
 MOYAL, M. A. 111-S2.  
 MUKERJI, A. C. 122-18.  
 MUKERJI, B. 150-47.  
 MUKERJI, M. N. 122-9.  
 MUKERJI, S. B. 150-48; 156-58a.  
 MUKERJI, S. K. 130-S2; 149-34.  
 MÜLLER, H. W. 161-3.  
 MÜLLER, R. F. G. 145-14.  
 MULLICK, P. N. 112-38a.  
 MUNSHI, K. M. 148-14a; 149-35 to 38; 150-49.  
 MURPHY, J. 160-10, 11.  
 MURTI, G. S. 44-9.  
 MUUSS, M. 119-32.  
 NACINOVICH, M. 96-4.  
 NAG, K. 83-27; 149-39; 150-50; 168-15.  
 NAIDU, B. V. N. 167-S1.  
 NAIDU, P. S. 112-38b; 131-57.  
 NARAHARI, H. G. 3-17; 13-6; 68-2; 112-39; 113-19b; 117-17, 18; 122-20; 123-13 to 14a; 128-4, 5, S2; 131-58 to 60.  
 NARAIN, R. 112-S9.  
 NARASIMHACHAR, V. S. 55-7.  
 NARASIMHACHARYA, S. 119-33.  
 NARASIMHAM, P. 131-61.

- NARASIMHAYYA, M. L. 50-2.  
 NARASIMHAYYA, P. 35-4; 122-21.  
 NARASU, P. L. 134-22.  
 NARAYANAN, V. 83-28; 114-63.  
 NARAYANASWAMI, D. 53-7; 141-11.  
 NATH, R. 83-29; 160-12.  
 NATZMER, G. 156-59.  
 NEGELEIN, J. von. 143-8.  
 NEHRING, A. A. 94-82; 146-19.  
 NEILSEN, D. 111-S3.  
 NEISSER, W. 93-6; 94-83 to 85.  
 NENE, G. 62-2.  
 NIDA, E. A. 109-S1; 110-S4.  
 NIKHILANANDA, Swami. 35-5.  
 NIRVEDANANDA, Swami. 112-S10.  
 NISREYASANANDA, Swami. 35-10.  
 NITTI, L. 93-11.  
 NITYANANDAPARVATA. 73-5.  
 NOBEL, J. 168-8.  
 NYANAPIYA, Bhikku. 122-22.  
 NYBERG, H. S. 168-3.
- OBHRAI, D. C. 122-23.  
 OEHL, W. 108-37; 110-6.  
 OERTEL, H. 3-5; 18-2; 38-11; 55-1;  
 94-86 to 89; 97-6, 7; 98-5 to 14;  
 100-11; 103-28; 124-12.  
 OJHA, R. 114-27; 119-34; 152-14.  
 OLDENBERG, H. 98-15; 131-62.  
 O'MALLEY, L. S. S. 112-40; 133-13;  
 134-23.  
 OTREBSKI, Jan. 103-29; 109-8.  
 OTTO, E. 157-31.  
 OTTO, R. 32-5; 111-12; 112-41;  
 116-13; 121-39.
- PADHYE, K. A. 84-S3; 118-18;  
 128-6.  
 PADMANABHACHARI, T. R. 141-12.  
 PADMANABHAYYA, A. 154-15.  
 PAL, D. N. 129-9.  
 PANASHIKAR, V. L. 41-8.  
 PANCHAMUKHI, R. S. 119-35.  
 PANDEY, K. C. 130-S3  
 PANDEY, R. B. 131-63; 140-17 to  
 21, S1 to S3.  
 PANDEYA, R. 103-S5.  
 PANDYA, M. C. 121-40.
- PANNIKAR, K. M. 135-27.  
 PANTULU, N. K. V. 13-7 to 10; 18-  
 5; 44-17; 83-30; 116-14; 117-19;  
 119-36, 37; 122-24; 131-64; 152-  
 14a; 154-16.  
 PAPESSO, V. 8-3; 12-8; 38-6;  
 113-20.  
 PARANJPE, V. G. 8-4; 152-14b.  
 PARASURAM, Sastri. 20-3.  
 PARKER, J. W. 127-11.  
 PASCHALL, C. 108-37a.  
 PASHUPATINATH, Sastri. 47-2.  
 PATANKAR, R. K. 83-31.  
 PATEL, A. D. 150-51.  
 PATEL, M. 4-2, 3; 5-28 to 30; 7-8,  
 9; 9-8; 95-16; 96-5; 146-20;  
 152-15; 168-8.  
 PATHAK, K. B. 75-35, 36.  
 PATHAK, S. 21-5; 67-1; 75-37;  
 137-8.  
 PATI, Jainath. 84-13, 14; 110-7.  
 PATRACHARYA, K. S. 114-40.  
 PATTABHIRAMA. 27-2.  
 PATWARDHAN, R. V. 1-12.  
 PAUL, P. L. 153-15.  
 PAUST, A. 112-42; 147-16.  
 PAWATE, I. S. 75-38.  
 PAX, W. 149-40.  
 PEAKE, H. J. E. 146-S3; 156-59a;  
 159-4.  
 PEDERSEN, H. 106-10.  
 PEI, M. A. 110-S5.  
 PERIYANAYAGAM, J. 117-20.  
 PETERSON, H. 114-58.  
 PETERSON, W. 106-11.  
 PHATAK, D. S. 9-9.  
 PHELPS, J. 108-38.  
 PHILIPS, C. A. 149-18.  
 PICCOLI, G. 157-32.  
 PILLAI, G. 115-22.  
 PILLAI, N. N. S. 154-17.  
 PILLAI, P. C. 150-52.  
 PILLAI, P. K. N. 6-7; 7-10; 23-7;  
 47-4.  
 PILLAI, S. A. 104-21.  
 PILLAI, V. C. 146-21.  
 PINKHAM, M. W. 139-18.  
 PIPER, H. 149-41.

- PISANI, V. 18-3; 75-39; 94-90 to 95; 100-12; 101-8; 103-30 to 32; 108-39, 40; 109-9; 164-14.
- PITHAWALA, M. B. 145-15; 156-60.
- PLANT, E. 156-61.
- PODDAR, H. P. 46-16, S10.
- POISSON, G. 148-15.
- POLEMAN, H. I. 7-11; 163-9; 166-6, 7, S1.
- PONDE, S. 143-S2.
- PORZIG, W. 94-96.
- POTDAR, K. R. 5-31; 7-S2.
- POUCHA, P. 6-8; 76-15.
- POULTNEY, J. W. 108-41.
- POURE-DAVOUD. 118-19; 120-S3.
- PRABHAVANANDA, Swami. 42-7; 122-25, 26; 126-9.
- PRADENNE, A. V. de. 156-62.
- PRADHAN, S. N. 27-8; 84-15; 115-19; 155-9.
- PRAKASAR, S. G. 108-42.
- PRAN NATH. 9-10; 136-16; 148-16; 157-33, 34.
- PRASAD, B. 159-5, 6.
- PRASAD, GANGA. 83-32.
- PRASAD, Gorakh. 85-8, 9.
- PRASAD, Jwala. 121-S5; 126-10.
- PREM, Sri Krishna. 32-6.
- PRENTZ, W. 94-97; 149-42; 168-24.
- PRIYARATNA, Arsha. 13-11; 30-18.
- PETHVIPUTRA. 12-9.
- PRZYLUKSI, J. 38-12; 94-98 to 102; 103-33, 34; 104-22 to 24; 106-12, 13; 112-43; 114-3 to 6, 15, 52, 59, 64, 65; 115-24; 116-15; 120-15; 122-27; 125-5; 130-14; 131-65; 147-17; 153-16.
- PURANIK, H. B. 8-5; 9-11; 119-38; 143-9.
- PURI, B. N. 114-7; 124-41; 160-12a, 12b.
- PURNI, A. 115-10.
- PUROHIT, N. B. 120-16.
- PUROHIT, Swami. 41-16.
- PURUSHOTTAMA, J. 139-19.
- PUSALKER, A. D. 113-20a; 125-6; 152-15a; 154-18; 156-63 to 63b, S2; 160-13; 161-12.
- RADDI, G. R. 3-8.
- RADHAKRISHNAN, S. 121-42; 150-53, S12.
- RAGHAVACHAR, S. S. 124-S3.
- RAGHAVAN, A. S. 5-32.
- RAGHAVAN, V. 46-17; 80-5; 81-2; 138-10a; 150-54; 151-S1.
- RAGHU VIRA. 10-5; 14-3; 18-1; 19-2, 4, 5; 22-4; 25-2; 27-1; 30-6; 53-1, 12; 58-1; 59-1; 61-2, 3; 68-1; 71-2; 72-1, 3; 75-40; 80-6; 119-39, 40; 166-8.
- RAHMAN, J. A. 150-55.
- RAJA, C. K. 2-1 to 6; 3-1 to 3, 18 to 23; 9-12; 14-1; 20-2; 23-5; 41-1; 56-9, 10; 76-7 to 10, 16, S2; 77-4; 90-1; 121-43; 128-7; 138-11, 12; 150-56; 163-S1.
- RAJA, K. R. 115-32, 33.
- RAJAGOPALACHARI, C. 45-3; 112-44.
- RAJU, P. T. 121-43a.
- RAJWADE, S. R. 5-S1.
- RAJWADE, V. K. 4-4; 9-13; 76-2; 94-103; 115-4.
- RAM, J. 138-S5.
- RAMADEVA. 25-3.
- RAMAMURTI, P. 135-28.
- RAMANUJACHARI, R. 81-3.
- RAMANUJASWAMI, P. V. 85-10.
- RAMASWAMI, K. V. 135-29.
- RAMACHANDRA, Sarma. 75-S11.
- RANADE, R. D. 124-13.
- RANADE, R. K. 113-21; 133-14.
- RANGACHARYA, V. 136-17; 153-17.
- RANGARAJAM, K. 152-16.
- RAO, G. V. 150-58.
- RAO, M. Raja. 85-11; 88-8; 117-20a; 119-41; 143-10, 11.
- RAO, M. Srinivas. 35-6, 7.
- RAO, P. Nagaraja. 46-18; 121-44, S6; 130-15, S4.
- RAO, S. 138-13.
- RAO, Sakuntala. 139-20.
- RAO, T. Bhujanga. 126-S1.
- RAPSON, E. J. 168-3.
- RASOOL, S. I. 156-64.
- RAU, C. V. S. 93-7.
- RAVI TIRTHA, Swami. 56-3.

# INDEX OF AUTHORS

- RAVI VARMA, L. A. 1-7; 54-1.  
 RAWLINSON, H. G. 149-43.  
 RAWSON, J. N. 32-7.  
 RAY, A. 121-45; 131-66.  
 RAY, B. 150-59.  
 RAY, H. C. 132-22; 150-S13.  
 RAY, J. C. 85-12; 131-67; 141-13.  
 RAY, P. 114-41.  
 RAY, T. N. 141-14.  
 RAYA, P. 149-S5.  
 RAYCHAUDHARI, H. C. 112-45; 114-42; 149-44 to 46, 52; 155-11, 12; 160-14.  
 RAZA, H. 150-S14.  
 RECHE, Otto. 146-22.  
 REES, A. D. 114-S5.  
 RÉGAMEY, C. 94-102; 150-60; 164-15.  
 REGMI, D. R. 141-15.  
 RELE, V. G. 116-16.  
 RENOU, L. 5-33; 80-7; 93-8, 11; 94-104; 96-6 to 9; 100-13 to 22; 101-9; 103-35 to 37; 114-19; 115-8; 130-16; 164-16, 17; 168-12, 15, 16, 21.  
 REU, B. N. 85-13; 134-24.  
 RHYS DAVIDS, C. A. F. 120-17; 122-28; 123-15; 126-11; 130-17, 18.  
 RICE, S. 134-25.  
 RICHARDS, F. J. 149-47.  
 RICHTER, J. 112-50.  
 RÖER, E. 41-10, 11.  
 ROERICH, G. 168-4a.  
 ROSENKRANZ, B. 149-48.  
 RÖNNOW, K. 5-34; 94-105 to 107; 115-31; 168-3.  
 ROSE, E. 112-46.  
 ROSENKRAUZ, B. 149-48.  
 ROSS, A. S. C. 157-35, 36.  
 ROSS, D. 134-26.  
 ROW, K. 139-S3.  
 ROY, A. 130-18a.  
 ROY, C. R. 149-49; 156-65; 157-37; 161-13.  
 ROY, D. N. 150-61.  
 ROY, P. B. 115-17a; 119-42; 120-51.  
 ROY, R. B. 135-30.  
 ROY, R. N. 142-11.  
 ROY, S. C. 46-19; 104-25; 132-23; 24; 134-27.  
 ROY, S. K. 145-16.  
 ROY CHOUDHARI, B. 121-4a.  
 ROYCHOWDHURI, S. P. 145-17.  
 ROYEN, G. 110-8.  
 RUBEN, W. 91-6; 121-47; 124-14, 15; 149-49a, 50.  
 RYPKA, J. 157-S3.  
 SADHU RAM. 53-6.  
 SAKHARE, M. R. 112-46a.  
 SAKSENA, B. 110-9.  
 SAKSENA, S. K. 123-16; 126-S2.  
 SALETORÉ, B. A. 160-15.  
 SALETORÉ, R. N. 154-19.  
 SAMBAMURTI, P. 88-S3.  
 SAMBUDDHANANDA, Swami. 80-8.  
 SAMPURNANANDA, Sri. 148-16a.  
 SANDER, L. 111-14.  
 SANKALIA, H. D. 149-51.  
 SANKARACARYA, 41-3.  
 SANKARACARYA, V. B. 13-12.  
 SANKARAN, C. R. 50-3, S1; 95-17; 100-23; 103-38 to 41; 104-S3; 106-S3; 107-1; 108-43 to 46, S1 to S3; 110-10.  
 SANKARANANDA, Swami. 153-18, 18a.  
 SANKHYATIRTHA, M. 25-1, 7.  
 SANTINATH, Sadhu. 121-48.  
 SANYAL, P. 82-16.  
 SARASWATI, H. 115-S3.  
 SARADA, H. B. 167-7.  
 SARKAR, A. K. 136-18.  
 SARKAR, B. K. 118-20, 20a; 133-15 to 17, S1; 150-62, 63.  
 SARMA, A. 19-3; 100-24, 25.  
 SARMA, B. N. K. 75-41; 113-21a; 122-32.  
 SARMA, D. S. 32-20; 112-47, S11; 150-64.  
 SARMA, G. 42-8.  
 SARMA, K. M. K. 15-2; 25-8; 26-5; 29-2, 3; 53-5; 73-1 to 3; 75-42

- to 47; 81-4 to 6; 100-26; 102-7; 163-10, S1.
- SARMA, K. V. 13-13.
- SARMA, P. 21-9.
- SARMA, R. Naga Raja. 121-49; 126-12, 13, S3.
- SARMA, R. Vasudeva. 137-9.
- SARMA, Y. S. 30-7; 46-22; 122-29; 126-14.
- SARUP, L. 1-4; 3-24; 4-5; 21-10; 76-5, 6, 17; 145-18; 150-S15; 153-19, 20.
- SASTREE, G. 83-33.
- SASTRI, A. M. 44-15.
- SASTRI, B. K. 82-17.
- SASTRI, B. M. 1-13.
- SASTRI, C. S. 137-10.
- SASTRI, D. 119-S4.
- SASTRI, H. 150-65.
- SASTRI, J. L. 2-7.
- SASTRI, K. A. Nilkanta. 17-5; 83-34; 135-31, 32; 150-S16; 154-20; 167-S2.
- SASTRI, Kokileshwar. 124-16; 151-7.
- SASTRI, K. Sambasiva. 73-6.
- SASTRI, K. S. R. 84-16; 112-48, S12; 121-50; 149-51a; 150-S17; 155-14.
- SASTRI, Lacchmidhar. 115-9; 156-65a.
- SASTRI, M. B. S. 144-S1.
- SASTRI, Mangal Deva. 27-15, 16; 47-2, 5; 52-2; 53-18; 75-48, 49; 83-S4; 131-68.
- SASTRI, N. M. 52-3.
- SASTRI, Pashupati Nath. 47-3.
- SASTRI, P. P. S. 124-17; 163-13.
- SASTRI, P. S. 89-7; 91-7; 92-S2; 113-S3.
- SASTRI, P. S. S. 94-108, S3.
- SASTRI, R. A. 23-2.
- SASTRI, S. Kuppaswami. 39-9; 130-19.
- SASTRI, Sakuntala Rao. 139-S4.
- SASTRI, S. Srikantha. 118-21; 157-38, S4; 158-17; 160-16.
- SASTRI, S. Subrahmanya. 44-5, 11.
- SASTRI, S. Suryanarayana. 35-11; 131-69.
- SASTRI, U. V. 139-21.
- SASTRI, V. S. 143-12.
- SASTRY, C. V. 117-S5.
- SASTRY, N. S. 90-2.
- SASTRY, T. V. K. 102-S1.
- SATVALEKAR, S. D. 1-5; 7-12 to 14; 10-6; 14-4; 19-1; 21-6; 83-S5; 114-43; 166-9, 10.
- SATHIANATHAIAER, R. 149-S4.
- SATSVARUPANANDA, Swami. 122-30.
- SATYA PRAKASH. 119-43.
- SATYASRAY, R. S. 154-21.
- SAUNDERS, K. 127-12; 150-66, 67.
- SAXL, F. 111-15.
- SAYCE, A. H. 103-42; 156-66, 67; 162-22.
- SCHACHERMEYER, Fr. 146-23.
- SCHADER, H. 167-8.
- SCHARBAU, C. A. 125-7.
- SCHAYER, St. 5-35; 112-49; 130-20; 151-8.
- SCHEFTELOWITZ, I. 94-109; 96-10; 115-11; 118-22.
- SCHAIL, V. 157-39.
- SCHERMANN, L. 121-S7.
- SCHINDLER, B. 168-9.
- SCHMIDT, R. 93-10.
- SCHMÖKEL, H. 148-17.
- SCHOMERUS, H. W. 150-48.
- SCHRADER, F. O. 30-19; 103-43; 112-50, 51; 146-24.
- SCHRIJNEN, Jos. 109-10.
- SCHRÖPFER, J. 94-110; 102-8.
- SCHUBRING, W. 111-7.
- SCHUCHHARDT, C. 146-25.
- SCHULTZ, W. 120-18.
- SCHULZE, W. 94-111.
- SCHWARTZ. 106-7.
- SCHWEITZER, A. 121-51, 52.
- SCHWENTNER, E. 6-9; 94-112; 107-2, 10.
- SCHWYZER, E. 94-113.
- SEAL, B. N. 144-7.
- SEHGAL, S. R. 28-3; 100-28.
- SEHRT, E. H. 107-S3.
- SEMPER, Max. 111-16; 147-18, 19; 156-68.
- SEN, A. C. 166-11.

- SEN, D. 150-69.  
 SEN, D. N. 127-13.  
 SEN, Indra. 124-S4.  
 SEN, K. 134-S4.  
 SEN, S. C. 122-31 ; 123-17.  
 SEN, Sukumar. 94-114, 115 ; 103-44 ;  
 104-26 to 29 ; 105-10, 11.  
 SEN, S. N. 149-52.  
 SENART, E. 38-7 ; 39-7.  
 SEN GUPTA, N. C. 140-22.  
 SEN GUPTA, N. N. 112-52 ; 129-10 ;  
 130-S5.  
 SEN GUPTA, P. C. 85-14 to 16 ; 114-  
 28 ; 130-21 ; 143-13, 14 ; 149-53.  
 SESHADRI, P. 167-28.  
 SETH, H. C. 85-17, 18 ; 149-54, 54a.  
 SHAFI, M. 167-S4.  
 SHAH, E. A. 130-22.  
 SHAH, H. A. 114-16, 44 ; 116-17 ;  
 117-21.  
 SHAH, K. T. 150-70.  
 SHAH, U. P. 75-S12.  
 SHAHANI, R. G. 150-71 ; 168-15.  
 SHAHIDULLAH, M. 105-12 ; 152-17.  
 SHAMASATRI, R. 5-36 ; 26-2 ; 78-3,  
 4 ; 114-10, 29, 30, 66 to 68 ; 115-  
 4a, 20, 30 ; 116-S1, S2 ; 117-22 ;  
 118-23 ; 121-53 ; 127-14 ; 135-33 ;  
 136-19 ; 143-15 to 23a ; 152-18 ;  
 155-13.  
 SHARMA, B. P. 73-7.  
 SHARMA, D. 3-25.  
 SHARMA, H. D. 113-22.  
 SHARMA, R. 76-18.  
 SHARMA, R. C. 84-17.  
 SHARMA, V. N. 138-16.  
 SHARMA, V. R. 82-18.  
 SHARMA, V. Venkatarama. 50-1 ;  
 51-2, 3 ; 62-1 ; 100-27.  
 SHARPE, E. 121-54.  
 SHARVANANDA, Swami. 30-8 ; 31-5 ;  
 32-8 ; 33-4 ; 34-5 ; 35-8 ; 36-4 ;  
 37-4 ; 123-18.  
 SHASTRI, A. ChinnaSwami. 25-6.  
 SHASTRI, A. D. 53-17.  
 SHASTRI, D. K. 112-53.  
 SHASTRI, H. P. 163-11, 12.  
 SHASTRI, M. G. 55-4.  
 SHASTRI, P. D. 4-6.  
 SHASTRI, R. 163-14.  
 SHASTRI, V. 103-S6.  
 SHEJWALKAR, T. S. 148-17a.  
 SHEMBAVANEKAR, K. M. 9-14 ; 75-  
 S13 ; 84-18 ; 115-28 ; 161-14.  
 SHENDE, N. J. 46-23.  
 SHENDE, S. R. 149-54b.  
 SHIVAPADASUNDARAM, S. 112-54.  
 SHIVASHANKAR, K. 38-14 ; 39-10.  
 SHRIGONDEKAR, G. K. 163-14.  
 SHRIKHANDE, V. B. 123-19 ; 127-15.  
 SHRINIVAS, K. 81-3.  
 SHRIVASTAVA, S. N. L. 46-24, S11 ;  
 121-55 ; 123-20 ; 139-S5.  
 SHUSTERY, M. A. 92-9 ; 114-31.  
 SIDDHANTA, N. K. 167-S3.  
 SIDDHANTALANKAR, D. 119-44.  
 SIEG, E. 113-23 ; 115-25 ; 168-8.  
 SILVA CORREA, A. C. G. 132-25.  
 SIMENSCHY, Th. 34-6 ; 125-8.  
 SINGH, A. N. 144-5.  
 SINGH, Jaideva. 126-15 ; 130-S6.  
 SINGH, Mohan. 130-23.  
 SINGH, R. D. 135-34.  
 SINGH, U. N. 62a-1.  
 SINHA, C. C. 112-55.  
 SINHA, D. B. 122-23.  
 SINHA, Gangananda. 155-15.  
 SINHA, G. L. 137-11.  
 SINHA, H. N. 135-35, S3.  
 SINHA, J. 112-56 ; 122-34 ; 124-18 ;  
 126-16, 17.  
 SINHA, N. K. 149-54c.  
 SINHA, P. C. 122-35.  
 SINHA-ROY, P. C. 122-36.  
 SIQUEIRA, P. T. N. 127-16 ; 138-14,  
 15.  
 SIRCAR, D. C. 84-19 ; 114-69 ; 133-  
 S2.  
 SIRCAR, M. N. 46-20, 21 ; 112-S13 ;  
 121-56, 56a, S8 ; 122-37, 38 ; 124-  
 19 to 21 ; 126-18, 19 ; 127-17 ;  
 130-24.  
 SITARAMAN, M. L. 88-S4.  
 SITARAMIAH, G. 79-1 ; 114-45.  
 SIVANANDA, Swami. 41-12, 13 ; 44-  
 16 ; 45-4 ; 119-45 ; 127-18.



- SIVARAMAMURTY, C. 142-12.  
 SKÖLD, H. 106-14.  
 SLATER, G. 150-72.  
 SLUSZKIEWICZ, E. 149-57.  
 SMITH, H. L. 94-6; 106-1.  
 SMITH, S. 162-12.  
 SNEATH, E. H. 128-8.  
 SÖDERBLÖM, N. 111-17, 18.  
 SOMAN, V. B. 114-17, 32.  
 SOMAYAULU, A. 149-55.  
 SOR, R. O. 89-8; 100-29.  
 SPÆLDING, H. N. 150-73.  
 ŠPECHT, F. 94-116 to 118; 100-30 to 32; 107-15; 146-26.  
 SPEISER, E. A. 147-S1; 162-23.  
 SRIKANTAN, K. S. 137-12.  
 SRINIVASACHAR, D. 55-7.  
 SRINIVASACHARI, C. S. 150-74; 156-69.  
 SRINIVASAGOPALACHAR, T. 163-2.  
 SRINIVASAN, C. T. 124-22.  
 SRINIVASAN T. 166-12.  
 STARR, R. F. S. 158-18.  
 STASIAK, S. 150-75; 168-7.  
 STEDE, D. 121-57.  
 STEEL, F. A. 149-56.  
 STEIN, Aurel. 131-70; 147-20, 21.  
 STEIN, Otto. 119-46; 133-18; 135-36; 150-76; 164-18; 166-13, 15; 167-32; 168-22.  
 STERNBACH, L. 133-19; 137-13 to 15b, S4; 139-21a to 21c, S6; 140-23.  
 STEVENSON, S. 140-24.  
 STRAUSS, O. 30-20; 42-9; 94-119; 122-39; 126-20; 130-25, 26.  
 STROTHMANN, R. 111-7.  
 STRZYGOWSKI, J. 146-27.  
 STSCHOUPEK, N. 93-11.  
 STURTEVANT, E. H. 103-45; 106-15 to 21, S4; 107-11, 12, 16; 108-47 to 48a.  
 SUBBA RAO, H. N. 85-19.  
 SUBBA RAO, P. 145-19.  
 SUBEDAR, M. 112-S14.  
 SUBRAHMANNIAN, K. R. 112-57.  
 SUBRAHMANYA, Sastri. 32-21.  
 SUBRAHMANYAN, S. 29-4.  
 SUGATA. 126-21; 150-77.  
 SUKTHANKAR, V. S. 95-18; 121-31; 168-22.  
 SULIMIRSKI, T. 146-27a.  
 SUNDARACHARYA, T. 83-35.  
 SUR, A. K. 112-58, 59; 150-78 to 80; 157-40; 161-15.  
 SURYAKANTA. 2-8; 15-1, 6; 18-6; 26-1; 48-1; 49-1 to 3; 61-4; 63-1; 94-120.  
 SURYANARAYAN, R. N. 23-3, 4; 55-6; 113-24.  
 SWARUP, B. 157-41, 42.  
 SYED, M. Hafiz. 121-57a, 57b; 140-25, 26.  
 TADPATRIKAR, S. N. 5-37.  
 TALLQVIST, K. 120-19.  
 TALUKDAR, T. N. 149-58.  
 TALVALKAR, V. D. 9-15.  
 TALVALKAR, Y. V. 9-15.  
 TAMHANKAR, D. K. 9-16.  
 TARAPORE, J. C. 114-100.  
 TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. 88-S5; 94-121; 109-11; 111-S4; 133-S3; 146-28.  
 TARKABHUSHAN, P. 83-36.  
 TATACHARYA, D. T. 30-9, 23.  
 TATVABHUSHAN, S. N. 46-25; 122-40, 41.  
 TAVADIA, J. C. 105-S1; 164-19.  
 TEAPE, W. M. 45-5.  
 TEDESCO, P. 96-S2; 103-46.  
 TERRA, H. de. 149-59; 150-81.  
 THIEME, P. 75-50 to 52; 94-122 to 126; 98-16; 100-33.  
 THOMAS, E. J. 153-21; 157-43.  
 THOMAS, F. W. 150-82; 151-9; 168-17.  
 THOMAS, P. 139-S7.  
 THOMSON, S. 93-12.  
 THOOTH, N. A. 133-20.  
 THUMB, A. 101-10.  
 THUREAU-DANGIN, F. 157-44.  
 THYAGISANANDA, Swami. 40-5, 6.  
 TIELE-SÖDERBLÖM. 111-19.  
 TITIEV, M. 131-71.  
 TITIVS, A. 111-20.

- TOPA, I. 150-83.  
 TRIPATHI, D. 15-4.  
 TRIPATHI, R. S. 149-60.  
 TRIVEDA, D. S. 148-18.  
 TRIVEDI, A. K. 127-19.  
 TRIVEDI, P. 126-22.  
 TRIVEDI, P. M. 149-61.  
 TROST, P. 94-127.  
 TUXEN, P. 121-58 ; 127-20.  
  
 UDYAVER, R. L. 9-S2.  
 UMA DEVI, S. 36-7.  
 UNAKAR, M. V. 145-20.  
 UNGER, E. 147-22.  
 UPADHYA, B. S. 83-S6 ; 139-22.  
 UPADHYAYA, Baladeva, 3-6 ; 81-7 ;  
 83-S7.  
 URQUIHART, W. S. 131-72.  
 UTAGIKAR, N. B. 85-20.  
  
 VADER, V. H. 114-18 ; 143-24.  
 VADHYAR, K. C. 145-21.  
 VAIDYA, C. V. 26-4 ; 115-29 ; 151-10.  
 VAIDYANATH AYYAR, A. S. 117-23..  
 VAILLANT, A. 108-49.  
 VALAVALKAR, P. H. 133-21 to 25.  
 VAMSIDHAR, Sastri. 27-5.  
 VARADACHARI, K. C. 30-9, 21 to 23,  
 S2 ; 31-6 ; 113-25 ; 126-23 to 24a.  
 VARMA, D. 117-24.  
 VARMA, M. 114-74.  
 VARMA, Siddheshwar. 15-3 ; 90-3 ;  
 96-11 ; 97-8 to 10 ; 101-11 ; 103-  
 47 ; 108-50.  
 VÄTH, A. 149-62.  
 VATS, M. S. 156-70.  
 VEDALANKAR, T. 139-23.  
 VEDANTATIRTHA, Vanamali, 60-2.  
 VEDANTIN. 113-S4.  
 VEDA VYASA. 25-S1 ; 83-40.  
 VELANKAR, H. D. 5-38 ; 7-15 to 21,  
 S3 ; 84-20 ; 86-6 ; 88-9 ; 117-25.  
 VELANKAR, S. B. 86-7.  
 VENDRYES, J. 103-48 ; 108-51 ; 168-  
 18.  
 VENKATAPPAYA, K. 138-17.  
 VENKATARAMAN, N. 126-25 ; 131-  
 73.  
 VENKATARAMAN, T. K. 154-S3.  
 VENKATARAMANAIYA, C. 115-26,  
 VENKATARAMANAYYA, N. 114-46.  
 VENKATARAMIAH, D. 30-10 ; 37-5 ;  
 40-7.  
 VENKATARAMIAH, Y. 114-48, 49.  
 VENKATARAQ, M. A. 121-S9.  
 VENKATASUBBLAH, A. 3-26 to 28 ;  
 6-10, 11 ; 35-12 ; 86-8, 9 ; 94-128 ;  
 131-74, 75 ; 143-25.  
 VENKATESWARA, S. V. 115-27 ; 122-  
 42 ; 142-13 ; 156-71, 72.  
 VENKATESWARAN, C. S. 9-S3 ; 119-  
 47 ; 131-76.  
 VESAVALA, A. K. 5-39.  
 VIDYABHUSHANA, A. C. 53-2.  
 VIDYADHARA, Pandit. 27-5.  
 VIDYALANKAR, B. 27-17.  
 VIDYALANKARA, V. 83-41.  
 VIDYARTHI, R. C. 41-15, S1.  
 VILKUNA, K. 94-129.  
 VIMUKTANANDA, Swami. 46-26.  
 VISHVANATHA, S. V. 143-26.  
 VISVABANDHU SASTRI. 1-1 ; 17-6 ;  
 52-4 ; 83-42 to 47 ; 93-13 to 16.  
 VISWANATHAN, K. 32-22 ; 138-18.  
 VIVEKANANDA, Swami, 112-60.  
 VIVIDISHANANDA, Swami. 91-8 ;  
 112-61 ; 134-28.  
 VREDE, F. 150-84.  
 VYAS, S. N. 9-S4.  
  
 WACKERNAGEL, J. 17-54 ; 94-130,  
 131 ; 100-34 ; 101-12.  
 WADDELL, L. A. 93-17 ; 157-45, 46 ;  
 162-24, 25.  
 WADIA, A. R. 150-85.  
 WADLER, A. 146-29.  
 WALLESEER, Max. 103-49, 50 ; 108-  
 52.  
 WEBER, W. 150-86.  
 WEINDL, T. 111-22.  
 WEISSBACH, F. H. 164-21.  
 WELLER, H. 89-9, 10 ; 154-22.  
 WESENDONK, O. G. 84-21 ; 120-20 ;  
 130-27.  
 WHITNEY, W. D. 101-13.  
 WHORF, B. L. 110-S6.

- WICKRAMASINGHE, M. 37-6.  
 WIDENGREN, G. 120-21.  
 WIJESSEKARA, O. H. de A. 94-132, S4;  
 115-S1.  
 WIKANDER, S. 116-18.  
 WILLMAN-GRABOWSKA, H. 94-133,  
 134; 97-11; 100-35; 104-30; 105-  
 13 to 16; 123-21; 124-23; 131-  
 77.  
 WILSON, H. 1-14.  
 WINDEKENS, A. J. van. 107-3, 4.  
 WINDISCH, E. 164-22.  
 WINTERNITZ, M. 5-40; 92-10; 93-  
 18; 111-23; 127-21; 150-87;  
 151-11; 166-15.  
 WOOD, F. A. 103-51.  
 WOOLNER, A. C. 83-48; 103-52;  
 104-31; 109-12; 110-11; 155-16.  
 WÜST, W. 93-19; 94-135 to 137;  
 95-19; 156-73; 167-10.  
 YAJVAN, S. 75-55.  
 YAMUNACHARYA, M. 111-S5; 115-  
 S8; 117-26; 118-24.  
 YATISWARANANDA, Swami. 80-10,  
 11; 188-25.  
 YEATS, W. B. 41-16.  
 YEVTIC, P. 128-9.  
 ZACHARIAS, Th. 128-S3.  
 ZALA, G. C. 117-27.  
 ZIMMER, H. 112-62; 117-28; 150-  
 88.  
 ZIMMERMANN, R. 113-26; 131-78;  
 168-6.

# INDEX OF WORDS

- amśa* 116-S2.  
*amśu* 152-18.  
*akarma* 153-14.  
*akṣaya* 131-47.  
*akṣara* 100-S1 ; 103-S5 ; 121-37 ; 123-11.  
*akṣibhyām* 94-31.  
*Agastya* 5-10 ; 84-16 ; 116-S2 ; 154-17, 20.  
*Agni* 5-7, 13 ; 7-9 ; 94-72 ; 114-9, 10, 40, 43 ; 115-3 ; 116-7 ; 117-2 ; 160-1, 9, 15.  
*agnidagdha* 153-3.  
*agnihotra* 119-19, 43 ; 131-31.  
*agrabham* 99-3.  
*agrabhim* 99-3.  
*agrīma* 103-36.  
*aṅga* 154-S2.  
*aṅganū* 94-64.  
*Aṅgiras* 9-6 ; 116-S2 ; 117-6.  
*acchidat* 94-131.  
*Aja ekapāda* 115-1, 24.  
*ajo bhāgaḥ* 123-14.  
*aṭṭaṇa* 104-11.  
*anu* 131-47.  
*ati* 94-77.  
*Atithigva* 84-20.  
*atimukti* 130-18.  
*atirikta* 94-30.  
*attā* 94-29.  
*atyaricyata* 94-30.  
*atra* 94-69.  
*Atri* 84-16 ; 85-15 ; 116-S2 ; 152-18.  
*atharva* 97-1.  
*ad* 98-13.  
*adām* 107-S1.  
*Aditi* 114-1, 3, 5, 6, 14 ; 116-10 ; 131-47.  
*adevayū* 153-14.  
*admasad* 94-128.  
*adreśya* 97-1.  
*advitīva* 131-47.  
*advaita* 124-16.  
*adhara* 94-76.  
*adhām* 107-S1.  
*adhi* 94-77.  
*adhidaivata* 46-12.  
*adhyātma* 46-12.  
*adhyātmavid* 82-2.  
*adhvan* 94-69.  
*adhvaryu* 88-6 ; 119-7.  
*an* 94-69.  
*anagnidagdha* 153-3.  
*ananyatva* 124-10.  
*anātman* 123-6.  
*anādi* 131-47.  
*anās* 153-14.  
*Anu* 94-130 ; 152-18 ; 160-7a.  
*anu-jñā* 94-130.  
*anubandha* 75-48 ; 102-3.  
*anubhūti* 46-26.  
*anumati* 131-55.  
*anumarāṇa* 156-9.  
*anusvāra* 101-11  
*anta* 94-46.  
*antara* 94-46.  
*antarikṣa* 116-10.  
*antarhita* 131-47.  
*anyakṛt* 94-S1.  
*anyedyuh* 94-35.  
*ap* 94-69.  
*apada* 120-S2.  
*aparimita* 131-47.  
*apūpa* 103-9.  
*apauruṣeya* 91-7.  
*apsaras* 115-2.  
*atrakman* 153-14.  
*abhi* 94-77.  
*abhicāra* 83-10 ; 113-2.  
*abhiyighrati* 131-25.  
*abhinidhāna* 101-11.  
*abhinīṣṭāna* (-*niṣṭhāna*) 94-120.  
*abhyātta* 97-6.  
*abhyāpta* 97-6.

- abhyāsa* 94-64.  
*abhva* 94-128 ; 135-9.  
*amāvāsyā* 131-39, 55.  
*amṛta* 131-47.  
*amba* 94-80.  
*ambikā* 115-20a.  
*ayajvan* 153-14.  
*Ayodhyā* 155-13, §3.  
*arati* 94-128.  
*ari* 94-24, 124.  
*aruṇa* 115-25.  
*arç* 131-17.  
*arjī* 100-25.  
*arjuna* 83-15.  
*arjuni* 83-15.  
*ardham* 97-9.  
*arya* 94-24, 124 ; 153-7.  
*aryaman* 94-124 ; 107-8 ; 116-17, S2 ; 152-18.  
*arhat* 94-29.  
*alakam* 94-135.  
*alamkāra* 94-47.  
*alpa* 103-9.  
*avataraṇa* 94-29.  
*avatāra* 112-33 ; 114-S4 ; 120-1 ; 131-47.  
*avati* 107-15.  
*avatka* 94-131.  
*avadhvamsa* 94-17.  
*avitar* 107-15.  
*avyaya* 103-S1.  
*avrata* 153-14.  
*aśva* 153-18.  
*aśvattha* 118-2.  
*aśvamedha* 22-1 ; 27-7 ; 117-14a ; 119-1, 17, 21.  
*Aśvinau* 114-11 to 18 ; 116-17 ; 117-1 ; 153-4.  
*Aṣṭāvakra* 84-16.  
*aṣṭhūlā* 94-129.  
*as* 97-2 ; 98-13.  
*asat* 94-89 ; 125-S1 ; 131-59.  
*asiknāḥ viśaḥ* 158-17.  
*asita* 83-43.  
*asura* 111-12 ; 115-3 ; 116-2, 6, 12, 14, 15, S2 ; 117-16 ; 154-15, 16.  
*astamana* 94-64.  
*aśpaśayoga* 129-10.  
*asmākam* 94-108.  
*asriḍh* 94-55.  
*ahar* 94-82.  
*Ahalyā* 114-30 ; 117-24.  
*ahi* 114-19 ; 120-S2.  
*ahibudhnya* 115-1.  
*ahorātre* 94-122.  
*ā* 103-45.  
*ākāśa* 123-S2.  
*ākenīpa* 103-9.  
*āghṛṇi* 94-25.  
*ācaratha* 97-1.  
*ācārya* 94-58.  
*ājōpa* 103-9.  
*ātman* 46-10, 11 ; 94-132 ; 121-17 ; 122-6, 22, 24 ; 123-1, 6, 8, 13, 14, 14a, 21 ; 124-20 ; 126-15.  
*ātmajñāna* 123-20.  
*ātmasūkta* 21-9.  
*ātmayajña* 131-30.  
*āditya* 120-13.  
*ā-diś* 94-36, 40, 41.  
*ādhidāivata* 46-11.  
*ādhidāivika* 130-23.  
*ādhibhautika* 130-23.  
*ādhyātmika* 130-23.  
*ādhrāḥ* 94-64.  
*ānanda* 84-16 ; 123-2, 14 ; 130-3 ; 150-S7.  
*ānanda-brahma-vāda* 36-6.  
*ānu-śak* 94-130.  
*āp* 83-34.  
*Āpastamba* 84-16.  
*Āpīśali* 53-1.  
*āpri* 5-31 ; 7-3, S2.  
*ābhāsa* 130-5 ; 131-12.  
*Ābhīra* 115-12.  
*āmupa* 103-9.  
*āyasaḥ* 145-1.  
*āyu* 94-10.  
*ārā* 107-9.  
*ārūṇi* 84-16.  
*ārya* 94-2, 124 ; 150-7 ; 152-3, 13 ; 153-7 ; 156-9.  
*ārya-varṇa* 134-5.  
*āryāvarta* 155-1, 2.  
*ā-labh* 98-6.  
*ā-vṛt* 108-12.

- āśrama* 46-1, 26; 130-24; 133-4;  
 140-2, 7, 8, 14, 15.  
*āśleṣa* 143-24.  
*āsīt* 104-3.  
*āsīdati* 94-64.  
*āstika* 84-16.  
*idā* 115-20a.  
*iti* 106-13.  
*iti ha vijñāyate* 28-3.  
*itihāsa* 152-6.  
*Indra* 5-8, 10 to 12; 7-15 to 19, 21;  
 75-41; 83-15; 103-25; 105-4;  
 111-16; 114-19 to 32, 43, S1;  
 115-12; 116-7, 9, 12, S2; 117-8b,  
 14a, 17; 125-S1; 150-S15.  
*Indrasenā* 94-128.  
*Indrāviṣṇū* 114-61.  
*indriya* 94-S4.  
*iva* 103-34.  
*iṣṭya* 94-53.  
*iṣṭakū* 94-53, 98.  
*ir* 91-7.  
*iṣe* 100-32.  
*īśvara* 98-10; 124-2; 131-68.  
*ukha* 94-72.  
*ukkhāpātra* 119-35.  
*ugra* 134-15.  
*Ugramanyu* 154-S1.  
*ula* 106-13.  
*Uttarakuru* 149-2a, S1.  
*Uttaramadru* 149-2a, S1.  
*udgīthavidyā* 130-25.  
*udbhīdvalabhīdau* 75-12.  
*upanayana* 138-S2.  
*upanīṣad* 46-2, 6.  
*upanisā* 46-2.  
*upasarga* 101-3.  
*upastha* 80-3.  
*upasma* 105-4.  
*upās* 122-27.  
*upāsuka* 122-27.  
*upāsana* 13-8; 38-2; 46-1, 6, 26, S6;  
 126-22.  
*ubhayeduyi* 94-35.  
*Umā* 115-20a.  
*ulapa* 103-9.  
*ulupa* (ulūpa) 103-9.  
*Uśas* 5-15; 7-7; 115-28; 116-17.  
*uśāsa* 131-21.  
*ūti* 107-15.  
*ūna* 94-30.  
*ūnātiriktai* 94-30.  
*umavābhi* 94-33, 59.  
*urdhvasthā* 94-70.  
*uśman* 100-S1.  
*rc* 88-6.  
*rju* 100-31.  
*rjra* 100-31.  
*rta* 114-52a; 128-9; 131-2, 33, 41,  
 43, 45, 73, 78; 135-20d.  
*rte śrāntasya* 94-50.  
*Rbhue* 115-19, 20.  
*rṣvas* 106-4.  
*eka* 108-29; 131-47.  
*ekadanta* 115-9.  
*etava* 105-4.  
*etaśa* 115-25.  
*edānam* 94-131.  
*enā* 94-64.  
*otave* 106-20.  
*otum* 106-20.  
*oto nit* 75-S6.  
*opaśa* 94-9.  
*om* 42-6; 130-3; 131-10.  
*oṣṭha* 94-92.  
*outpatika* 131-47.  
*kakud* 94-42.  
*kakubh* 94-42.  
*kakṣa* 94-67.  
*kacchapa* 103-9.  
*kaṭha* 18-6.  
*kaḍāra-viklīdha* 94-75.  
*kaḍḍhai* 104-11.  
*kaṇapa* 103-9.  
*kandarpa* 103-9.  
*kaparda* 94-9.  
*kapāla* 94-63.  
*kapīla* 5-36.  
*kaṇīśa-sthala* 18-4.  
*karālī* 115-20a.  
*kareṇu* 94-23.  
*karoti* 94-73.  
*karmakāṇḍa* 112-60.  
*karmān* 46-1, 10, 11, S3; 127-10;  
 128-7, 9; 130-9, 22, 26; 131-33,  
 41, 45; 150-33.

- karmayoga* 127-10, 18.  
*Karṇājaka* 156-24.  
*karṣ* 94-12.  
*kalatra* 94-97.  
*kalaviṃka* 104-8.  
*kalaha* 94-63.  
*kalāpa* 103-9.  
*kalivarjya* 137-1c; 140-12.  
*Kalki* 120-1.  
*kalpa* 143-23a.  
*kalyāṇa* 94-131.  
*Kaśyapa* 94-42; 103-9; 152-18.  
*kāma* 122-6.  
*Kāmboja* 149-2a, S1.  
*kāya* 122-S1.  
*kāraka* 102-3.  
*Kārttikeya* 115-22, S4; 117-6.  
*kāla* 94-63, 131; 114-43; 115-11; 130-23.  
*kālavāda* 130-27.  
*Kālī* 114-5, 44; 115-20a.  
*Kāliya nāga* 117-13, 17.  
*Kiṣkindha* 155-14.  
*Kikāṣa* 152-S1; 155-3.  
*kuḍapa* 103-9.  
*kuḍava* 103-9.  
*kuḍuḍa* 103-9.  
*kuṃapa* 103-9.  
*kutapa* 103-9.  
*Kutsa* 83-15; 115-25.  
*kuntāpa* 103-9.  
*Kubera* 115-14.  
*Kumārila* 112-39.  
*kumbhā* 94-97.  
*Kuruśravaṇa* 154-18.  
*Kurusamvataṇa* 154-18.  
*Kurvanneveha karmāṇi* 30-20.  
*kuśapa* 103-9.  
*Kuśitaka* 84-3.  
*kuhū* 131-55; 150-S6.  
*kūṣastha* 131-47.  
*kūrpa* 103-9.  
*kūrma* 114-S4.  
*kṛ* 91-7.  
*kṛkavāku* 104-8.  
*kṛttikā* 143-7.  
*kṛtrima* 103-36.  
*kṛdantavyūha* 75-39.  
*kṛmi* 145-11, 19.  
*Kṛṣṇa* 83-15; 112-12; 114-64, 65; 115-12, 13, 16a; 117-13; 120-1.  
*kṛṣṇa-garbha* 153-14.  
*kṛṣṇa-vāk* 153-14.  
*kevala* 131-47.  
*kośa* 122-S1.  
*Kośala* 154-13.  
*Kautsa* 84-18.  
*Kauhali* 53-6.  
*kratu* 94-105.  
*krimi* 145-11.  
*krivi* 94-107.  
*krid* 131-29.  
*kṣattṛ* 135-20d.  
*kṣatra* 135-9, 20d.  
*kṣayati* 94-63.  
*kṣiti* 152-3.  
*kṣira* 108-35.  
*kha* 94-28.  
*khanitrima* 103-36.  
*gaṅgāvataṛaṇa* 83-35.  
*gaṇarājya* 135-15.  
*gaṇita* 144-2.  
*Gaṇeśa* 115-7 to 9, S2, S3.  
*gandhabba* 115-S1.  
*gandharva* 115-5, 6, S1.  
*Gandhāra* 154-5a.  
*gam* 18-3.  
*Gayā* 155-6.  
*garudastambha* 131-52.  
*garutmat* 94-91.  
*garbha* 37-6.  
*gāthā* 152-6a.  
*gāyatrī* 83-10; 89-8; 119-23.  
*Gārgī* 84-5.  
*gārhaṣṭhya* 46-23.  
*giraḥ* 4-4.  
*girā* 4-4.  
*giriṣṭe* 94-118.  
*giriṣṭhās* 94-118.  
*guṇgu* 131-55.  
*guṇa* 94-60; 102-6; 130-14.  
*guru* 120-3.  
*gūdha* 131-47.  
*gūdhu* 107-20.  
*gṛh* 94-131.  
*goto nit* 75-S6.

- gotra* 140-4, 11, 16 ; 152-5, 6a.  
*godāna* 119-47.  
*godugh* 105-4.  
*godhūma* 94-99.  
*gopāla* 115-12.  
*gopītha* 94-44.  
*Gobhila* (*gubh, gub*) 94-137.  
*Gautama* 152-18.  
*Gauri* 115-10.  
*grāma* 135-31.  
*grāmaṇi* 135-8, 20d.  
*grīṣma* 94-131.  
*gharṣati* 107-18.  
*Ghṛta-āṅgīrasa* 115-13.  
*Ghoṣā* 84-5.  
*cakra* 126-23.  
*cakravartin* 147-17.  
*cakravāk* 104-8.  
*caṇiṣṭhat* 94-117.  
*cand* 89-1.  
*candana* 94-72.  
*candra* 115-4.  
*camasa* 115-20.  
*caraiveti* 23-5a ; 150-S8 ; 153-S1.  
*carṣaṇi* 152-3.  
*cāṇḍāla* 132-2.  
*cāturvarṇya* 83-11.  
*cit* 123-14 ; 130-3 ; 150-S7.  
*citi* 119-40.  
*cyavati* 94-64.  
*Cyavana* 117-1, 27.  
*chatra* 131-21.  
*chad* 89-1.  
*chand* 89-1.  
*chandas* 88-8 ; 89-1.  
*chāyā* 131-16.  
*jagat* 122-24 ; 123-12.  
*jan* 91-7 ; 98-12.  
*Janaka* 84-4, 19.  
*Janamejaya* 84-19 ; 115-17 ; 149-19.  
*jaṇa* 112-52.  
*Jamadagni* 152-18.  
*jātakarma* 140-19.  
*Jāmadagnya* 149-36.  
*jīva* 122-24 ; 123-14 ; 124-2.  
*jumbaka* 119-4.  
*jña* 123-16.  
*jñāti* 94-111.  
*jñāna* 46-S3 ; 128-7 ; 130-26.  
*jñānakāṇḍa* 112-60.  
*jyā* 114-52a.  
*jyotis* 143-26.  
*ṭaṅka* 94-93.  
*takman* 13-3 ; 83-11 ; 94-43 ; 149-S1 ; 154-5a.  
*takṣ* 91-7.  
*tañc* 94-43.  
*tatasre* 107-12.  
*tatsama* 104-6.  
*tathāgata* 94-29.  
*tadbhava* 104-6.  
*tanikṛt* 94-S1.  
*tantu* 114-52a.  
*tantra* 112-26, S5 ; 120-8 ; 121-S8.  
*tapas* 130-1 ; 131-S1.  
*talpa* 103-9.  
*tāyu* 106-4.  
*Tārā* 117-6.  
*tāla* 94-63.  
*tāla-saṅgīta* 88-9.  
*tuṇḍicela* 94-23.  
*tuda* 99-2.  
*turīpa* 103-9.  
*Turvasu* 152-18.  
*Tṛtsu* 152-4 ; 154-6.  
*īman* 94-94 ; 123-14.  
*Trīta* 115-27.  
*Trīta āptya* 115-31.  
*triṣṭubh* 89-2.  
*Tvaṣṭi* 94-91.  
*Tvāṣṭra* 115-31.  
*dan* 94-128.  
*Dantavāla-Dhaumra* 104-6.  
*darada* 154-5a.  
*darsapūrṇamasāu* 75-12.  
*dasyu* 12-S1 ; 125-S1 ; 150-S6 ; 154-S3.  
*dasrau* 94-S3.  
*dānastuti* 152-15.  
*dāraka* (*dāra, dārikā*) 94-97.  
*dāśarājña* 152-2, 4 ; 156-S1.  
*dāsa* 150-7, S6 ; 156-9.  
*dāsa-varṇa* 134-5.  
*dāśi* 13-11.  
*dīti* 116-10.  
*didyut* 100-31.



- diyāvāpṛthvi* 94-32, 38.  
*dilīpa* 103-9.  
*div* 116-10.  
*Divodāsa* 84-20 ; 155-9.  
*diśati* 94-S2.  
*diṇa* 94-63.  
*duḥkha* 130-S6.  
*dudūhre* 107-12.  
*duroṣa* 94-8.  
*Durgā* 114-24.  
*dūta* 96-4.  
*dṛṣe* 108-32.  
*deva* 94-51, S4 ; 115-3 ; 116-1, 2, 6,  
 14, 15 ; 117-16 ; 131-S1.  
*devatā* 94-S4.  
*devatta* 9-1.  
*devapīya* 153-14.  
*devamārga* 131-74.  
*devayajña* 119-22.  
*devayāna* 123-14a ; 131-60.  
*devayāni* 152-18.  
*devasena* 117-6.  
*devānām priya* 75-15.  
*devikā* 75-S9.  
*devi* 108-28.  
*dyāvāpṛthvi* 94-32, 38 ; 125-S1.  
*dyaus* 83-15 ; 94-82 ; 115-4a ; 125-  
 S1 ; 135-9.  
*drapsa* 143-16.  
*dramiḍopaniṣad* 114-63.  
*draviḍa* 94-2 ; 154-15.  
*drāpa* 103-9.  
*dru (dar)* 105-7.  
*Druhyu* 152-18.  
*Draupadī* 117-S4.  
*dhānurveda* 141-4.  
*dhartari* 94-84.  
*dharma* 32-12 ; 46-S3 ; 94-133 ;  
 113-17 ; 120-9 ; 133-10 ; 137-1, 2.  
*dharmapāśa* 114-52a.  
*dharmarūpa* 131-40.  
*dhātar* 116-S2 ; 152-18.  
*dhāman* 135-20d.  
*dhiyālamba* 131-30.  
*dhīra* 131-69.  
*dhūpa* 103-9.  
*dhenā* 131-9.  
*dhyaṇa* 129-5.  
*dhvani* 92-S2.  
*dhvasra* 105-4.  
*nakṣatra* 116-4 ; 119-28 ; 143-7.  
*Namuci* 117-8b, S3 ; 120-S2.  
*nar* 107-19.  
*naraka* 94-20 ; 131-65.  
*nāka* 94-25.  
*nāga* 115-31 ; 118-8, 21 ; 148-5 ..  
 150-S10 ; 152-13 ; 154-3.  
*nāḍi* 126-23.  
*Nābhānediṣṭha* 137-9.  
*nāmarūpa* 131-40.  
*Nārāyaṇa* 115-16a, S5, S6.  
*nārāsaṁsi* 152-6, 6a.  
*Nasatyau* 94-25, S3 ; 150-S15.  
*nāsadiya-sūkta* 5-S1.  
*nītya* 94-128.  
*nid* 94-49.  
*nind* 94-49.  
*nīpāta* 101-3.  
*nābha* 94-114.  
*nirantara* 131-47.  
*nirukta* 76-11.  
*nareka* 94-128.  
*nirmāṇakāya* 131-22.  
*nirvap* 98-6.  
*nirvāṇa* 131-47.  
*nistrimśa* 94-17.  
*nisma* 105-4.  
*nīti* 46-26.  
*nīlapṛṣṭha* 94-134.  
*neṣa* 100-3.  
*naicāsākha* 155-3..  
*nairātmya* 130-9.  
*pajjunna* 94-101.  
*pañcājana* 83-11 ; 96-S1 ; 143-20 ;  
 152-3, 18 ; 155-S1.  
*pañcayajña* 119-22.  
*pañcarātra* 122-11.  
*pañcāgni* 128-S2.  
*pañcāṅga* 143-1.  
*padvīmśa* 94-37.  
*padviśāt* 94-37.  
*paṇi* 154-4, 5, 11 ; 156-S1.  
*paṇḍita* 94-125.  
*pada* 100-S1.  
*padāti* 94-18.  
*padbhīh* 94-128.

- paṇḍrā* 107-16.  
*paramārthataḥ* 131-47.  
*paraśu* 94-6.  
*Paraśurāma* 115-17.  
*parāyaṇa* 131-16.  
*parāṇṛtli* 131-13.  
*Parikṣita* 149-19.  
*paribhāṣā* 102-3.  
*pariveśiṭ* 135-20d.  
*parokṣa* 130-5.  
*parjanya* 94-101.  
*parṣa* 103-9.  
*parśu* 5-8; 94-6; 154-S1.  
*parṣa* 100-3.  
*palāpa* 103-9.  
*paśur aśvayā* 94-116.  
*paśvāmbha* 119-29.  
*pāda* 100-S1.  
*pāpā* 103-9.  
*pāraśava (-vī)* 94-114.  
*pālakāpya* 104-6.  
*pālava* 100-25.  
*pāṣṭa* 106-4.  
*piṇḍa* 94-125.  
*pity* 114-72.  
*pityayāna* 119-22.  
*pityāna* 123-14a; 131-60.  
*pippala* 150-78.  
*piba tṛpad* 94-111.  
*pīy* 94-49.  
*puṁsavana* 119-10.  
*putrikāputra* 140-22.  
*putrīma* 103-36.  
*punarjanma* 46-S3.  
*punarvasu* 143-24.  
*purāṇa* 152-6.  
*Puru* 152-18.  
*puruṣa* 5-7; 46-5; 115-16a; 123-11.  
*purū* 100-30.  
*purohita* 135-9.  
*puṇḍra* 114-5.  
*puṣpa* 103-9.  
*puṣya* 143-24.  
*pūga* 136-4a.  
*pūjā* 94-125; 107-5.  
*pūrṇa* 130-19.  
*pūrdhi* 94-64.  
*pūrvatrāsiddham* 75-10.  
*pūrvācārya* 75-27.  
*Pūṣan* 94-18; 114-33, 34.  
*ṛṇāli* 94-64.  
*ṛthak* 94-128.  
*ṛthivi (-thvi)* 9-15; 108-13; 115-4a; 116-10; 125-S1; 135-9; 158-4.  
*Ṛthu* 154-S1.  
*ṛthvisūka* 12-9, S1.  
*ṛdāku* 107-10.  
*pedu* 94-7, 42.  
*paitrya* 99-1.  
*potra* 94-17.  
*paundarika* 119-27.  
*prakṛti* 102-3.  
*pracaya* 50-3.  
*Prajāpati* 114-S4; 115-17a; 117-14b; 131-31.  
*prajñāna* 42-2.  
*prajñānaghana* 94-132.  
*pranava* 131-64.  
*pratigṛh* 98-13.  
*pratirūpa* 131-3.  
*pratisara* 94-45.  
*pratihartṛ* 88-6.  
*pratikopāsana* 46-5.  
*pratyāhāra* 75-48.  
*pratyāhāra-sūtra* 75-8.  
*Pradyumna* 94-101.  
*pradhāksṣi* 97-6.  
*pradhāksṣi* 97-6.  
*Pramaganda* 152-S1.  
*Prayāga* 112-15.  
*pravara* 140-4, 11; 152-5, 6a.  
*pravargya* 85-11; 117-20a; 119-41.  
*prasīti* 114-52a.  
*prastotṛ* 88-6.  
*prāṇa* 94-S4; 115-18; 122-6; 123-14.  
*prāṇaciti* 131-31.  
*prāyaścitti* 131-77.  
*pretvarīyā* 94-15.  
*phalīkam* 94-78.  
*phal* 94-78.  
*phaligam* 94-78.  
*baka (vaka)* 104-8.  
*barbara* 154-1, 5a.  
*barsva* 98-16.  
*bartha* 131-51.

- barhaṇā* 94-106.  
*barhis* 131-51.  
*bāṣpa* 103-9.  
*Bāhlika* 13-11 ; 149-2a, S1.  
*binda* 94-65.  
*bijākṣara* 13-8.  
*Buddha* 84-S3 ; 120-7.  
*buddhi* 126-5.  
*budhna* 94-96.  
*bṛhadrathantare* 75-12.  
*Bṛhaspati* 94-134 ; 117-6.  
*brahmacarya* 46-23 ; 138-13.  
*brahman* 31-7 ; 38-13 ; 46-S7 ;  
 120-7 ; 123-3 to 5, 8, 10 to 14, 21,  
 S2, S3 ; 124-2, 19 ; 131-4, 9, 31,  
 37, 47, 51 ; 135-9, 20d.  
*brahmayajña* 119-22.  
*brahmaloka* 122-41.  
*brahmavidyā* 46-3 ; 122-2.  
*Brahmā* 117-6, 10a.  
*brū* 91-7.  
*bhakti* 46-S3 ; 112-56 ; 131-34.  
*Bhaga* 5-16 ; 116-17 ; 152-18.  
*bhaṇ* 131-17.  
*bhadrākṣa* 38-12.  
*bhar* 91-7.  
*Bharata* 152-4 ; 154-6, 7.  
*bhallākṣa* 38-12.  
*bhastrika* 94-1.  
*bhā* 131-17.  
*Bhārata* 155-1.  
*Bhāradvāja* 152-18.  
*bhāvanā* 94-48.  
*bhāvayati* 94-48.  
*bhāṣā* 103-37.  
*bhuj* 98-13.  
*bhū* 94-48 ; 97-2 ; 130-17.  
*bhūta* 94-132.  
*bhūtayajña* 119-22.  
*bhūman* 107-13 ; 131-47.  
*bhūrī* 107-13.  
*bhūṣ* 94-48.  
*bhūṣati* 94-48.  
*bhṛkuṭi* 94-64.  
*Bṛgu* 143-6 ; 149-38 ; 154-15, 22.  
*bhrāj* 131-4.  
*maga* 155-6.  
*Magadha* 152-S1 ; 155-7a.  
*Maghavan* 114-28.  
*mañjara* 94-93.  
*mañaci* 94-7.  
*maṇḍate* 94-125.  
*maṇḍapa* 103-9.  
*matsya* 114-S4 ; 154-19.  
*matsyāvatāra* 114-62.  
*Madra* 154-8.  
*madhukaśā* 114-3.  
*madhuvidyā* 130-4, 21.  
*madhyadeśa* 155-1.  
*manas* 94-132 ; 123-14 ; 126-5, 15 ;  
 131-5, 27 ; 135-9.  
*Manu* 117-20.  
*manuṣyayajña* 119-22.  
*mantrayāna* 120-8.  
*mantraśāstra* 13-8.  
*mandākinī* 94-93.  
*mama* 94-79.  
*marate* 96-S2.  
*marut* 7-14 ; 116-12 ; 117-6.  
*maryādā* 94-104.  
*mastu* 108-35.  
*mahat* 131-47.  
*mahas* 94-3.  
*mahāpralaya* 131-14.  
*mahāyāna* 120-8.  
*mahāśmaśāna* 121-54.  
*mahimā* 126-13.  
*mahimnastotra* 83-26.  
*maheśvara* 114-41.  
*Mātariśvan* 117-2.  
*māṭṛkā* 150-S6.  
*Māthava* 149-13a.  
*māyā* 112-62 ; 124-2, 8, 22, S1, S2,  
 S4 ; 131-S1.  
*mārga* 107-8.  
*Mārgaveya* 115-17.  
*mārjmi* 18-3.  
*mās* 131-55.  
*Mitra* 114-58, S3 ; 115-16 ; 116-9,  
 17, S2 ; 120-13 ; 135-9 ; 152-18 ;  
 153-4.  
*milati* 103-46.  
*mīna* 154-19.  
*mukti* 130-18.  
*mūñja* 13-11.  
*mūjavat* 13-11.

- mūradeva* 113-2; 115-S4; 156-S1.  
*mūrdhan* 107-18.  
*mṛga* 117-14b.  
*mṛj* 107-8.  
*mṛñjala* 94-125.  
*mṛla* 94-56.  
*mṛlaya* 94-56.  
*mṛdhravāk* 153-14; 156-S1.  
*mṛ* 94-126.  
*medhā* 94-61.  
*maitrī* 130-S2.  
*Maitreyī* 84-5.  
*maireya* 75-S1.  
*mokṣa* 46-26; 130-26.  
*mleccha* 94-71; 154-1.  
*yakṣt* 94-82; 108-52.  
*yakkhu* 94-132.  
*yakṣa* 46-5; 94-132; 112-13; 115-34, 35; 131-9.  
*yakṣma* 94-128.  
*yajus* 88-6.  
*yajña* 119-31, 38, 42; 152-3.  
*yajñopavīta* 131-1, 50.  
*yati* 156-9.  
*yatra* 98-4.  
*yathā* 98-4.  
*yadā* 98-4.  
*yadī* 98-4.  
*Yadu* 152-18.  
*Yama* 114-70, 71a to 74, S6; 116-7; 152-3.  
*Yamī* 84-5; 114-71a, 72a, S6.  
*Yayāti* 152-18.  
*Yājñavalkya* 84-1, 4, 10, 15, S3.  
*yājyānuvākye* 75-12.  
*yādava* 5-8.  
*yāvat* 98-4.  
*yuh* 94-95.  
*yuga* 131-47.  
*yuj* 108-24.  
*Yudhiṣṭhira* 84-14.  
*yuvan* 94-10.  
*yūpa* 94-64; 103-9.  
*yoga* 32-6, 7; 46-26; 83-23; 129-1 to 9; 156-11.  
*yogakṣema* 131-66.  
*yogaśālā* 119-33.  
*yogin* 160-1, 9, 15.  
*yoni* 130-16.  
*rakṣas* 108-6; 125-S1; 154-S3.  
*rathachidra* 131-11.  
*rap* 94-52.  
*ram* 18-3.  
*raśmi* 114-52a.  
*rasa* 92-S2; 126-17.  
*rasātala* 155-4.  
*rākā* 131-55; 150-S6.  
*rājakṣt* 135-20d.  
*rājaputra* 94-81.  
*rājya* 135-20d.  
*rātri* 83-15.  
*rāthas* 108-S3.  
*rādhas* 94-115.  
*Rādha* 94-115.  
*Rāma* 120-1.  
*Rāmānuja* 112-35.  
*rāye (maho)* 94-3.  
*rāṣṭra* 135-20d.  
*Rāhu* 94-93; 114-29.  
*Rudra* 114-35, 37, 38, 40, 43 to 46; 116-5, 7; 118-21; 120-S1.  
*Rudrāṇi* 115-20a.  
*rūpa* 92-8; 94-34; 103-9.  
*reku padam* 94-135.  
*roman* 103-25.  
*rōhṭhū* 117-14b.  
*rohita* 143-18.  
*lakāra* 75-S2.  
*Lakṣmī* 115-15, 28.  
*Lankā* 155-14.  
*lagna* 143-S1.  
*labh* 98-13.  
*Lalitā* 118-5.  
*lāpayati* 103-28.  
*liṅga* 112-18, 59; 153-18; 160-S3.  
*lī* 103-28.  
*lilā* 131-29, 31.  
*lulāpa* 103-9.  
*lolupa* 103-9.  
*vamśa* 152-5, 6a.  
*vaka* 104-8.  
*vakra* 104-8.  
*vac* 91-7.  
*vajra* 107-17.  
*vajrayāna* 120-8.  
*vadha* 107-17.

- vadhūt* 99-3.  
*vadhūm* 99-3.  
*vadhrimatī* 117-25.  
*van* 131-17.  
*varāha* 114-S4.  
*Varuṇa* 112-56; 114-53 to 59, S3; 115-3; 116-9, 12, 17, S2; 117-S3; 120-13; 125-S1; 127-16; 131-45; 135-9; 150-S15; 152-18; 153-4.  
*varuṇapraghāsa* 118-10.  
*varṇa* 46-1; 100-S1; 133-4, 6, 10; 134-5.  
*varṇa-saṅgita* 88-9.  
*varṇāśramadharmā* 150-2, 33.  
*varṇas* 94-34; 103-9.  
*varṣa-satra* 119-18.  
*vala* 117-S3.  
*Vasiṣṭha* 152-8.  
*vasu* 131-9.  
*vasukra* 5-34a.  
*vastī* 100-25.  
*vāk* 100-26; 115-20a; 135-9.  
*vācārambhana* 42-4.  
*vājapeya* 141-15.  
*vātave* 106-20.  
*vānaprastha* 46-26.  
*vāpamaṅgala* 152-3.  
*vāma* 131-17.  
*Vāyavindraśca* 96-4.  
*Vāyu* 5-17; 115-30.  
*Vāsudeva* 115-16a.  
*viṣṇānaghana* 94-132.  
*viṭāpa* 103-9.  
*vitas* 82-4.  
*Videha* 149-13a; 155-15.  
*viduṣī* 108-30.  
*vidyākarmaṇī* 131-19.  
*vidre* 107-16.  
*vidvān* 108-30.  
*vidhavā* 139-14.  
*vinaya* 119-42.  
*vipracitti* 94-100.  
*vibhūtaka* 94-11, 20.  
*vibhu* 131-47.  
*virāj* 131-42.  
*Vilistengā* 92-1.  
*vivāha* 140-21.  
*viś* 152-3.  
*viśpati* 152-3.  
*viśvarūpa* 115-31.  
*Viśvāmitra* 94-100; 152-18.  
*viśa* 104-23.  
*Viṣṇu* 112-13, 35, S5, S8; 114-60 to 69, S4, S5; 115-16a, 20a; 117-S2; 120-1, 5, 7.  
*vīra* 107-19.  
*vr̥ki* 108-28.  
*vr̥ṇānaḥ* 135-20b.  
*vrt* 116-6.  
*Vṛtra* 114-19, 21, 25, 27; 115-3; 117-17; 125-S1.  
*Vṛtrahan* 114-19.  
*vṛṣākapi* 5-8; 115-30, 32, 33; 120-S1.  
*vetana* 94-63.  
*vedāpauruṣeyatvam* 83-7.  
*vedī* 119-S2.  
*veṇ* 94-5; 115-31a, S9.  
*Vena* 115-31a, 31b, S9; 117-19.  
*venatī* 108-40.  
*vemacitra* 94-100.  
*veśyā* 139-21b.  
*vaibhūvasa* 105-4.  
*vaiśya* 133-5.  
*vaiśyavājanyau* 75-12.  
*vaiśvānara* 115-29; 145-18.  
*vaiṣṇava* 112-45, 48, 53.  
*vyavahārataḥ* 131-47.  
*vrata* 94-4; 118-14; 135-20d.  
*vr̥ṇtya* 12-4, 5; 140-3; 152-12a; 153-10; 154-12; 156-9.  
*vr̥ṇtyastoma* 119-34.  
*śakadhūma* 94-21.  
*Śakka* 114-S1.  
*Śakti* 112-S5; 114-S2; 115-20a, 21, S7; 116-3.  
*Śakra* 114-S1.  
*śagma* 94-128.  
*Śacī* 115-21.  
*śatarudriya* 112-46.  
*śatahima* 94-136.  
*Sabara* 84-6; 114-5.  
*śabala* 38-8.  
*Śambara* 114-29; 115-9; 143-11.  
*Sambhu* 120-S1.  
*śara* 94-70.

- śarma* 131-16.  
*Saryūta* 149-38.  
*śaṣṭu* 103-9.  
*śākvarī* 140-1a.  
*Śāṅkhāyana* 84-3.  
*śālihotra* 104-6.  
*śāstī* 105-8.  
*śiṁśapa* 103-9.  
*Śibi* 154-5a.  
*śirokti* 94-64.  
*śilpa* 103-9; 131-3.  
*Śiva* 112-13, 18, 46, S5; 114-35 to 37, 39, 41, 42, 46, S2; 115-22; 120-S1; 153-4; 160-1, 3, 9, 15, S3.  
*śivasahasranāma* 112-46.  
*śiśnadeva* 113-2, 5 to 7; 153-14; 156-S1; 160-S3.  
*śiṣṭa* 94-64.  
*śunam* 94-128.  
*Sunaḥśeṣa* 23-4, 6; 117-18; 131-37; 141-1; 143-10.  
*śulba* 144-3.  
*Śuṣṇa* 115-25; 117-S3.  
*śūdra* 13-11; 46-1; 133-6; 134-6, S3; 150-7; 154-5a.  
*śūdrāryau* 75-12; 94-62, 86, 88.  
*śūnya* 131-47.  
*śūra* 107-13.  
*śūrpa* 103-9.  
*śrṅgāli* 94-70.  
*śrīvinda* 94-135.  
*śaina* 112-54, 57.  
*śaikya* (śaikyāyasa, -si) 94-114.  
*ścand* 89-1.  
*śyāpārṇa* 115-17.  
*śyavati* 94-131.  
*śyāma* 38-8.  
*śyena* 94-20.  
*śraddhā* 131-34; S8.  
*śrāddha* 119-45.  
*śreṇi* 136-4a.  
*śvaka* 94-112.  
*śvas* 94-90.  
*śaṣṭhī* 118-1a, 3.  
*śaṁkalpa* 94-13.  
*śaṁkrānti* 143-25.  
*śaṁgha-gaṇa* 75-S13; 135-S2.  
*śaṁjñā* 75-48, S2; 102-3.  
*śaṁdhiyatām* 100-32.  
*śaṁdhyā* 119-23.  
*śaṁnyāsa* 46-26.  
*śaṁprasāraṇa* 103-S4.  
*śaṁvega* 131-S4.  
*śaṁsāra* 83-15; 128-4.  
*śaṁskāra* 140-17 to 19, 21.  
*śakti* 108-17.  
*śakhā śakhibhyaḥ* 94-111.  
*sat* 123-14; 125-S1; 130-3; 150-S7.  
*satata* 131-47.  
*satī* 139-20.  
*sattayā* 94-13.  
*satyam* 123-14; 131-S8.  
*satyasya satyam* 98-9.  
*satṛājītpṛtanājītau* 75-12.  
*sadānirā* 149-13a.  
*sadōhaviṇḍhāne* 75-12.  
*sadya* 125-4.  
*sadru* 94-119.  
*saṁtadvipa* 155-7.  
*saṁtarsi* 132-11.  
*saṁtavadhri* 117-25.  
*saṁtāsindhū* 152-12; 154-4, 5a; 155-1, 7; 156-S2.  
*sabhā* 135-8, 8a, 23.  
*sam* 108-17.  
*sama* 108-17.  
*saṁāmnāya* 76-18.  
*saṁāvarjāna* 140-S2.  
*saṁāsa* 102-3.  
*saṁiti* 135-8a, 23.  
*saṁudra* 9-2; 94-119.  
*saṁṣ* 100-32.  
*saṁplomnāya* 94-14.  
*saṁmyṣati* (na stanān) 55-2.  
*saragḥ* 103-32.  
*sarati* 94-44.  
*Sarasvatī* 117-10a; 152-3; 155-10, 12.  
*sarṣabandha* 131-S2.  
*sarṣarājñī* 5-34.  
*sarṣapa* 94-102; 103-9.  
*Savitṛ* 5-14, 16, 40; 114-47 to 49, S2.  
*savya* 94-68.  
*saha* 108-17.  
*sahasranāma* 114-63.

- sādhana* 130-2.  
*sika* 100-25.  
*sinivāli* 131-55 ; 150-S6.  
*sindhu* (*hindu*) 155-1.  
*Sindhusauvira* 154-5a.  
*sima* 108-17.  
*Sudās* 154-6, 7.  
*suparna* 117-8 ; 123-14.  
*Subrahmanya* 115-S4.  
*subhṛtam bhṛ* 100-34.  
*surā* 117-S3 ; 141-15.  
*suśuṭi* 126-S1.  
*sūktabhājah* 123-14a.  
*sūta* 135-20d.  
*Sūrya* 5-7, 14 ; 112-S5 ; 115-25 ;  
 116-17.  
*Sūryā* 84-5 ; 131-39.  
*srj* 91-7.  
*śbinda* 94-65.  
*setu* 152-3.  
*sevate* 94-131.  
*Soma* 5-18 ; 114-8, 50 to 52 ; 115-3,  
 20, S9 ; 117-S3 ; 118-21 ; 119-33 ;  
 131-36, 67, 70 ; 141-15.  
*sautrāmaṇi* 141-15.  
*saura* 118-22.  
*Skanda* 115-22.  
*skandha* 122-S1.  
*skambha* 94-39 ; 142-S1.  
*stambha* 94-57.  
*stave* 94-83.  
*stuṣe* 94-84, 85.  
*stūpa* 103-9.  
*stotra* 151-2.  
*stobha* 88-S4.  
*stauti* 94-83.  
*strī* 94-127.  
*sthapati* 135-8, 20d.  
*sthūla-kṛmi* 145-19.  
*snāna* 140-S2.  
*sparsa* 100-S1.  
*sphaṭ* 94-78.  
*sphaṭikam* 94-78.  
*sphoṭa* 102-1, 3, 7, S1.  
*smat* 108-17.  
*smaddiṣṭi* 94-128.  
*syamanlaka* 117-13.  
*syoma* 94-131.  
*sraj* 94-45.  
*sridh* 94-55.  
*svatantra* 131-47.  
*svapatyāni* 4-4.  
*svapasyāni* 4-4.  
*svabhāvavāda* 124-11.  
*svayambhū* 131-31.  
*svar* 131-17.  
*svāra* 100-S1.  
*svarabhakti* 50-2 ; 101-11.  
*svara-saṅgita* 88-9.  
*svarita* 50-3 ; 90-2.  
*svarga* 131-8.  
*svarbhānu* 94-93.  
*svasara* 94-128.  
*svastika* 131-54.  
*svitna* 94-20.  
*haṁsa* 94-72.  
*hanumanta* 120-S1.  
*hari* 107-18.  
*harikālī* 115-10.  
*haritaḥ āyasaḥ* 145-1.  
*haritī* 118-1a.  
*hariyūpiyā* 157-38.  
*haviṛbhājah* 123-14a.  
*hastaghna* 131-S2.  
*hiraṇmaya* 46-5.  
*hiraṇyagarbha* 94-132 ; 115-S1  
*kinayāna* 120-8.  
*huve* 94-84.  
*hemantaśiśirau* 94-122.  
*heṣa* 94-74.  
*heṣas* 94-74.  
*Haihaya* 149-38.  
*hotṛ* 88-6.  
*hyas* 94-90.

